

Aetiology and semeiology : consisting of Aretæus on the causes and signs of acute diseases; and Schill's Outlines of pathological semeiology.

Contributors

Bell, John, 1796-1872.

Schill, A. F. 1812-1839.

Reynolds, Thomas Forbes

Schill, A. F. 1812-1839. Outlines of pathological semeiology.

Spillan, D. -1854.

Emory University. General Libraries

Publication/Creation

Philadelphia : Haswell, Barrington, and Haswell ; New York : J. & H.G. Langley, 1841.

Persistent URL

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/fwwsp5z6>

License and attribution

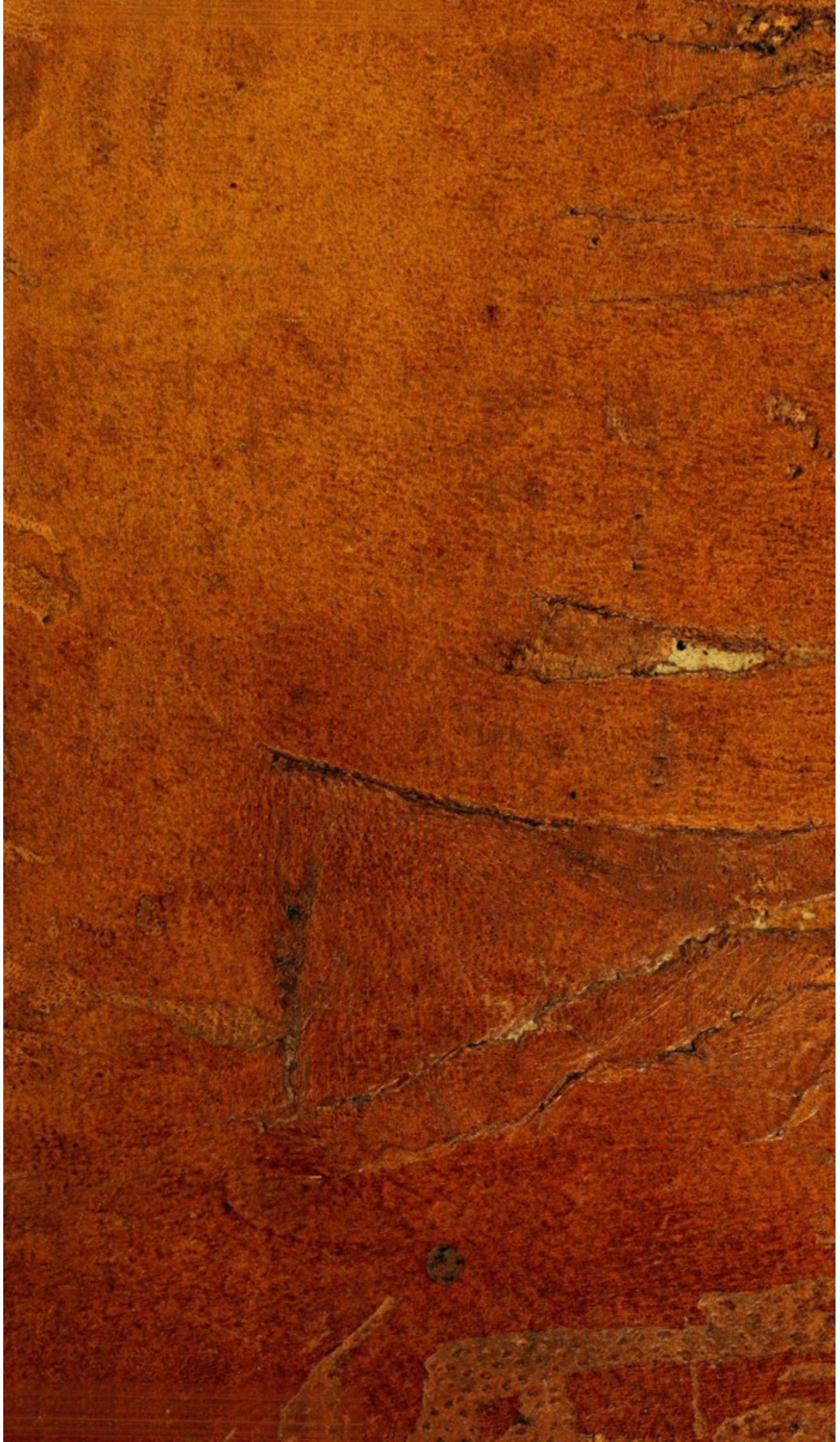
This material has been provided by This material has been provided by the Woodruff Health Sciences Center Library at Emory University, through the Medical Heritage Library. The original may be consulted at the Woodruff Health Sciences Center Library, Emory University. where the originals may be consulted.

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.

**wellcome
collection**

Wellcome Collection
183 Euston Road
London NW1 2BE UK
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722
E library@wellcomecollection.org
<https://wellcomecollection.org>



\$ 1.50.

THE
ABNER WELLBORN CALHOUN
MEDICAL LIBRARY
1923



CLASS R

BOOK _____

PRESENTED BY
Purchase
Harris Collection

Dr. Wm. H. H. H. book:
Got of Dr. Lynch of
Richmond Va.
March 5, 1863.



ÆTIOLOGY

AND

S E M E I O L O G Y :

CONSISTING OF

A R E T Æ U S

ON THE CAUSES AND SIGNS OF ACUTE DISEASE;

AND

S C H I L L ' S

OUTLINES OF PATHOLOGICAL SEMEIOLOGY.



Philadelphia :

HASWELL, BARRINGTON, AND HASWELL.

NEW YORK: J. & H. G. LANGLEY.

1841.

PATHOLOGY

THE MIDDLE

ARTICLE

ON THE GATES AND NATURE OF ACUTE INFLAMMATION

CHAPTER

OUTLINES OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY

BY

J. H. B. HARRINGTON AND J. H. B. HARRINGTON
NEW YORK: J. H. B. HARRINGTON

1811

A R E T Æ U S

ON THE

CAUSES AND SIGNS

OF

ACUTE AND CHRONIC DISEASE.

TRANSLATED FROM THE GREEK BY

T. F. REYNOLDS, M.B., F.L.S.,

FELLOW OF THE CAMBRIDGE PHILOSOPHICAL SOCIETY, INCEPTOR CANDIDATE
OF THE COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS, AND FELLOW OF THE
COLLEGE OF SURGEONS OF LONDON.

Philadelphia:

HASWELL, BARRINGTON, AND HASWELL.

NEW YORK: J. & H. G. LANGLEY.

1841.

Purchase
Harris collection
1926



P R E F A C E.

THE works of Aretæus, more particularly that part of them of which a version is attempted in the following pages, are a subject for medical examination, at some of our public institutions. It is here designed to offer a translation, pretty close to the Greek text, which may convey to the medical reader, who feels any interest on the subject, some insight into the works and style of a writer, but little known. I am not acquainted with any English version of the whole of the works of this author; an edition of part of them appeared about fifty years since, from the pen of Dr. Moffat, which has long since been exhausted. The utility, at the present day of advanced and improving medical science, of a re-appearance of the utterly erroneous notions of physiology, long consigned to oblivion, and deserving only to be reverted to as marking a gratifying advance in the knowledge of the laws of nature, may be questioned; but the correct detail of symptoms, the nervous style, the graphic delineation of disease, displayed in this author's works, the poetical and quaint fancies scattered throughout, give a certain value and interest, that may fairly excuse an attempt to reinvest part of them in a vernacular garb.

In addition to that portion of the author's works which is here given, there exist four books on the treatment of disease, many chapters of which are lost, and some are mutilated; they have been partially translated by Dr. Moffat.

I have principally used Kühn's edition, published at Leipsic, 1828, referring occasionally to that of Wigan, discretionally availing myself of the emendations suggested by the various commentators. It will be seen by the medical reader, that some terms (I may particularly instance "Syncope") are not used in their present accepted signification; and it is possible that the word *πνευμα* has not always received the translation that exactly accords with the *spirit* of the pneumatics. I trust to be spared the "*adunc*" of the critical scholar at faults that may appear in this version of an author who in parts is confessedly obscure, from the corrupt and defective state of the text.

The period at which Aretæus lived is not known with any certainty; Wigan, who appears to have carefully investigated the subject, places it between the commencement of the reign of Nero, and before the time of Trajan; Le Clerc thinks him probably to have been contemporaneous with Vespasian; Homer and Hippocrates are the only authors quoted by him. He is quoted by Ætius, and Paulus Ægineta, writers of the fourth and fifth centuries, and in a work questionably assigned to Dioscorides. Galen makes no mention of him in any work extant. Where he wrote or practised, is equally unknown. His works were first printed in Latin, by Junius Paulus Crassus, in 4to. at Venice, 1552. The first edition of the Greek text was by I. Goupylus, Paris, 1554, in 8vo.

A splendid edition in folio emanated, in 1723, from the Clarendon press, under the care of J. Wigan, M.A. who was induced by Dr. Friend to undertake the labour of its superintendance, it is accompanied with a good Latin translation. This was followed by the folio Leyden edition of 1731. The text of the latter is adopted by Kühn in the edition of 1828, which is exceedingly copious in all that relates to this Author. This edition enumerates about a dozen codices as existing in different parts of Europe, all more or less imperfect. Wigan availed himself, especially, of the Harleian Codex, now deposited in the British Museum.

Aretæus appears to have belonged to the sect of the Pneumatics, founded by Athenæus, who established, as four elementary principles and influences, heat, cold, moisture, and dryness, to which was added a fifth under the term of spirit, from an idea derived from the stoics of such an influence possessing and pervading the whole body :

Spiritus intus alit, totamque infusa per artus
Mens agitat molem, et magno se corpore miscet.

(Æn. VI. 267.)

These elements, their conflicts and disorders, are variously assigned by Aretæus as causes of disease. The heart he thought to be the spring of vitality and strength, a viscus possessing the power of drawing in the cool air, while to the lungs, which he considered the centre and source of animal warmth, was assigned the office of heating it. Their parenchyma, he deemed as possessed of slight sensibility, and remarks on the great mischief that may exist in their disorders, while the patients are little aware of it.

To the liver he assigned, as well as the secretion of bile, the office of making blood, describing the greater part of it, as being a mere concretion of this fluid.

The Spleen was the cleanser as it were of the dark impurities of the blood.

The stomach was the source of hunger, of the general feeling of pleasure and uneasiness, of joy and sadness.

The Duodenum and Colon were subservient to concoction of the alimentary principle, which was sent thence to the liver, to be *digested* through the body.

The kidneys and bladder secreted and eliminated the urine.

On the uterus his notions were most fanciful, regarding it as an animal within an animal, erratic in its habits, to be coaxed by the influence of sweet, or scared by that of unsavoury odours.

The brain and spinal cord and their nervous prolongations, he considered as essentially controlling muscular action and sensation. His attempt to account for the cause of the varieties of paralysis, shows no mean effort to grasp what it has been reserved for the physiologist of the nineteenth century more fully to explain.

Respecting his treatment of disease it is only necessary in this place to state that for the time in which he lived, and according to his views, it was for the most part very judicious.

T. F. R.

CONTENTS.

BOOK I.

ON ACUTE DISEASES.

	Page
CHAP. I. to IV. are lost.	
V. On Epilepsy	9
VI. On Tetanus	11
VII. On Cynanche	13
VIII. On Diseases of the Uvula	15
IX. On Ulcers of the Tonsils	16
X. On Pleurisy	17

BOOK II.

ON ACUTE DISEASES.

CHAP. I. On Pneumonia	19
II. On bringing up of Blood	20
III. On Syncope	24
IV. On Causos, or Ardent Fever	26
V. On Cholera	27
VI. On Ileus	27
VII. On Acute Affections of the Liver	29
VIII. On Acute Affections of the Vena Cava	30
IX. On Acute Affections of the Kidneys	32
X. On Acute Diseases of the Bladder	33
XI. On Hysterical Suffocation	34
XII. On Satyriasis	35

BOOK I.

ON THE CAUSES AND SIGNS OF CHRONIC DISEASES.

	Page
CHAP. I. On Chronic affections	36
II. On Chronic Headache	37
III. On Vertigo	38
IV. On Epilepsy	38
V. On Melancholy	39
VI. On Mania	41
VII. On Paralysis	43
VIII. On Phthisis	46
IX. On Empyema	48
X. On Pulmonary Abscess	50
XI. On Asthma	50
XII. On Pneumodia	52
XIII. On the Liver	52
XIV. On Affection of the Spleen	54
XV. On Icterus or Jaundice	55
XVI. On Cachexia	58

BOOK II.

ON THE CAUSES AND SIGNS OF CHRONIC DISEASES.

CHAP. I. On Dropsy	60
II. On Diabetes	63
III. On Affections of the Kidneys	64
IV. On Affections of the Bladder	66
V. On Seminal Weakness, or Gleet	68
VI. On Affections of the Stomach	68
VII. On Cæliacus	70
VIII. On Colic	71
IX. On Dysentery	72
X. On Lientery	75
XI. On Uterine Affections	75
XII. On Arthritis and Sciatica	78
XIII. On Elephantiasis	80

BOOK I.

ON THE CAUSES AND SIGNS OF ACUTE DISEASES.

[THE FIRST FOUR CHAPTERS OF THE GREEK TEXT ARE LOST, AND THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE FIFTH IS DEFECTIVE.]

CHAPTER V.

ON EPILEPSY.

THE precursive symptoms are dulness, dizziness, a sensation of weight in the back of the neck, fulness and distension of the cervical veins, nausea prevailing chiefly after taking food, though in a slighter degree while fasting; copious pituitous vomiting, loathing and indigestion follow even slight repasts, with flatulence and distension of the hypochondriac regions. Such are the invariable attendants.

If the paroxysm be near, there are flashes before the eyes, as of purple or dark hues, or of all colours simultaneously blended "like the chequered bent of Iris' bow." The ears ring, there is a perception of heavy odours, an unusual irritability and wrathfulness. Some fall to the ground from mere prostration of mind, others from looking intently on a running stream, a top spinning round, or a wheel revolving; sometimes a disagreeable odour, as that of the agate stone, oversets them. Occasionally the malady is fixed in the head, and that is the starting point of the paroxysm; in other cases it begins in the nerves, which are most remote from the head, and which sympathize with the part first affected.

In these cases the thumbs or great toes become contracted; pain, torpor, and tremor succeed, and rush upward to the head. If the head be reached, the patient feels a crack as if from the blow of a stone, or a block of wood, and when he hath arisen he exclaims that he has been smitten by some one designedly. Such is the delusion under which those labour who are assailed by the disease

for the first time ; but they who are accustomed to it, being aware from experience of what is about to happen, when it is impending, and hath begun at a finger or some customary part, call out on the bystanders for help, and intreat them to squeeze, bend back, and stretch the parts first affected ; and they themselves pull those parts as though they would so extract the disease ; and sometimes this help they render themselves will for that day repel the attack.

On many comes a panic from the fancy that a wild beast is rushing on them, or that they see a spectre, and so they fall to the ground.

During the paroxysm the patient lies senseless ; his hands are spasmodically clenched ; his legs are not merely drawn apart, but are twitched hither and thither convulsively. In this calamity he resembles a bull whose throat is cut ; the neck is bent, the head is distorted in divers ways ; sometimes it is bent down and the chin rests on the breast ; at other times it is drawn backwards, as is the case with those who are forcibly pulled back by the hair, and it rests on one of the shoulders. He yawns widely ; the mouth is parched, the tongue protrudes, so that there is risk of its being severely wounded or bitten off ; sometimes the teeth are convulsively clenched, the eyes are rolled inwards, the eyelids wide apart and quivering ; and if he would he cannot close them, but you see the whites of the eyes between them. The eyebrows are sometimes knit mid-front, as in the case of angry men ; and sometimes they are drawn apart toward the temples, so that the skin of the forehead is tensely stretched, and the frontal wrinkles are quite effaced ; the cheeks glow and quiver ; the lips are sometimes compressed, and sometimes obliquely drawn apart, and stretched over the teeth as in those who smile.

As the disease increases, the face becomes of a livid hue ; there is a distension of the cervical vessels ; the voice is suppressed as in choking, and there is no perception on the part of the patient, even if you shout to him. He makes a moaning and groaning ; the respiration is in a manner suffocated, like those who are being strangled. The pulse at the commencement of the paroxysm is bounding, quick, and small ; towards the close it becomes large, slow, and labouring, but throughout irregular. There is a venereal orgasm. Such is what the patient suffers toward the close of the paroxysm.

As the paroxysm abates, urine and liquid stools pass involuntarily, and in some cases there will be a discharge of semen, caused either by the constriction and pressure of the vessels, or by the excitement of the pain, and ejection of the liquid excretions just mentioned. For even in the nerves in the neighbourhood where this occurs there is pain. The mouth becomes moist, and discharges a copious cold viscid matter, which, if you would, you might draw out to a great length, as in threads. When after the interior of the breast has long been in painful, and as it were tumultuous ebullition, and the pent breath has thrown the whole

frame into violent agitation, there occurs a convulsed disturbance of this spot and a surge of moisture, from an outbreak of breath and saliva, drives through the respiratory orifices (the mouth and nostrils), a remission of the previous general suffocation is experienced, and he now spits forth froth as the tempest-tost sea doth its foam, and rises up at last when the malady is lulled. After it has ceased, the limbs are at first weary and sluggish; there is a sense of weight and oppression in the head; a universal relaxation and languor, a paleness of the complexion, a dispiritedness, and sorrow and shame on account of the visitation.

CHAPTER VI.

ON TETANUS.

THE Tetani consist of spasms, which are attended with severe pain, and prove rapidly fatal, and by no means readily admit of relief; they make their attack on the muscles of the jaws and neck, but impart the disease to every other spot, for all parts become sympathetically affected with those which were primarily assailed.

There are three forms of the convulsions, the straight, the backward, and the forward. The straight one is true Tetanus, when the patient is stretched straight and inflexible, the backward or forward varieties have their name from the direction and locality of the tension; hence the deflexion of the patient backwards is termed *Opisthotonos*, from the nerves being affected in this direction; while, if the bending be forward, by the nerves in front, it is termed *Emprosthotonos*, for *tonos* is a term which signifies both a nerve and tension.

The causes of these affections are numerous, they often follow a wound of a membranous part, or punctures in muscles or nerves, and in such cases the patients usually die, for, "traumatic tetanus is fatal."*

A woman may be convulsed after miscarriage, and she seldom recovers; some persons are seized with spasms from a violent blow on the neck; intense cold may prove a source, and hence these diseases are particularly liable to occur in the winter; they are less frequent in the spring and autumn, and least of all in the summer, unless they arise from a wound, or a visitation of foreign diseases. Women are more liable to convulsions than men, because their circulation is languid, but they more frequently recover, from the moisture of their temperaments.

As respects the various periods of life, children are liable to this

* Hippoc. Aphor. sec. v. 4.

affection, but do not often die, for it is one they are used to, and familiar with; youths are less frequently affected, but more die; adults are least of all liable to be attacked; while the old have it, and die from it, more than any other class of persons; the cause is referable to the frigidity and dryness of old age, and the nature of death, for if the cold be attended with moisture, the spasms are less injurious, and fraught with less danger.

It may be said in general of all these affections, that they are attended with pain and tension, both of the tendons and spine, and of the maxillary and thoracic muscles, for they so clench the lower jaw to the upper, that it is not easy to separate them either by lever or wedge; and if, on forcibly separating the teeth, any liquid be introduced, it is not swallowed, but returned, retained in the mouth, or ejected through the nostrils, for the passage of the fauces is closed, and the tonsils being hard and tense, do not collapse so as to depress the food in swallowing. The face is red, mottled, the eyes nearly fixed, turned with difficulty round, there is a strong feeling of stifling, respiration laboured, the arms and legs on the stretch, the muscles quivering, the face distorted in all sorts of ways, cheeks and lips tremulous, the chin in constant motion, the teeth grate, and sometimes the ears will move, as I have myself witnessed with amazement: the urine is either retained with violent pain, or flows off involuntarily, from compression of the bladder.

Each variety of this disease has, however, its peculiarities.

In tetanus the whole body is stretched in a right line, rigid and immoveable, while the legs and arms are straight.

In opisthotonos the patient is bent back, so that the head pulled in that direction lies between the shoulder blades, while the throat projects, the lower jaw is usually open, and is rarely locked with the upper, the respiration is stertorous, the abdomen and thorax are prominent, and in this form especially there is incontinence of urine; the epigastrium is tense and resonant when struck, the arms are forcibly wrenched back in a state of tension, while the legs lie bent together, for the elbow bends in a manner the reverse of what the ham does.

If emprostotonos take place, the back is bent, the hips are forced on a level with the shoulders, the whole spine is on the stretch, the head is dependent, and bent on the chest, the chin fixed upon the sternum, the arms cramped up, the legs at full stretch; severe in all is the pain, and wailing is the voice, deep are the sobs and groans, and if now the disorder has assailed the chest and respiration, it soon hurries the sufferer off, a boon, forsooth, to him, as it relieves him from pain, distortion, and humiliation, and lightens the distress of those present, aye, even if they be his own father or son; but if there be still respiration enough to support life, and although oppressed it be still performed, the patients are not merely bowed forward, but are even rolled up like a ball, so as to have their head on their knees, and their legs and back parts

wrenched forward, so as to look as if the knee joint were thrust into the ham. It is an affliction more than humanity can bear, a sight revolting and painful to behold; and this cruel disease is irremediable, and from the distortion the sufferer is not recognised, even by his dearest friends, and the prayer of those around (which would have been heretofore impious, but hath become now righteous,) is, that the wretched sufferer may be loosed from existence, and receive acquittance at the same time from his life, pain, and horrible torment: and the physician, though present and looking on, is not merely unable to save his life, but he cannot even improve his shape, for to attempt to straighten the limbs would be like mangling and breaking the man in pieces while yet alive, and therefore no longer offering his assistance, he is reduced to the distressing position of merely contributing his sympathy.

CHAPTER VII.

ON CYNANCHE.

CYNANCHE is a very severe disease, for it is attended with a stifling of the breath. It exists under two forms, either as an inflammation of the respiratory organs; or merely as an affection of the breath, which contains within itself the source of the disease. These organs are the tonsils, epiglottis, pharynx, uvula, and top of the wind-pipe; if the inflammation spread, it involves the tongue and inside of the jaws, and the former becomes from its great size pushed over the teeth as it quite fills the cavity of the mouth, and its excess projects beyond; it is called Cynanche (Dogchoke), either from these animals being liable to the disorder, or from their habit of protruding the tongue even in a state of health.

In the other form quite opposite symptoms appear; the organs become collapsed, with a greater attenuation of each part than is natural, and the sense of stifling is so violent that it seems to the patient as if the inflammation were secretly concealed in his chest in the vicinity of the heart and lungs. This is called Synanche (internal choke), from its being placed internally and causing suffocation there; my opinion is that it is merely a disease of the breath, from its being converted by some morbid action into a very hot and acrid state, without any inflammation of the body; and there is nothing so very extraordinary in this notion, for the suffocation from mephitic caves is exceedingly severe without there being any bodily disease, and persons die merely from a single inspiration before the body can be possibly in any way affected: and again, a person becomes rabid from the tongue of a dog merely breathing on him in expiration, without his being at all bitten; it is therefore not

impossible that a similar change in the breath may occur internally, since many of the internal affections of man have the same phenomena with external causes, the humours going to corruption within and without; for diseases are like deleterious poisons, and, as is the case in fevers, are ejected by the instrumentality of medicine: so there was no such violent improbability in some persons, during the plague of Athens, thinking that poison had been thrown by the Peloponnesians into the wells of the Piræus, for men were not aware of the affinity between the disease of the plague and noxious substances.

In those affected with Cynanche, the tonsils, pharynx, and whole mouth, become inflamed, the tongue inclines over the teeth and lips, they beslaver themselves, and a very thick cold matter keeps dribbling away; the face is red and bloated, the eyes starting, wide open, and bloodshot; drink is forced back into the nostrils; the pain is great, but obscured by the harassing sense of suffocation: the chest and heart feel as if they were on fire; there is an ardent desire for fresh cold air, but they breathe very little, so that they are eventually choked by the obstruction of the passage to the chest. In some cases a transition of the disease to the lungs readily takes place, and the patients die from the metastasis; the fever is sluggish, low, and affords no relief.

If in any case a favourable turn arise, abscesses form on both sides, in the neighbourhood of the ear externally, or tonsils internally, and if not attended with great sluggishness and torpidity, the patients recover, though with pain and danger. If, however, while proceeding to suppurate, the tumour become very large and rise to a head, it may suddenly produce choking.

In Synanche there is collapse, attenuation, and paleness of the parts, the eyes become hollow and sunken, the pharynx and uvula retracted, the tonsils inclined to approximate, the voice lost: the suffocation is much more violent than in the preceding form, the disease being in the thorax where respiration commences; they who have the most severe attacks perish the same day, in some cases before they can call in the physician; and some there are who when they have called him in receive no benefit, for they die before he can apply his skill. Whenever a favourable turn occurs, the external parts become inflamed from the disease spreading outwardly, so that Cynanche arises instead of Synanche. A large swelling on the thorax is a favourable symptom, also Erysipelas appearing, and hence the good practitioner will draw out the disorder by cupping the thorax, or attract it and disperse it by the application of sinapisms to the sternum and parts about the jaws; by these means the disorder is in some cases averted for a short time and disappears, when it may suddenly recur and produce suffocation.

The causes which give rise to it are many, occurring from cold more frequently than from heat; from blows, wounds of fish bones penetrating the tonsils, cold potations, debauches and surfeiting, and the maladies incident to respiration.

CHAPTER VIII.

ON DISEASES OF THE UVULA.

THE solid substance which hangs from the palate between the tonsils, is named *Kyonis* and *Gargareon*, while *Staphula* is the name of a disease.

The *Uvula* is naturally a tendon, but it is moist, for it is lodged in a moist spot. It is the subject of many diseases, becoming thickened by inflammation, and of the same size from top to bottom, very long and suffused with redness, and this affection is called *Kyon*, but if it only become globular at its extremity, and after it has enlarged, turns black and livid, the disease is called *Staphula* (a grape), for it looks in all respects like one in its shape, colour, and size.

The third affection is of the membranes (the *velum*), which, spread out on both sides, have an appearance like broad scales or bats' wings, this is called *Imantium* (the thong disease), for the broad unrolling of the membranes looks like thongs. If the *Uvula* terminate in a long thin membrane, somewhat like the *Urachus*, it is called the *Craspedon* (or fimbriated disease): this arises too spontaneously from a humour and an oblique cut when the practitioner has left the membrane on one side.

Where the *Uvula* is bifid, and a divided membrane hangs on each side, the disease has no received name, but the affection is obvious, and readily recognized by every one who sees it.

In all these forms there is a sense of suffocation, swallowing is attended with great difficulty, in all cases there is cough, but especially in those affections where the appearance of thongs and fimbriæ present themselves, for the membranes tickle the trachea, and now and then some fluid keeps imperceptibly dripping into it, so that the patients are perpetually coughing. In *Staphula* and *Kion* the difficulty of breathing is greater, and swallowing is exceedingly painful, for liquid is pressed up against the parts affected from the sympathy of the tonsils.

Old people are liable to *Kyon*, the young and those in the prime of life to *Staphula*, for they are full-blooded and more liable to inflammation; the membranous diseases occur at the periods of puberty and boyhood. Incision may be safely resorted to in all forms of these diseases, except that in *Staphula* so long as the redness remains, it is followed by hemorrhage, pain, and increased inflammation.

CHAPTER IX.

ON ULCERS OF THE TONSILS.

ULCERS occur in the tonsils, some of which are natural to the constitution, well conditioned, and free from danger, while others are foreign to it, malignant and destructive. The well conditioned ones are such as are clean, small, and shallow, not inflammatory, and free from pain: the malignant are broad, deep, foul, surrounded with a white, livid, or black crust. Such ulcers are termed aphthæ; if the crust, however, penetrate deep, the disease becomes an Eschar, and takes this name, the parts which surround the crust become very red, and the inflammation and pain in the veins resemble carbuncle. Small scattered red spots make their appearance, to which another lot succeeds, they approximate, become confluent, and form a broad ulcer: if this spread outwards into the mouth, and reach the uvula, it eats it off, and is distributed over the tongue, the gums, and alveolæ; the teeth turn black, and drop out; and the inflammation will extend outwards to the neck; patients thus affected, die in a few days of fever and inflammation, accompanied with fœtor and loathing of food; while, if the disease spread through the trachea to the thorax, they become suffocated directly, for the lungs and heart cannot possibly support the fœtor, ulceration, or the ichor, but cough and dyspnœa set in. This affection of the tonsils is caused by swallowing cold, rough, hot, sharp and styptic substances; for these parts assist in the production of voice and respiration in the thorax; and in deglutition, for the transmission of food to the œsophagus and stomach. If any disorder occur internally in the abdomen, œsophagus, or thorax, the offending matter ascends, and is eructated to the fauces, tonsils, and parts adjacent; hence children are very liable to be affected until the period of puberty, for such inspire the cold air very profusely, having a superabundance of heat, are under no restraint in eating, and are fond of variety in their food; they drink cold water to excess, and bawl loudly, both in passion and play. The same affections are incident to girls until the period of menstruation.

The land of Egypt is peculiarly productive of this disease, for it is a dry spot for respiration, and various in its edible produce; for there are roots, herbs, vegetables, and pungent seeds, the drink is turbid, being Nile water, sour too is the beverage from barley and wine lees. Syria also engenders it, especially Cælo-Syria, hence these ulcers are termed Egyptian and Syriac.

The mode of death is most miserable, there is a pungent, burning pain like that of carbuncle, with a fœtid breath, for the patients exhale an offensively putrid stench, which they reinspire into the chest, and so loathsome are they, they cannot endure their own

fœtor : the countenance is wan and livid, there is acute fever and burning thirst, but they do not drink for fear of the pain, for they are exceedingly distressed if the tonsils are pressed, or if the fluid regurgitate into the nostrils. If they lie down, they directly get up again, not being able to keep the recumbent position, and when they get up, they forthwith lie down again from uneasiness : they frequently keep walking about in an upright posture, and from their inability to procure ease, avoid a state of rest wishing to dispel one pain by another ; their inspiration is copious, for they ardently covet cool air to refresh themselves, while their expiration is small ; the ulcers, as if on fire, are still further inflamed by the heat of the breath ; hoarseness, and loss of voice follow, all the symptoms get worse and worse, till the sufferers suddenly drop down and expire.

CHAPTER X.

ON PLEURISY.

A STRONG thin membrane lines the ribs, the spine, and the interior of the thorax, as far as the clavicles, adhering to the bones, and is termed the Girder (Pleura).

When inflammation occurs in this part, with fever, cough, and streaked expectorations, the disease is called Pleurisy. There must be, however, an accordance of all these symptoms ; they must conspire together, and have the same origin ; for whenever they occur unconnectedly, say one from one cause and one from another, even though they should all be present at the same time, they would not be termed Pleurisy. We have in this disease acute pain in the clavicular region, together with a sharp burning heat, the recumbent position is easy on the inflamed side, because there the membrane remains in its place, but to lie on the opposite one is exceedingly painful, and from the weight, inflammation, and dragging, the pain extends through the whole continuity of membrane to the shoulders and clavicles ; in some even to the back and shoulder blades, and was formerly called Dorsal pleurisy. To this succeed dyspnœa, watchfulness, loathing of food, bright redness of the cheeks, a dry cough, difficult expectoration : the phlegm voided is either as if tinged with bile, of a dark bloody or tawny hue, and these symptoms do not observe any set order, but all come and go indifferently. The worst sign of all is when the spitting of blood stops, for then the patients talk incoherently, and sometimes fall into stupor and low delirium.

If the disease take an unfavourable turn and all the symptoms become worse, the patients lapse into a state of insensibility, and

die within a week. Should the spitting, however, and the increase of the disorder commence from the second week, they die on the fourteenth day. It sometimes happens during this period, that there is a general transition of disease to the lung; for it has, from its rare texture and heat, a power of attraction, an inclination to draw to itself what is near it, and the patient is suddenly choked by the metastasis; should he survive this period, and not die within the twentieth day, he becomes empyetic. These are the appearances if the disease goes on unfavourably.

If, however, it take a favourable turn, there is profuse hemorrhage from the nostrils, and the disorder is suddenly relieved; for sleep follows, and the patients bring up phlegm, and a thinnish matter like bile, or even still thinner, also some that is bloody, thick, and like bits of flesh: now, if after the bloody expectorations we have those like bile, and after these phlegm, recovery is certain. When these symptoms begin on the third day, and the patients readily cough up a soft, smooth, moist, and roundish matter, their recovery is secure at the end of a week, at which period the bowels are violently disturbed with bilious dejections; the respiration becomes tranquil, the mind calm, the fever abates, and the appetite returns; should these symptoms happen in the second week, they are safe at the end of the fortnight.

If, on the other hand, the disease go on to suppuration, shivering fits ensue, and lancinating pains, accompanied with a desire to sit in an upright posture, the breathing gets worse, and there is great fear lest the lung, by suddenly drawing in the purulent matter, should produce suffocation after the previous and greater danger has been escaped; should the matter, however, burrow between the ribs and separate them, and either point externally, or burst into the bowels, the patient usually recovers.

The winter season is most liable to produce this disease, and next to it the autumn; the spring is less so, unless it chance to be a cold one, while the summer is the least so of all. In reference to the periods of life, old people are more especially liable to it, but then again they more frequently recover; for violent inflammation does not readily arise in a withered frame, nor a metastasis to the lung, for this viscus is colder than at any other period of life, the inspiration too is less frequent, and its attraction of all matters is feeble. Youth and full grown persons are not so subject to this disease, but then they do not readily recover, for a slight inflammation would hardly affect them, and in severer ones the danger is more imminent. Children of all others are least affected with pleurisy and seldom die, for their frames are slight, they have their humours in a good state, and their perspiration and excretion are profuse; hence no great inflammation can exist, and this is a fortunate circumstance attendant on the disease at this period of life.

BOOK II.

CHAPTER I.

ON PNEUMONIA.

By the two important means of food and breathing, animals maintain their existence; of these by much the more important is breathing, for if a person stop his breath he does not last long, but quickly dies. The organs subservient to it are many; it begins in the nostrils, passes through the trachea, and is located in the lungs, of which the thorax is the intrenchment and receptacle. Other parts are merely instrumental to the animal, but the lungs contain the cause of attraction; for the heart, which is a warm viscus, the source of life and respiration, is lodged in the midst of them, and imparts to them the desire for cold air which they heat, while the heart sucks it in. Hence if the heart be in the first instance disordered, death soon follows.

Should the lung be affected and the cause be trifling, dyspnoea follows, and the sufferer drags on a wretched existence, and dies a lingering death unless relief be afforded; but in a severe attack, such as inflammation, choking occurs, loss of voice, and a suspension of breathing, which is rapidly fatal. This is what is termed Peripneumony, which is an inflammation of the lung attended with acute fever; there is a sense of weight in the chest, while there is freedom from pain if merely the lung be inflamed, for it is not naturally sensible to pain, being of a rare texture like wool, while rough air tubes, cartilaginous and insensible, are dispersed through it; muscles it has none, its nerves are small but important for its motion, and hence arises its want of sensibility. If, however, any of its investing membranes by which it adheres to the thorax be inflamed we have pain in addition, the respiration is oppressed and burning, accompanied with a desire to sit in an upright posture as being the easiest; the face is flushed, especially the cheeks, the whites of the eyes are brilliant and glisten, the end of the nose turns up, the veins on the temples and neck are prominent, the appetite is lost, the pulse at first is strong, not full, very rapid, and as it were compressed; the heat is scarcely perceptible externally, and inclined to moisture, but internally is parching and burning; from which cause the respiration becomes heated, attended with thirst, a parched tongue, a desire for cold

air, a mind bewildered, and a cough which is mostly dry : if any thing be raised it is a frothy matter like phlegm, either deeply tinged as with bile, or suffused with highly florid blood ; these bloody sputa are worse than all the rest.

If the disorder be likely to prove fatal, watchfulness comes on, with broken sleep, heaviness and stupor, confused fancies, the mind is wandering, but not altogether raving, the patients are not alive to their disorder, and if you ask them how they are, they will not admit there is much amiss ; the extremities are cold, the nails livid and adunced, the pulse small, very rapid, and intermitting, and then the fatal termination is at hand, and most die on the seventh day.

If the disease recede, and take a favourable turn, there is either violent hemorrhage from the nostrils, or if there be a copious and ready flow of the fluids, an abundant evacuation occurs from the intestines of bilious, frothy matter, so that you would think it had been protruded from the lung into the lower bowel, and sometimes it is diverted into the urine. Where all these symptoms happen together, recovery is most rapid.

In other cases, where a favourable turn takes place, there is a copious formation of pus in the lung, or a metastasis happens from the side. If the pus be carried off from the side into the intestine or bladder, the patients are instantly relieved from the peripneumony ; still they have a tedious abscess there, although it gets well ; but if the pus find its way into the lung, it will sometimes cause suffocation, from the suddenness of the effusion, and want of power to bring it up. They who escape suffocation from the rupture, have extensive pulmonary abscess, and become consumptive. Old people seldom get the better of abscess or consumption, while to youths, and those in the prime of life, peripneumony is usually fatal.

CHAPTER II.

ON THE BRINGING UP OF BLOOD.

THERE are two sorts of hemorrhage from the mouth ; one proceeds from it, and from the head and its vessels, and finds a passage by the palate and pharynx, at the top of the œsophagus and trachea ; the blood is discharged into the mouth with hawking, and a slight frequent cough. If it come from the mouth without coughing it is called *Emptysis* : and if there be a larger effusion of blood from the head or mouth, in drops or in quantity, still it is not called *Anagoge*, but either the name just mentioned, or *Ptysis* (spitting), or hemorrhage.

If the blood come from the chest, and the viscera therein, the lungs, the trachea, or the parts adjacent to the spine, it is no longer Ptysis, but Anagoge, which name it takes from the expectoration being brought upwards.

There are some symptoms in both affections which are in common, they are few and unimportant, such refer to the spot in which both what is brought up and the spitting collect, while there are many very important peculiarities, by which each affection is readily distinguished; if then the spitting come from the head, attended with a copious flow of blood, the phenomena are more marked and numerous, while they are trifling when it is small in quantity, and only occasional. There is a heaviness, pain, singing in the ears, flushing of the face, swelling of the veins, vertigo, with some evident precursive cause, such as a blow, cold, exposure to great heat, or excessive indulgence in wine, for this will produce all at once a fulness in the head, and cause effusion from the sudden rupture of a vessel, while, after slight intoxication, spitting follows from vascular attenuation. Where an habitual hemorrhage from the nostril is stopped, and turned into the mouth, it will produce the appearance of Anagoge; for the blood flowing from the head tickles the palate, there is constant hawking, and the sputum comes away in a lump; there is a perpetual disposition to cough, but rarely coughing outright; if it flow from the palate into the trachea, it is brought away with a cough, and misleads some, to think that it is brought up from the viscera below; should it flow from the head into the throat, it is vomited with a feeling of nausea, and again leads to a mistake, that it comes from the œsophagus. In spitting, the blood is not very thick, is dark in colour, of a smooth and uniform consistence, unmixed with any foreign substance; when hawked up, it comes directly upon the tongue in a roundish lump, and is easily dissolved; if you inspect the top of the mouth you will find it to be rough and ulcerated, and usually somewhat bloody; a simple treatment is sufficient, consisting of styptic applications to the roof of the mouth, made use of in a cold state, for the discharge is increased by the use of those that are warm, relaxing, or dilating: and this indication must be observed in the spitting which proceeds from the head; there should be depletion from the veins, nostrils, or by some other outlet, and this done quickly, for if the bleeding has been of long standing it becomes habitual, and the parts are accustomed to receive it; the trachea ulcerates, a cough takes the place of the hawking, and gives rise to consumption.

If the blood come from the chest, or the inferior bowels, the affection is called Anagoge, which is very fatal if it proceed from the rupture of any one of the principal vessels, such as the vena cava, which conveys the blood from the liver to the heart, or from the large artery which extends along the spine (the Aorta), for the hemorrhage proves as rapidly fatal as if the patients had their throats cut, or were strangled. In the cases where it occurs from

the lung, the side, or the trachea, the patients do not die so quickly, but are peculiarly liable to become empyetic and consumptive, of these the least hazardous is that from the trachea; should the vomiting, however, come from the œsophagus or stomach, there is no imminent danger, although the hemorrhage be great, nor is the cure tedious or complicated; but if it come from the liver or spleen, the cure is neither easy nor certain, for the flooding thence into the stomach or bowels is more rapid. Its discharge upwards, through the lung, or trachea, is neither impossible nor improbable, for in fevers, hemorrhage occurs from the liver or spleen, through the nose, that nostril bleeding which lies on the same side as the affected viscus. These, then, are the places whence blood flows, and such are their different degrees of danger and fatality.

Three different causes, however, give rise to this bringing up of blood, which are, vascular rupture, ulceration, and attenuation. It bursts out on a sudden after a blow, straining at, or lifting a weight, a leap from a height, bawling, violent anger, or some similar cause, upon which the blood flows instantly in great quantity into the trachea. If it proceed from ulceration, inquiry should be made whether there has been previously any cough or difficulty of breathing, or whether the patient has been troubled with nausea, or sickness, for from such chronic affections the vessels become eroded from the irritating nature of the discharge, which is constantly occurring in considerable quantity, and the vessels which contain the blood, after being wasted and thinned, are at last destroyed, and effusion follows. If there be a thinning away without rupture, the blood does not flow either in a large quantity, nor in a gush, nor in a thick state, for from the thinning of the vessels the fine part is separated; but if a good deal become collected in any cavity, and be afterwards brought up, it becomes thicker than natural, though not exceedingly thick, nor so black as extravasated blood, but the quantity is increased from its accumulating. This species of evacuation frequently occurs in those females who are not regular, and becomes their menstrual discharge, for it both happens at the time of the appearance of this excretion, and stops at the same stated times; and unless the female be cured, recurs instead of the normal discharge for many successive periods, and in some cases the vessels prove to be ruptured.

There is in general a difference in the appearance of the blood, whether it be brought up from an artery or a vein: if from the latter, it is dark, thick, and easily coagulated, while from an artery it is thin, florid, and does not readily become clotted, is more dangerous, and not easy to stop, for the pulsations of the artery cause the hemorrhage to return, and from the frequent motion, the wound does not unite.

The treatment, if the disease proceed from ulceration, is tedious, difficult, and attended with danger, for from loss of parts the edges of the ulcer do not unite, for here we have an ulcer, not a wound; while in rupture union is easier, for the lips of the wound touch

each other, and this constitutes a second difference as to danger: the hemorrhage is least dangerous in attenuation, for it stops of its own accord, and the treatment consists in styptics, and suitable refrigerants.

The places from which hemorrhage occurs must be now pointed out, for many of the symptoms are in common, and a mistake may easily occur, while each requires a different mode of treatment. In the œsophagus it rarely arises from thinning of the vessels, for the coldness and astringency of the food and drink induce a thickening of the parts, neither are ulcerations frequent, even less so than the thinning, for the corroding humours do not stay there long, but are either expectorated or driven downwards: rupture is more common in the œsophagus, but then the hemorrhage is not great like that which occurs from the thorax, for here the veins are fine and the arteries small; the appearance of the blood is not very black, somewhat florid, but not deeply so, smooth or mixed with the saliva, and brought up with nausea and vomiting. Sometimes a slight cough is attendant on the sickness, but sometimes it occurs alone without bringing anything up, for the trachea suffers from sympathy with the œsophagus, being stretched along and adhering to it; a gnawing or pungent feeling is experienced in the ulcers in the act of swallowing, especially if the substances are very cold, hot, or sour, and some persons feel a pain here which reaches to below the shoulder blades, and sickness accompanied with pituitous matter appears if the disease last long, and the loss of appetite be very much increased. The fever is not constant, but remits.

From the stomach, however, blood is brought up black and clotted, even if it be from an artery; but if from a vein, much blacker and more coagulated. It is attended with great nausea and the vomiting of viscid bilious matter, the blood is mixed with food if the person have been eating just before, for both blood and food are mixed together in the same place, the eructations are frequent and offensive; if there be a considerable collection there is a sense of uneasiness and giddiness, the patients are relieved after vomiting, but remain faint with a sense of burning fever all over the body, and a fixed pain in the stomach.

From the trachea the blood is small in quantity and very florid, and is brought up with a cough, and if not raised the patients keep coughing, for there is a feeling of pain near the throat, or it may be a little higher up or lower down; the voice is hoarse and indistinct. If the expectoration come from the lung, especially from ulceration, it is brought up with a gush accompanied with much coughing, is of a florid hue, very frothy, and round in its shape, so that one sort of sputum is distinct from the other, and though in the same vessel there is a difference in what is brought from the chest, so that you might distinguish them placed in apposition as portions from the thorax, and might conclude that the pieces with the fleshy appearance were parts of the lung: a sense of weight on

the chest, a feeling of lassitude, redness of the face, peculiarly attach to persons thus affected.

But if the pain descend from the thorax to the fore and lower part of the sternum, it indicates the ruptured spot, the cough is incessant, though scarcely anything is brought up, the blood is not very florid, is moderately thick and free from froth; but if the lung be sympathetically affected as it passes through, it imparts to it a frothy appearance, for the lung forms the passage from the thorax to the trachea.

If what is brought up be from the side the blood comes away with a cough, black and smooth, offensively fetid and smelling like putrid matter, there is an acute pain in the side, and many die of fever as in pleurisy.

A moist hot season produces these affections, such as a moist and hot spring, and next to it the summer; autumn brings them less, and the winter least of all. Those affected in summer generally die of hemorrhage, for great inflammations then arise; next in order comes the spring, which is attended with inflammation and ardent fever, while the autumn most freely gives rise to consumption.

In a word, in cases where blood is brought up, even if the quantity be small, or if the rupture is staunched, dejection, despondency, and despair of life are attendants; for who is so resolute as not to be terrified when he sees himself suffering as though he had his throat cut? for the greatest and strongest animals, as bulls, speedily die from loss of blood. This therefore is not so surprising; but the wonder is, that in that affection only where the source is from the lung, which is so exceedingly dangerous, the persons do not despair even in the last extremity, and I think the freedom from pain in the lung is the cause of it, for pain, even though it be trifling, induces a fear of death, and so in most cases there is more alarm than danger, while under serious affections a freedom from pain imparts a fearlessness of death, and the danger exceeds the alarm.

CHAPTER III.

ON SYNCOPE.

How appropriately has the physician, how justly has the public voice named this disease "the quick destroyer!" For what can be more powerful or more rapidly fatal than syncope? What other name could be more expressive to describe its effects? What part is more important than the heart in its influence on life and death? And there is no improbability in syncope being a disease of the

heart or an injury to the power of life which resides in it, such is its destructive rapidity, and such its form; for the disorder being inimical to the human constitution, consists in a loosing of the bonds of vitality, on which when the disease has once laid its fangs, it quits not its hold until it consigns the body to dissolution. And in what consists the wonder? there are other special and important diseases in parts where they are implanted and to which they appertain: thus pestilential buboes are a disease peculiar to the groin, and are exceedingly malignant, while they occur in no other spot; convulsion is a disease peculiar to the tendons, epilepsy to the head, and in the same way syncope is a disease of the heart and life. They who think this is a disease of the stomach because the heart's power is restored and the disorder repelled by food and wine, and in some cases even by cold water, might, in my opinion, as justly suppose that phrenzy was a disease of the hair of the head and of the skin, because the frantic are relieved by shaving and cold affusion; the truth is, the stomach is an important neighbour to the heart, from which the latter derives what is useful or noxious to it: and as it is the heart that draws in the air through the lung in respiration, (for respiration does not equally originate with the lung, for no such faculty exists in this organ, but in the spot where the sources of life and strength are,) so the stomach is neither the source nor the seat of life, for a person may suffer through its atony, and food that is noxious to the heart, will not hurt the stomach but through its medium the heart: they too, who die of this disorder, show signs of an affection of the heart, which is indicated by the small feeble pulse, by the throbs, and violent palpitation, by dizziness, fainting, torpor, giving way of the limbs, profuse and colliquative sweat, want of sensation in the whole frame, and speechlessness. How can these be affections of the stomach? The affections peculiar to it are nausea, vomiting, hiccough, simple or acid eructations, whilst in those who labour under disease of the heart, the power of perception is sharpened, so that they can see and hear better than before; they have a higher intelligence and a clearer mind, and this not merely as to present events, but as to future ones; they become truly prophetic: these are certainly not the properties of the stomach but of the heart, in which both soul and vital power reside, of which principles this is an affection.

This disorder is a dissolution of the natural tone from cold and moisture, for the sufferers are devoid of heat within and without, and are free from thirst; their breath is cold, although it is from violent and burning fever that syncope originates: for when the vital power is in a state of health and full vigour, it rules all parts, directs the fluids and the solids, and by properly ordering and adjusting them, presides over human life: but when the bond of the vital power which is its tone is loosed, disease begins, and its precursor is ardent fever, which we now proceed to describe.

CHAPTER IV.

ON CAUSOS, OR ARDENT FEVER.

HERE we have a sharp and subtle heat all through the body, especially in the internal parts; the breath hot as if it were on fire, large draughts of air are inhaled; there is a violent longing for cold water, the tongue dry, lips and skin parched, extremities cold, urine deeply tinged with bile, watchfulness, pulse frequent, small and languid, eyes brilliant, sparkling, and very red, face high coloured.

If the disease run very high, all the symptoms are aggravated and more fearful; the pulse becomes very small and rapid; the heat excessively parching and pungent, the mind wanders and forgets every thing, the patient is assailed with thirst and a violent desire to touch anything cold, as the wall, bed clothes, pavement, or any wet substance; the hands are cold, though their palms are burning hot; nails livid, respiration hurried, with a clammy sweat on the forehead and about the neck.

When the constitution has reached the extreme of dryness and heat, heat becomes changed to cold, and drought to moisture; for when matters are carried to an extreme, they run into the very opposite state; and when the bonds of the constitution are loosed, we have syncope: then perspiration is profuse on every part of the body, the respiration cold, with a copious moisture about the nostrils, the patients are parched with thirst; for when all other parts are dried up, so are especially the organs that produce thirst, the œsophagus and mouth; the urine is thin and pellucid, the bowels usually constipated, but sometimes there are scanty bilious dejections: there is a copious moisture; the very bones flow away in a state of solution, and the course of every thing is as in a river, to the surface. The mind is serene, every sense clear, the understanding subtle, the judgment prophetic, for the patients see, in the first place, that their end is approaching, and then they predict to the bystanders coming events. Sometimes people think them talking deliriously; but when their predictions come to pass, are amazed. Some hold converse with the dead, whom they alone perceive as present, from a subtle and fine perception, or perhaps from a prescient spirit which announces to them the men in whose company they will shortly be; for though previously in the thick of humours and darkness, the disease having drawn them out and cleared the mist from their eyes, they describe these airy visions, and, with a spirit unencumbered, become infallibly prophetic. They who have arrived at this pitch of subtlety of the humours and understanding, rarely recover, for the vital power is already melting into air.

CHAPTER V.

ON CHOLERA.

CHOLERA is a retrograde motion of the material of the whole frame into the œsophagus, stomach, and intestines, and is a very severe disorder. What is accumulated in the œsophagus runs off by vomiting, while what is in the stomach and intestines passes below. The first discharges that are thrown off by sickness have a watery look, while those by stool are fluid, stercoraceous, and offensive. This disease is caused by continued crudities, which, when they are washed out, are followed first by slimy, then by bilious evacuations: the first are readily brought away without pain. Afterwards there is tightness in the œsophagus and griping in the belly.

If the disorder get worse, the gripings become severer, fainting supervenes, the limbs refuse their support, there is anxiety, and loathing of food; or if any be taken, it is attended with the vomiting of bile of an exceedingly yellow colour, which comes away with a gush and nausea; the stools have the same appearance, while spasms and cramps arise in the calves of the legs and in the arms; the fingers become bent; dizziness and hiccough come on; the nails are livid, with a sense of great cold at the extremities and general shivering.

If the disorder be near its close, the patient becomes bathed in sweat; black bile is discharged upwards and by stool, while, from the bladder being spasmodically contracted, the urine does not pass away, and is not even secreted, from the fluids being diverted to the intestines. Speech is lost, pulse very small and frequent, as in syncope; the efforts to vomit are incessant and ineffectual; there is constant desire to go to stool, with tenesmus, but the effort is unavailing, and no liquid flows. Death is very painful and rapid, accompanied with spasm, choking, and retching.

Summer is the time for this disease, and then the autumn; the spring brings it less frequently, the winter least of all. The periods of life liable to it are youth and manhood; old age is less so than any other time of life. Children are more liable to it, but it does not prove deadly.

CHAPTER VI.

ON ILEUS.

THERE is an inflammation which arises in the bowels, which brings on a pain that is destructive of life, for many perish from the violence of the griping. A cold sluggish flatus is engendered, that cannot easily pass up or down, but remains involved in the

small folds of the superior intestines, and hence the disease is called "Ileus." If, added to the griping, there be a soddening and softening of the bowels, and the lower part of the belly be very prominent, the affection is "Chordapsos," for the term "Epsesis" has the same meaning as "Malthaxis," (*i. e.* a soddening or softening), and "Chorde" is an epithet for the bowels; for formerly the mesentery, which consists of the central nerves, vessels, and suspensory membranes of the bowels, was called "Epichordis."

The cause of "Ileus" is the continued corruption of a quantity of various unusual sorts of food, and of one crudity following another, especially on those causes that are liable to produce griping, such as the ink of the cuttle-fish. It may be looked for after a blow, cold, the greedy or profuse drinking of cold water when in a state of perspiration, and in those persons who have had a prolapsus of the intestine loaded with fæces into the scrotum, and where it has not been returned into the abdomen, but been violently squeezed; in such persons usually the lower bowels become inflamed. It is an affection common to children who are often subject to indigestion, but they escape without injury, principally from it being habitual to them, and the moist state of their bowels, which are in a lubricated state. Old persons are not often affected, when they are, they seldom recover. This disease occurs more frequently in the summer than in the spring time, and in the autumn more than in winter, but in the summer much the most to both classes.

Many perish suddenly from the griping; in other cases pus collects, the intestines turn black, putrify, slough off, and death follows; but if the ileus be of a milder form, there is a shifting pain, a collection of watery fluid in the stomach, faintness, languor, with abortive eructations producing no relief, the abdomen rumbling with flatus, which passes as far as the anus, but does not escape.

If the Ileus be general, everything is carried upwards, wind, phlegm, and bile, which the patients keep vomiting; they become very pale and cold all over, the pain is great, the respiration laboured, attended with parching thirst.

Just before death there is cold sweat, a difficulty in making water, the anus obstructed, so that even a small probe cannot be passed; there is stercoraceous vomiting, utterance lost; the pulse, which was previously weak and small, before death becomes thready, rapid, and intermitting. Such are the symptoms that occur in the small intestines.

The same affection occurs in the colon; the symptoms are alike, and the form of disease the same. Some persons get better if pus be formed there, which arises from the thick and fleshy nature of the bowels. In the small intestines the pain is subtle and acute, while there is in the colon much fluid and weight, and the pain sometimes darts through it to the ribs, so as to give the semblance of pleurisy (it is accompanied too with fever). Sometimes it shoots

to either side so as to seem as if the pain was in the liver or spleen, and sometimes into the flank, for the colon is very bulky, and forms convolutions throughout its whole extent. In some cases the pain fixes itself in the os sacrum, the thighs, and the cremaster muscles of the testicles. In affections of the colon there are frequent retchings; what is vomited is thin, tinged with bile, and of an oily look. The danger is the less in this disease, inasmuch as the colon is more fleshy, thicker, and more capable of resisting injury than the small intestines.

CHAPTER VII.

ON ACUTE AFFECTIONS OF THE LIVER.

ALTHOUGH in disease of the liver death is not more rapid than in that of the heart, it is much more painful; for the liver is as to its greater part a concretion of blood, and if any fatal disease attack its portæ, death ensues no less speedily than in affection of the heart; for the parts here are a tissue of membranes, nerves (which though small are important), and large veins; indeed some philosophers have declared that the love of life is situated in this spot. Hemorrhage from it is much greater than in any other viscera, for the liver is a mass of veins as it were, rooted together, in which (as is the case in all important organs), no very great inflammation of long continuance ever can arise, for the patients die before it could be established; but slighter ones are of frequent occurrence, and hence though the patients do not die directly, they are for a long time ill, for this viscus never stops or tarries in its office of making blood.

If inflammation arise near the heart, or below the diaphragm to which parts the blood sent hence is distributed, from a more serious cause, like a blow, the continued bad influence of much unwholesome food, surfeit from wine, or from violent cold, especially if inflammation arise in the portæ, death very quickly ensues. A feeling of deep-seated heat is experienced, uneasy and gnawing; the pulse is sluggish; there is a sensation of pain of all sorts and kinds; sometimes it attacks the right side so as to feel like the piercing of a dart; sometimes it is twisting; at another time it is heavy, very heavy, and is attended with languor and loss of voice; there is a feeling of dragging about the diaphragm and pleura, for the liver is suspended from them like a weight, and this causes a violent pain in the clavicular region; there is scarcely a cough, but an inclination to cough: if there should be one it is dry. The breathing is laboured, for the diaphragm which assists in the collapse and distension of the lung does not give its aid: the patients become of a dirty green or leaden hue, loathe their food, or if they eat, are troubled with flatus in the hypochondria, and have fœtid

sour eructations, tasting of bile, accompanied with shivering and nausea; the bowels are generally relaxed, with scanty bilious and slimy stools. These affections have always their exacerbations. There is no great aberration of mind, but the patients are absent and stupified; great lassitude, cold extremities, trembling and chilliness, spasmodic hiccough, jaundice, and general suffusion of the body with bile, are the attendants. If jaundice appear before the end of the week, it carries very many off.

Those who do not, either by hemorrhage or profuse alvine discharges of copious bilious dejections, or a large quantity of clear urine, avert the mischief, become affected at the end of three weeks with hepatic abscess, or if they escape longer without abscess, the disease ends in incurable dropsy; there is thirst, though the patients drink little; the body is dry, and lean: there is longing for sour substances, but no taste. Autumn engenders this disease, from the indigestion that attends on eating the varied produce of this season; adults are most liable to it.

CHAPTER VIII.

ON ACUTE AFFECTIONS OF THE VENA CAVA.

A BROAD central vein shoots from the portæ of the liver to its extremity, which, after splitting into many fine divisions, finally spreads through all its substance into branches that are at last become invisible, and the terminations of another set of veins anastomose with their extremities, which, at first small and numerous, become larger and fewer, and at last unite in the middle of the liver, so as to form one large vessel. At this spot it divides into two branches which proceed across the gland, the one having traversed its principal lobe, makes its appearance on its convex border, and then perforating the diaphragm joins the heart, this is called the "Vena Cava." The other after passing underneath the fifth lobe to its convex edge goes to the spine, and from this spot extends along it as far as the Ischia; this vein is also called "Cava," having the same name, for it is in fact one and the same vessel, and has its origin from the liver, and a probe might be passed either from the superior cava in the heart to that vessel which lies beside the spine, or from the one beside the spine through the liver to the heart, for its course is identical.

This is the vein which I think is affected in acute and violent disease; for it is all one, though there are other physicians who conceive that it is the vein only that lies along the spine that is affected, because the symptoms are not evident in the vein that goes to the heart; but as this extends, and adheres to no other part within the thorax, but is raised above the surface of the diaphragm till it joins this organ, if any serious disease did attack it, it would be masked from the thorax surrounding it.

Dilatations happen in this vein, which if they burst are attended with a hemorrhage that proves rapidly fatal, the effused blood being discharged upwards through the lung and trachea if the rupture occur in the thorax, while if it be near the origin of the vessel the blood is discharged into the abdomen, and surrounds the bowels which float in it, and before what is effused can make its appearance downwards, the patients die, for the abdomen is filled with blood.

If inflammation arise in this vein it proves rapidly fatal, especially if it be violent; it is attended with a sharp and gnawing sense of heat pent up in both cavities (thorax and abdomen), superficially it is slight, so that to the touch there seems but little heat while the patient thinks himself on fire; the pulse is small, very rapid, as if compressed and driven along; the extremities are cold, the thirst is violent, the mouth parched, the face red, at times, pale; there is a sort of redness over the body; the hypochondria are hard and contracted; pain chiefly on the right side, with a constant fluttering of the vessel which extends as far as the flank; in some cases this occurs in the artery near the spine which is indicated by the pulsations in the other hypochondrium, for lying to the left of the vein it becomes affected from sympathy, affording no relief to any part of the body, not even softening the skin, which is dry, wrinkled, and rough, especially in the projecting bony parts such as the elbow, knees, or knuckles; the sleep is broken, in some cases, no stools are passed, while in others they are small, irritating, and bilious; the urine is yellow and scalding. The patients are not positively delirious, but stupid; they keep wasting away: whoever saw the disease at this time would call it *causos* (ardent fever), and the phenomena are certainly allied to those of fever; it occurs too in the autumn, which is the most fatal time for adults and young people, whose bodies are enfeebled from bad living and hard work. Death generally takes place in a fortnight, when the disease is protracted in a month. They who have the inflammation slight in the first instance, or its intensity speedily abating, may escape death indeed, but are not released from the disorder, for they are long ill of fever; the dangerous symptoms subside, such as the pain and tension of the hypochondria, the bad pulse, and torpor of the mind, but still the patients are languid, listless, and anxious: fever and thirst succeed, the tongue and mouth are parched; they draw in deep inspirations, copiously quaffing as it were the air, running after it, and getting all they can to cool themselves, they often greedily swallow a quantity of cold water, which relieves them for a short time; then again they become inflamed with thirst, drink to satiety, and so the disease goes on; and here, as in other ardent fevers, the good physician may safely give cold water in abundance, but especially to those who are attacked with fever from disease of the cava: and if what is drunk passes off by the bowels or bladder, there is no need to produce vomiting; but if it do not, after much cold water has been taken, you must do so; for

a man would burst if he drank to such an extent, and nothing passed away either by perspiration, urine, or stool.

CHAPTER IX.

ON ACUTE AFFECTIONS OF THE KIDNEYS.

THE kidneys, even under acute attacks, have little influence on the general state of the body in indicating danger: they are glandular in their nature, and liable to destructive disease; their office is an important one, being for the secretion and elimination of urine from the blood.

Either a stone, an attack of inflammation, a clot of blood, or something of this sort may cause a stoppage, and though no general disease be evident in the body from its suffering, yet the suppression of urine will produce all sorts of mischief. It is attended with a sharp sense of heat, a languor, a heavy pain in the loins near the spine, a remarkable distension of the parts in the hypochondriac region, the suppression of urine is not complete; for it is voided in drops, but there is an inclination to pass a great deal from an inclination of fulness; when it becomes sharp and scalding the disease is attended with shivering, trembling, spasms, distension, and the same sense of fulness in the hypochondriac regions as occurs and is felt in abdominal flatulency from taking a quantity of bad food; the pulse at first is not frequent but sluggish; if the malady increase it becomes small, quick, hurried, and irregular; the sleep is light, painful, and broken, and the patients will start suddenly up as though somebody had pricked them, and then fall into a heavy sleep as if from fatigue; there is no great mental aberration, but they are inclined to wander, their look is livid when the desire to pass their urine returns, it is expelled in small quantities, with spasm and great pain, and drop by drop, the pain afterwards slightly remits, and then returns. They who die, perish the soonest from whom nothing passes, for many will recover from the stone going through the ureters into the bladder, or from an inflammation, that produces suppuration, or subsides quickly; for if it abate but a little, so that the urine can come away, they escape death, though they waste away for a long time. They who suffer under these attacks are still able to go about, but keep wasting away: the seasons, places, and times of life which produce affections of the Vena Cava, give rise to this complaint.

Sometimes hemorrhage breaks out in a gush from the kidneys, and flows incessantly for many days; persons so affected do not die from hemorrhage but from the inflammation that is consequent on the retention of the blood, which usually proves fatal from its violence.

CHAPTER X.

ON ACUTE DISEASES OF THE BLADDER.

ACUTE disease of the bladder is attended with danger, even when it occurs sympathetically, while if it arise idiopathically, it is much more serious and fatal; for it exerts a most powerful and sympathetic influence on all parts, as well as the nerves and mind. The bladder is a cold, white sort of tendinous substance, removed as far as possible from the natural heat and very near the external cold, situate at the very lowest part of the abdomen, and as far as may be from the thorax. It serves, however, the important office of evacuating the urine.

If merely a stoppage occur from calculi, clots of blood, or any accident that arise in or out of this viscus, it is highly dangerous. In the case of women, it is subject to pressure in inflammation of the uterus, and in man, from the long portion of the end of the rectum: as well as frequently to inordinate fulness from the constraint of modesty in society and convivial meetings, when from becoming distended, it loses the power of contraction, and expelling its contents. When the urine is stopped, the parts above become filled, the kidneys and ureters distended with the feeling of a heavy pain in the loins, and with convulsions, tremor, shivering, and delirium. If, in addition, the bladder be affected with ulceration or inflammation much mischief follows: the destructive effect of ulceration, however, is much the most rapid; but ulceration, abscess, suppuration, and any affections that are not acute, will be described under chronic disease. I shall now merely speak of those that prove fatal within fourteen days, a little more or less, such as inflammation, clots of blood, or stone, falling into the neck of this viscus. On such an accident the urine is suppressed, the epigastrium becomes swollen, a sharp pain is felt through the whole of the belly, the bladder becomes distended: on the tenth day, cold sweats come on; vomiting of pituitous, followed by bilious matter; the whole body becomes cold, especially the feet. If the disorder get much worse, fever sets in, accompanied with hiccough, a frequent, small, and irregular pulse, the face becomes red, general distress, delirium, and convulsions follow. Inflammation of the bladder usually arises from the taking of poisonous substances, such as cantharides or the buprestis, in which case the whole belly is violently affected, all the symptoms are aggravated, and death soon follows.

Sometimes hemorrhage occurs from the bladder. In this case the blood is thin and fluid; it rarely proves fatal, although it is not easily stopped: the danger arises from clots and inflammation, for the coldness, mortification, gangrene, and such like mischief that follow this accident, soon prove fatal.

These are diseases of winter and autumn, of manhood, and still

more so of old age. At other seasons and periods of life they do not occur so constantly, and prove less fatal. Children are safer than any other class of persons.

CHAPTER XI.

ON HYSTERICAL SUFFOCATION.

IN the middle of the ilia in women lies the womb, a viscus specially appertaining to the female, and almost endowed with life, for it moves spontaneously here and there, sometimes aloft toward the cartilage of the sternum, or obliquely toward the right or left, the liver or spleen, and then again goes to the very bottom of the abdomen, and, in short, it is nowhere stationary : it delighteth too in sweet odours, draweth nigh unto them, while it is annoyed with offensive ones and shuns them, and the womb in the female is altogether like one animal within another.

If it be on a sudden carried aloft and stop there long, and the viscera be forcibly pressed out of their place, the woman has the same sense of choking as epileptics have, but without their spasms; for the liver, midriff, lungs, and heart suddenly compressed through want of room, seem to cause loss of breath and voice ; the carotids too are compressed through sympathy with the heart, and this gives rise to headache, loss of sensation, and fresh feeling of stupor.

There is an analogous affection in females attended with suffocation and loss of voice, which does not arise from the womb, for it occurs to men as well, after the manner of catalepsy. In those affections that arise from the womb, the smelling at disagreeable substances, and the application of sweet-scented ones to the private parts affords relief, whereas in the other form they are of no use : the limbs too in hysteria move, which they do not in the other case. Idiopathic tremors may attack the womb, as well as others that are not so ; but then the latter arise from the administration of medicines to procure abortion, the application of violent cold, the stoppage of a profuse hemorrhage, and things of a like nature.

When the woman begins to feel affected from the motion of the womb upwards, there is a disinclination to the pursuit of business, a languor, an atony, a weakness in the knees, a dizziness, a general relaxation of the limbs, a pain and sense of weight in the head ; she feels too a pain in the veins placed on either side of the nose.

When she is about to fall, she experiences a gnawing sensation at the precordia, an emptiness in the iliac regions near where the womb is placed ; the pulse flags, becomes irregular, intermits, a violent feeling of suffocation follows, with loss of speech and perception ; the respiration becomes indistinct and scarcely perceptible, and death comes on most rapidly and is hardly credited ; for there is nothing like a corpse about her, but her hue is lifelike, nay, she

seems rather ruddier in death. The eyes are slightly prominent, full of lustre, scarcely to be termed fixed or distorted.

If the womb shifts back into its place before the disorder reach its extreme point, she escapes suffocation; the bowels rumble, the urine is discharged, the respiration becomes stronger and more distinct, and resuscitation after this attack is as rapid as death is in those who die of it; for though the womb easily ascends aloft, it as readily returns from thence, for it is a floating body, and the membranes that support it are moist, and the spot where it is placed is wet, and it respectively avoids or pursues what is unpleasant or pleasant; hence it readily moves to each side like the poop of a vessel and floats up and down, and thus the young are liable to this disease, while the old are but little so, for their age, mode of life and imagination is volatile, and their womb does not keep fixed, while inasmuch as they are older, the time and mode of life, judgment, and the womb become steady. This species of choking is confined to females.

The womb is liable, however, to the same diseases as attack men, such as inflammation and hemorrhage, and the symptoms that attend them are the same; fever, asphyxia, and loss of speech. In hemorrhage, however, death is the quickest, for it is like cutting an animal's throat.

CHAPTER XII.

ON SATYRIASIS.

WE find the Satyrs, priests of Bacchus, in paintings and ornaments with an erect phallus, the mystic symbol; and the disease, Satyriasis, derives its name from this mystic show, for the patient is constantly in a like condition.

The lust for sexual intercourse is ungovernable, and is unappeased even after many continuous gratifications. The disease is attended with spasm, tension of the nerves and tendons both of the glands, of the groin, and perinæum, accompanied by inflammation and pain in the genitals; the face is red, and bedewed with perspiration. The patient goes about wrapped in silence and sorrow, cast down as it were in affliction at the calamity; if the disorder subdues too the man's sense of shame, he cannot bridle his filthy tongue, he is unable to control his lustful acts though in public; raving with his obscene imagination, he cannot contain himself; tormented with thirst, he vomits much phlegm, and the foam sits on his lips as in the lascivious goat, and he has a smell like this animal. After long retention, the urine flows away; but it is white, thick, and like semen. The bowels become relaxed, the sides and arm pits are constantly itching; he is liable to convulsions, either loathes his food, or snatches it violently and voraciously.

If the malady prove fatal, the patient is disturbed with flatus, the abdomen becomes distended, all the muscles and tendons are tense, motion is difficult, attended with cramps in the limbs, and a small weak irregular pulse.

Sometimes the bowels are violently disturbed, and put an end to all the symptoms by the discharge of a copious tenacious bilious matter, and sometimes vomiting relieves the patient. The disease is not cured without danger. The cure consists in deep and long sleep, for much sleep cools, relaxes, and deadens the sensation of the nerves; and this benumbing and cooling cure Satyriasis.

The disease occurs in spring and summer, and principally to lads and youths, especially those whose dispositions are salacious. It is a most severe, as well as a most filthily disgusting disorder; the patient often dies within a week. It is said women have the same affection, and concupiscence, and act in the same way; and I believe that there is in women of moist temperaments, a lasciviousness with effusion of much moisture: this is, however, any thing but Satyriasis, for their nature is not adapted to it, for it is cold: and again, a woman has no parts suited to erection like a Satyr, from whom the disease derives its name; so on the other hand, men do not suffer the choking of hysteria, for man has no womb.

BOOK I.

ON THE CAUSES AND SIGNS OF CHRONIC DISEASES.

CHAPTER I.

ON CHRONIC AFFECTIONS.

THE pain in chronic diseases is great, the wasting away tedious, and the cure uncertain, for either such diseases are not thoroughly got rid of, or they recur from a slight inadvertence, and the patients have either not the resolution to persevere to the last, or if they do persevere, they commit some error in the long dieting requisite. If they should be too in a state of suffering, and be obliged to submit to a painful treatment, to thirst, hunger, nauseous medicines, the torture of operations either by incision or cautery, which are necessary in diseases of long standing, they run away from them soliciting, as it were rather death itself, and here we discern the excellence of the practitioner in his patience, his varied and innocent allowance of what is agreeable, and in the consolation he affords. It behoves the patient too to be resolute, and co-operate with the physician against his disorder, for when it has once laid violently hold of the frame, it not merely quickly wastes and

destroys it, but frequently perverts the senses, and deranges the mind from want of power in the body, as we see in mania and melancholy, of which I shall presently speak. I now proceed to describe Chronic Headache.

CHAPTER II.

ON CHRONIC HEADACHE.

IF the head be in slight pain from any incidental cause, which should last even for some days, the disorder is called Kephalgia, but if it endure for a long time, and for many protracted periods, become worse and more difficult to cure, we give it the name of Kephaleia.

There are many varieties of this disease, in some cases the pain is constant, slight, and does not intermit, while in others it returns at a stated period, as in attacks of quotidian fever, in some it lasts from sun-set to noon, when it perfectly ceases, or from noon to evening, or even into the night, and in this case the circuit does not last long, in some the whole head is affected, sometimes merely the right or left side, the forehead or fortanelle, and such attacks shift their place even during the same day.

Occasionally, the right side only or the left is attacked, involving one temple, an ear, or an eyebrow, or the eye as far as its centre, or one half the nose, beyond which the pain does not extend, but remains confined to one half of the head, this is termed Heterocrania. It is no mild disease, even though it intermit and seem slight, and when the attack is severe, it produces unseemly and formidable consequences, being followed by spasm and distortion of the face, the eyes become either fixed rigidly like horns, or convulsively rolled in here and there from dizziness accompanied with deep-seated pain reaching as far as the coverings of the brain, the patient is bathed in perspiration, and has a sudden pain in the back of the neck as if smitten by the blow of a stick, he has a feeling of nausea, vomits bilious matter, and falls down, and if the disorder get worse, he dies. If it be of a milder character, and do not proceed to a fatal extent, it becomes chronic, attended with great dullness, weight in the head, and uneasiness, and life becomes a burden; the patient contrives to avoid the light, for in this affection darkness gives relief, he can neither bear to see or hear anything pleasant, the sense of smell is vitiated, nothing sweet-scented gives him any pleasure, though he still avoids what is unpleasant, he is weary of life and covets death.

The disease is caused by cold and drought. If the disorder last long and gradually grow worse, Vertigo follows these pains.

CHAPTER III.

ON VERTIGO.

WHEN sight becomes dim, and the head seems to whirl, and the ears ring with a noise like running water, or like the wind rushing among the sails, or have a sound in them like flutes or pipes, or the creaking of a wagon, the disorder is termed vertigo, it is bad as a mere symptom in the head, and bad where it has become from continued headache of itself a chronic disease. If these symptoms do not go away, but the dizziness lasts, and these peculiar feelings become established, without being relieved, the disease vertigo is confirmed. It originates from moisture and cold. If it prove incurable, it gives rise to such disorders as mania, melancholy, and epilepsy, and the symptoms peculiar to each set in. In vertigo however there is a feeling of weight in the head, considerable haziness before the eyes, and dancing specks, (*muscæ volitantes*) the patient knows neither himself nor the bystanders, if the disorder increase, the limbs refuse their support, and he creeps on the ground, nausea comes on, a vomiting of phlegmy, yellow, or black bilious matter. On yellow bile, mania is the attendant; on black, melancholy; on phlegm, epilepsy, such is the course the disorder takes.

CHAPTER IV.

ON EPILEPSY.

EPILEPSY is truly a protean and strange disorder, fierce in its assaults, severe, and destructive, for sometimes a single fit proves fatal, but if the patient bear it through habit he drags on an existence constantly enduring shame, pain, and humiliation; and the malady does not readily leave him but continues during the prime and flowery period of life; it assails the youth and stripling, and if by good fortune it is got rid of as life advances, it takes its departure with the bloom of the season, leaving many children deformed through sheer envy of their beauty, either by withering an arm, distorting the face, or utterly bereaving them of some sense. If the malady be firmly established and have taken deep root, neither the physician nor the vicissitudes of age can induce it to depart, but it attends the sufferer to his grave. It is a disorder too of great pain, attended with spasm and distortion of the limbs and eyes, and sometimes it will make a man maniacal. It is truly painful to witness a fit, its termination is humiliating, for the urine and fæces pass involuntarily.

There is a sort of ignominy too in its character for it seems to

attack those who offend the moon, and hence the disease is termed "sacred;" or it may be from other reasons, either from its magnitude, (for what is great, is sacred) or from the cure not being in the power of man but of God, or from the notion that a demon has entered the patient, or from all put together, that it has been so called.

The phenomena of the acute form have been already described, but if the disease become inveterate, the patients are never thoroughly free from it during the intervals, but are sluggish, dejected, moping, misanthropic, unsociable, not mild in their intercourse, their sleep is troubled, and disturbed with strange dreams, they loathe their food, digestion is bad, they are of a sallow and leaden hue, slow at learning from the obtuseness of their understanding and perception, dull of hearing but troubled with noises and buzzing in the head, their speech indistinct and faltering, arising either from the character of the disease or from the wounds inflicted in its attacks, for they are convulsed and the tongue is variously distorted in the mouth, the disease conveys a notion that they are quite silly. It originates in cold and moisture.

CHAPTER V.

ON MELANCHOLY.

IN acute disease it is a very fatal symptom for black bile to make its appearance upwards, and not a very safe one if it pass downwards, and while chronic affections if it go downwards end in dysentery and pain of the liver (in the case of females however it may be a purgation instead of their menstrual discharge, if they are not otherwise in danger); so if it pass upwards to the stomach or diaphragm it produces melancholy, giving rise to the vapours, offensive eructations, which have a fishy smell, and flatulent crepitus: it perverts too the understanding, so that formerly those who were so affected were termed both melancholic and vapourish. Some are not troubled with this wind, nor black bile, but with ungovernable rage and the deepest sorrow and dejection, and such are also termed Melancholic, Chole expressing anger, and Melaine what is very savage, as Homer testifies where he says,

"When with a gloomy frown
The Monarch started from his shining throne—
Black Choler filled his breast that boil'd with ire,
And from his eye-balls flash'd the living fire."

POPE.

The melancholic when likely to die of the disorder are thus affected; free from fever, they become dejected from some particular fancy, and my opinion is that melancholy is the beginning and forms part of mania. In mania the mind is at one time prone to

anger, while at another it is joyous, but in melancholy all is grief and moodiness; the maniac passes the greater part of life, devoid of common sense, committing grievous and distressing acts; while the melancholy are not uniformly affected, but either suspect poison, flee to solitude from hatred of mankind, take a superstitious turn, or loathe their life, and if it happen that at some period or other they should get the better of this dejection, joy usually takes its place and they become maniacs.

How and where this disease usually arises I shall now describe. In the case of the melancholy the cause exists in the hypochondria and the parts near the diaphragm, and the bile passes either up or down. If the head become sympathetically affected, irascibility is turned into laughter and joyousness, during the greater part of life, and the patients become maniacal more through aggravation of the disorder than any pain it occasions.

Dryness is the cause of both diseases. Men become both maniacal and melancholic, and especially those who are young; women too are affected with mania worse than men. They are most liable to it who are approaching, and who have reached manhood; the season of summer and autumn gives rise to it, spring brings it to a crisis.

The indications are tolerably obvious, and the commencement of melancholy is shown when the patients are, without any cause, either silent, sad, moody, or unreasonably stupid, and when they become irascible, desponding, troubled in their sleep and start in their dreams.

If the disorder get worse, unwonted terrors assail them, their dreams wear an appearance of frightful and vivid reality, and the very things they would desire to avoid before they were ill, continue to haunt them in their dreams; fickle minded, at one time mean, parsimonious, and avaricious, they shortly become liberal, profuse, and munificent, through no mental excellence, but from the mutability of the disorder, which if it get worse, makes them hate and shun mankind, bewail for no reason whatever, reproach their existence, and covet death. In many cases the mind loses its power of perception, and they become as fools; ignorant of every thing, and oblivious of themselves, they pass a mere animal existence; the habit of body becomes depraved, the hue is a dirty green from the bile not being properly evacuated, but dispersed through the blood and the whole body; they are voracious but lean, for neither sleep, drink nor food strengthens their limbs, for watching dissipates every thing. The bowels are constipated, pass nothing, or if they do, what comes away is dry, round, and floats in black bilious matter, the urine is scanty and scalding, the patients are suffused with bile, troubled with flatus in the hypochondria, and with fœtid eructations which have a strong flavour like salt, followed by a moist acid matter mixed with bile. The pulse is small, sluggish, feeble, and frequent, as from the effect of cold.

There is a story told, that a person so affected who proved incurable, fell in love with a girl, and that when his physicians could do him no good, love cured him; but my belief is he was in love from the very first, and that he was dejected and dispirited, from want of success with the lady, whilst to the public (who were not aware he was in love) he seemed melancholic; but that as soon as he had kindled the flame of love in the fair one, he recovered from his gloom, discarded anger and grief, and joy lighted up from despondency, and he was restored to his senses with Cupid for his doctor.

CHAPTER VI.

ON MANIA.

THE varieties of forms of Mania are infinite, though they are all included under one genus; it is a complete and permanent distraction of the mind unattended with fever, so that if at any period fever should occur, it would not originate as a necessary appurtenance of mania, but from some incidental cause; for though wine, in drunkenness, gives rise to inflammation, and occasions dérangement, and eating some substances, like the mandrake and henbane, may cause madness, yet such effects are by no means to be termed mania; for as they arise suddenly, so they subside quickly, while, on the contrary, mania remains permanent; dotage too, the malady incidental to old age, bears no resemblance to mania; for it is a torpor of the senses, a benumbing of the mind arising from cold, while the cause of mania is hot and dry, and its effects are violent, and while the dotage of old age never goes off, but accompanies the patient to his grave, mania intermits, and ultimately with great care may entirely cease, though the intermission in the case of mania is imperfect if the disease be not cured by proper treatment, or the beneficial influence of the season; and several who think themselves well have a relapse either in the spring, or from some error of diet, or accidental fit of passion.

The most liable to be affected with this disease are they who are naturally irascible, and of a sprightly, active, easy, cheerful, and sportive disposition, as well as those inclined to an opposite temperament, and who are dull, gloomy, slow to learn, and who, though plodding, soon forget what they have learned; the latter class is more prone to melancholy, while the former is more liable to mania, which is the case too with those who are full and hot blooded, and with those arrived at puberty, and young persons in full vigour; whilst others, where heat arises from black bile and the constitution has tendency to drought, most readily become melancholy. The habit of living, gluttony, immoderate stuffing, drunkenness, lewdness, and concupiscence will bring it on, and

occasionally women will become affected with mania from amenorrhœa, when the uterus exercises a strong influence on their sexual feelings; some are not so readily affected, but when they are so, become violently deranged: such are the various causes of this disease; men may also be affected in like manner if any thing cause an obstruction to an habitual excretion of blood, bile, or perspiration.

In the cheerful form of mania the patients are constantly laughing, jesting, dancing by day and night in public, they will crown themselves with chaplets, and go like victors from a contest; this variety of mania is not attended with danger to those near them, while others are mad from anger and sometimes tear their clothes, kill their keepers, and lay violent hands on themselves; this variety is dangerous to those near them. The forms of this disease are infinite; the ingenious and clever have become astronomers without instruction, self-created philosophers, and poets by inspiration from the Muses, so that even in disease a liberal education has some advantage, whilst the unlettered occupy themselves in carrying weights, moulding clay, and working like carpenters and masons: beset with strange fancies, one man is in constant fear that some oil cruets will fall and crush him, while another will not drink, having a notion that he is a brick, and will be melted by the liquid.

There is a story told of a carpenter, who when at home was a workman clever at measuring, cutting and planing wood, in putting it together, fitting and carefully finishing a building, in transacting business with his employers, in bargaining for and selling his work at a proper price, so that he was thoroughly in his senses at home; but if he went abroad to market, to bathe, or any other business, shouldering his tools he went groaning out of the house, and when he got out of sight of his servants and his workshop, became downright mad; and as soon as he returned, directly came to his senses. Here was a connection between his mind and the place.

The cause of this disorder is in the head and hypochondria, which sometimes begin to be affected both at once, or one may disorder the other; but in mania and melancholy, the principal seat of the disease is in the viscera, while for the most part in phrensy it is in the head and senses, and in phrensy the patients have false perceptions and see things as present which are not so, objects being represented to their sight which do not appear to others, whereas the maniacal see only as they ought to see, but do not judge of what they see, as they ought to judge.

When the disease is violent, perception is clear and distinct, the patient suspicious, irascible, on no pretext whatever, and unreasonably dejected, in these mania turns to settled gloom; where it has the cheerful tendency, they become gay. Some are unreasonably watchful, both sorts have their countenances altered, they are affected with pain, or a sort of weight in the head, the sense of hearing is exceedingly acute, while the understanding is very dull; many are annoyed with a singing and buzzing in the ears like that

of pipes or flutes ; if the disorder get worse, they become flatulent, affected with nausea, voracious and violent in seizing their food, for they keep awake, and watching creates hunger, they do not become emaciated like valetudinarians, for in this attack they are rather inclined to become stout, although they are pale. If any of the intestines become involved in inflammation, the appetite, pulse, and nutrition, is impaired, the eyes are sunk and do not twinkle ; where the tendency is to melancholy, images of a blue or blackish cast flit before them ; while in mania these phantasms are more inclined to assume a red or scarlet hue, in many cases like the flash of lightning, and the patients feel alarmed as if scathed by the bolt ; in others the eyes are red and bloodshot.

When the disorder is at its height, the patients are subject to lewd dreams, the lust for venery is so uncontrollable that they are neither ashamed nor hesitate to indulge it openly ; if corrected or rebuked, they kindle into wrath, and become perfectly furious ; some exhibit their madness in one way, some in another, some take to running violently and come back to the same spot without knowing it, some fall to quarreling with the bystanders, while others keep bawling out and complaining of robbery and violence ; some flee from the society of mankind to a desert spot and live by themselves.

When the disorder begins to abate, its victims are dull, silent, and gloomy, for being rendered aware of the disorder, they feel the burden of the calamity.

THERE IS ANOTHER FORM OF MANIA,

When the patients cut their limbs, through a religious phantasy, to gratify, as they think, their tutelary gods, who require them to do so ; this is the madness of opinion merely, for in other respects they are perfectly sane. They are excited by the music of the flute, and what cheers the mind, by drink, and the plaudits of the bystanders. This is an inspired madness ; when they come to themselves, they are gay, free from care like men initiated into the divine mysteries, but are wan, and long weak from the pain of their wounds.

CHAPTER VII.

ON PARALYSIS.

Apoplexy, Paraplegia, Paresis, and Paralysis are all of one genus ; for they consist in loss either of the power of motion, of the sense of touch, or of both together, sometimes of the understanding, at others of the rest of the senses. Apoplexy is a paralysis of the whole frame, involving perception, the understanding, and power of motion, and hence the cure of a violent apoplexy is impossible,

and that of a mild one not easy. Paraplegia destroys the sense of feeling and power of motion of merely a part of the body, such as an arm or leg; paralysis, on the other hand, usually destroys motion only and the power of action. If the sense of feeling alone be defective (though this is a rare affection) the disease is rather to be termed anaesthesia, than paresis; and when Hippocrates would describe a leg through its whole length as apoplectic, and as it were dead, he means to say that it was useless and incurable, for what constitutes a violent apoplexy in the whole body, in the leg denotes paraplegia. The want of power in the bladder to retain its urine is properly Paresis; contraction of the eyelid, or the parts and muscles about the jaws and chin, to either side by spasmodic distortion, is called canine spasm; when the knees refuse their support, temporary torpor, and loss of pulse succeed, and the patient falls down, we call the disorder *Leipothumia*, or fainting.

Parts are sometimes paralysed singly, as an eyebrow, a finger, or a larger member, such as an arm or a leg, and sometimes several together, sometimes the parts on the right side, sometimes those on the left, either separately or all together, and either completely or partially, not merely different parts of the same name and such as are fellows, as the eyes, arms, or legs, but those that are united, such as half the nose, the tongue, as far as the mesion line, one tonsil, half the fauces and gullet, and I think the same thing occurs in the stomach, bowels, and bladder, and to the rectum from its very commencement, (but the internal parts lie hidden and out of sight,) and that their power of action is divided; and hence it seems to me that a moiety of the parts is affected, being cut as it were in two by the disease: this illustrates the difference of power of the right and left sides in health and in the crisis of disease, for they are both liable to the same influence, and the occasion of the disease is alike in both, whether it arise from cold or indigestion; but both do not suffer alike, for the influences of nature are equivalent when she acts on parts whose powers are equally balanced, which cannot be the case where these are not equipoised. If any part that presides over others below the head be attacked, such as the covering of the spinal cord, continuous parts of the same name become paralysed, thus the right and left sides are involved, as the right or left of the spine happens to be affected. If the attack originate in the head, the left parts become paralysed, when its right side is affected, and in like manner the right becomes so when its left side is attacked, this is caused by the interlacement of the origin of the nerves, for those on the right side do not proceed in a direct line as far as the extremities, but uniting at their origin, each immediately attaches itself to the one opposite, in the manner of our letter X. In short, either the whole body may be paralysed, or parts of it, either on one side or the other.

The nerves from the head are quite differently affected, and are more prone to produce want of sensation, not readily, so to say,

causing loss of motion; but if they sympathise with the moter nerves, they do suffer a slight loss of motive power, for they naturally have some in themselves, though in an inferior degree. Sometimes the nerves that pass from one muscle to another, which have the chief motive power impart it to the nerves proceeding from the head; and indeed the latter receive their greatest motive power from this source, having themselves but little; these muscular nerves are more liable to suffer loss of motive power, it is rare for them to be affected with loss of sensation, indeed it appears they never are so; for if any fasciculus of nerves be destroyed as it proceeds from one bone to another, from being either wounded or ruptured, the parts become powerless and dragged along, but not devoid of feeling.

The following are the forms of paraplegia. Sometimes the limbs become paralytic, in a state of extension, and cannot be made to bend; these members appear very long, sometimes they become curved and cannot be stretched out, and if you forcibly extend them on adapting splints to them, you find them shorter than natural. The pupil of the eye is liable to both these varieties of disease, for it becomes greatly dilated, and the affection is termed *Platucoria*, and sometimes contracted to a very small size which I term *Phthisis*, or *Mudriasis*; the bladder also suffers a paralysis of the functions peculiar to it, being either paralysed, in a state of distension, or becoming incontinent, or rolled up as it were in itself when full of urine, and unable to void it.

The causes of palsy are six: they arise from a wound, blow, cold, indigestion, venery, and drunkenness, also from ungovernable mental affections, such as surprize, alarm, and dejection of spirits, add to which in the case of children, sudden fright; unexpected and great joy has also produced paralysis, and even death has ensued from uncontrollable laughter. Such are the primary causes; the ultimate and important one is the chilling of the natural heat, it happens too from moisture or dryness, and then is more difficult of cure than from the other causes; though from a wound, or division of a nerve, it is incurable. In reference to age, the old are liable to it and are not readily cured, but boys soon recover. As regards seasons, winter is the most liable to produce it, then spring, then autumn, and last of all summer; the habits of body prone to it are those which are unnaturally fat, moist, indolent, and sensual.

That the disorder is established is shown by the loss of motion, want of sensibility of the parts to heat and cold, and when pulled, pricked, or handled; it is rare for the extremities to be so affected; but this freedom from pain does not make the case less likely to get well. These diseases come on suddenly; if they have a protracted form of attack, the symptoms are heaviness in the head, difficulty of motion, torpor, a feeling of cold, and sometimes of more than usual heat, broken sleep, more troubled dreams, when all of a sudden the patients are seized with paralysis.

In canine spasm it is not very usual for all parts of the face to be

convulsed, but the left side inclines to the right, or the right to the left, and the chin is usually distorted to one side or the other, as if the jaw was moved from its place, when the articulation is dislocated from gaping widely, and the chin protrudes beyond the upper jaw; the eye of the affected cheek is distorted, and quivers with the lower lid, the upper lid also quivers sometimes with the eyeball, sometimes by itself, the lips also are stretched each by itself, sometimes both collapse, producing stammering, sometimes they are firmly pressed together, and on a sudden become separated, and sputter out the secreted saliva, the tongue becomes convulsed, for this too is made up of muscle and nerves, and it suddenly springs to the roof of the mouth, producing a distinct noise, the uvula also becomes convulsed, and if the mouth be shut, it makes a noise you would not expect, if the mouth be opened, you see it sometimes strongly and quickly in motion, like an oyster, and in this case also it makes a noise: there is in canine spasm a delusion, for it seems to those who look at it, that the unaffected parts are the diseased, for from the tension, the colour, and the greater size of the eye, the affected parts appear the sound, but such opinion is confuted, by the acts of laughing, talking, and closing the lips or eyes, for the affected portions are all convulsed with an audible sound, the lip does not smile, but remains without motion when the patient speaks; the eyelid does not play freely, the eye is fixed, and there is no feeling in the parts when touched, whilst the sound parts speak, wink, feel, and smile.

CHAPTER VIII.

ON PHTHISIS.

WHEN pus forms in the parychema of the lungs after abscess, chronic cough, or the bringing up of blood, and is expectorated, the disease is termed Pye, or Phthisis, while if the suppuration occur in the thorax or side, and matter be carried upwards through the lungs, it takes the name of Empye: when the lungs become ulcerated and eroded by the pus which is effused, it is no longer termed Empye, but Phthoe.

The fever is perpetual and seems never to cease, though it is masked during the day by the perspiration and coldness of the body, and it is the peculiar characteristic of Phthoe, for the fever to revive and light up towards night, and to conceal itself in the bowels during the day, though it is still manifested by the languor, loss of power, and wasting of the patient; for if it really did go away, how could he help gaining flesh, strength, and getting relief? for on its return, all the evils are aggravated, the pulse is small and indistinct, there is the same watchfulness, pallor, and other symptoms as attend on fever. The varieties of sputa are infinite, livid, black, or very dark, pale, white, or whitish green, flat or round,

hard and tenacious, or thin and soluble ; free from smell or offensive ; all these varieties does the pus assume. They who try the sputa, either by fire or water, do not seem to me to understand Phthoe, for the sight is more to be depended on than all the other senses together, not merely in respect to what is brought up, but also with reference to the appearance of the patient, for when any person sees another pale, feeble, constantly coughing and wasting away, he pronounces it a clear case of Phthoe. Those patients too are properly enough termed phthisical, who, though they have no ulcer in the lungs, keep wasting away with lingering fever and a perpetual, hard, short cough, where nothing is expectorated. There is a sense of weight in the thorax, for the lung has lost its tone, an uneasiness, an oppression, disgust of food, chilliness in the evening, with heat again towards morning, and the perspiration which bathes the upper parts as far as the thorax is worse than the heat. The expectorations are of the various sorts I have described.

The voice is hoarse, the neck slightly twisted, elongated, and not easily turned to either side, being as it were somewhat stretched, the fingers are lean, though their joints appear thick, they seem mere bones, so much has the flesh shrunk away, the nails are adunced ; the abdomen is wrinkled and flat, for from loss of flesh it neither preserves its filleting nor rotundity, for the same reason the nails become curved, for the fulness of the finger ends that used to expand and support them, have become, as it were, solid, which causes them to feel painful ; the nose is pointed, the cheeks flushed and prominent, the eyes are sunken, but sparkle with a liquid lustre, the face is puffy, pale or livid, the thin parts about the jaws stretched on the teeth, the patients wear a ghastly smile, and their whole appearance is of this character, they are emaciated and fleshless, the muscles of their arms are indistinct, with no vestige of breasts, the nipple merely is visible, you may not merely readily count the ribs, but see where they end, for not even are their articulations with the vertebræ well concealed, nor where they overlap the sternum ; the interval between them is hollow and curved ; the hypochondria are sunk and retracted, the epigastrium and flank adhere as it were to the spine. The joints of the leg, hip, and arm become conspicuous, prominent, and devoid of flesh, and the spines of the vertebræ which were originally in a hollow, now project from the wasting of the muscles on each side, the shoulder blades are seen jutting out like bird's wings. If in such a case the bowels become disordered, it is hopeless : if the patients have a tendency to recover, the reverse of these symptoms occur.

The old are constantly affected, and escape less frequently than any ; the young are till the prime of life liable to phthisis from bringing up blood, and they do not readily recover : children, though constantly liable to be troubled with cough until Phthoe comes on, soon get well. The slender figure, with the breast flat as a board, wing-like scapulæ, prominent throat, fair complexion, and very narrow chest is the subject of this disease ; to the production of which, cold and damp situations are favourable.

CHAPTER IX.

ON EMPYEMA.

WHEN purulent abscess occurs in any cavity of the body, either in the region of the thorax or the parts below the diaphragm, the patients are termed empyetic, or apostematous, as the matter is respectively discharged up or down : and in all cases of ulcer within the parietes of the thorax, whether of the lung under attack of Phthoe, the pleura that girds it, or the lower part where the lung adheres to the spine, in short, of any portion of the thorax whatever, the lung forms a passage for the pus ; while below the diaphragm it escapes by the viscera, the liver, spleen, kidneys, or bladder, and in the female by the womb ; I have myself made an incision into an abscess of the colon on the right side, near the liver, when a large quantity of pus escaped, which flowed also several days through the kidneys and bladder, and the patient recovered.

This disease may arise in any spot from a blow, indigestion, cold, or things of a like nature, while, in the thorax it is caused by a cough of long standing, pleurisy, peripneumony, and chronic catarrh, and at times from the translation of an acute disease to some particular part within this cavity.

Occasionally, the secreted humour, which forms a lodgement in different spots, is inert and deficient in power, at others it is pungently irritating, and produces gangrene. Its varieties are infinite, as I shall presently describe, and it is remarkable how from a membrane so slight and fine, and of such inconsiderable thickness as the pleura, so much pus can flow ; for it frequently collects in great abundance : the cause is to be attributed to the excess of blood by which the membrane becomes thickened ; from this superabundance, pus forms copiously in the middle of it : if this burrow inwards, the rib bones keep their places, and the other variety of Phthisis naturally occurs, which I have previously described, while if it work outwards, the bones become separated, from the abscess pointing and pushing the ribs aside.

There are some symptoms common to all, some peculiar to each ; there is a feeling of weight rather than of pain, for the lung is scarcely sensible to pain ; the fever is not well defined, shivering fits come on towards evening, and sweating during the remissions, watchfulness ensues, the feet and fingers swell, and the enlargements alternately appear and subside, the patients are restless, loathe their food, the whole frame becomes emaciated, and if this state last long, a consumptive habit is established, for nature does not discharge her office, there is neither the prior habitual good digestion, nor a sound state of flesh, and the complexion becomes dingy. The breathing, in all cases bad, is peculiarly so when the affection is in the chest, for then the patients have a cough as

long as inflammation continues to distress them, the pain is increased, as well as the rigor, heat, watchfulness, and dyspnoea; the pulse becomes small, sluggish, and feeble, the mind wanders, and the chest feels distended.

When pus is about to form, all these symptoms become aggravated. What is brought up is small in quantity, though the cough is violent, and the straining severe. The first discharge is viscid, tinged with bile, or of a blackish colour like soot, followed by what is somewhat thick and bloody, and just before the abscess bursts, like solid bits of flesh; when it breaks, there is hazard, if the pus be effused all at once, of suffocation, but if it flow gradually, the patient is in no danger. When the pus has a tendency to escape downwards, the upper parts where the abscess is, are in acute pain, the bowels become relaxed, and there is a copious discharge of bloody, viscid matter; after rupture has taken place there is a rush of bloody matter mixed with pieces of flesh, followed by a flow of pus either by the bowels or urine; the most favourable symptom is, when this passes off by the kidneys and bladder.

Whether the pus pass up or down, the appearances it presents are various; pale, white, ash coloured, livid, black, offensive, or free from smell, very thick, or thinnish, smooth and homogeneous, or rough and unequal, and the fleshy matter that floats in it is either round or flat, easy of solution or glutinous. It may be said of pus in general, that what is white, soft, free from smell, smooth and round, and quickly coughed up or evacuated below, betokens good, while, what is very pale, of a bilious hue, or not of uniform consistency, portends mischief; the livid or black, however, are much worse than the other varieties, for they indicate putridity and eroding ulceration. Attention must be paid to the habit of the patient, and the concomitant symptoms of the disease. If after this excretion, he find himself better, free from fever, digestion return, he become firm in flesh, and of good appetite, if the cough be easy, the pulse and general tone of body good, he is out of danger; while, if there be an accession of fever, and matters get worse, the case is hopeless.

Regard should also be paid to the place where abscess occurs, for when empyema takes place in the sternum, suppuration goes on slowly, for the parts here are cartilaginous, and not fleshy, and such are not readily affected with any great inflammation, but remain for a long time without suppurating, for cartilage is cold in its nature, and its inflammations not dangerous; and although they may waste the body, the process of suppuration is not of long duration, but the spleen, liver, lungs, and diaphragm soon fall into this state, which is highly dangerous and fatal.

CHAPTER X.

ON PULMONARY ABSCESS.

IN those cases of peripneumony, where the inflammation is unattended with any great effusion, the patients do not die; but though they escape the acute form of the attack, they become affected with abscess. I have already described symptoms of impending and perfectly formed abscess in the chapter on empyema. When it is completely established, it does not require the same degree of violence or pain to produce its rupture, or bring up its contents, as is requisite in solid bodies; but they are readily borne upward; for substances of a rare texture are more easily distended than those which are solid; and of such a texture is the lung, being full of holes like a sponge, and not liable to suffer from the effused fluid which passes from one space to another, until it reaches the trachea; there is a ready passage for it, and the pus easily bends and glides along; expiration also impels the breath upwards. The patients usually recover, unless they happen to be choked by the sudden inspiration of the fluid, and the inability of the trachea to admit the air from the quantity of effused pus. Some also die after lingering on, phthisical and empyetic. The pus is white, frothy, mixed with saliva; occasionally, however, it is cineritious, or nearly black. Sometimes when there is much ulceration, and the abscess deep, part as it were of the bronchi are coughed up, and fragments of the lung itself are expectorated. Hoarse, short-winded, with a gruff voice, the patients have their chests distended, and they seem to want them still more so on account of the effused fluid. The dark parts of the eye glisten, the whites are excessively white and full, the cheeks flushed, the veins on the forehead prominent; it is remarkable in these cases, how much better the general strength is than the condition of the body, and how much the spirits exceed the bodily strength.

CHAPTER XI.

ON ASTHMA.

WHEN the respiration becomes laboured after running, exercise, and every exertion, the affection is called asthma; the disease Orthopnea is also termed Asthma; for they who are attacked by it become asthmatical: it is termed Orthopnea too, because the patient can only breathe freely in an upright posture, for he feels suffocated when he lies down, and the disease takes its name from this impediment to the breathing, for the patient stands straight up to get his breath, and if he lies down he is in danger of being choked.

The lung is the part affected, and the diaphragm and thorax that are subsidiary to respiration sympathise; if the heart be involved the patient soon dies, for here the principle of life and respiration are situate.

This disease is caused by the refrigeration and humidity of the breath, being made up of a moist, thick, and viscid humour. Women are more liable to be affected than men, for their temperaments are moist and languid. Children more readily recover, for whilst they are growing their power of producing heat is considerable. Men, though they do not so readily fall ill, sooner die. Death does not take place so soon in those cases where the lungs, from the nature of the patient's business, or the use of woollen clothing, retain their warmth and glow, as is the case with lime burners, copper and iron-smiths, and the fire-lighters at the baths.

The symptoms of an impending attack are a sense of weight in the thorax, an indisposition to pursue habitual duties, or indeed any exertion, a shortness of breath after running or going up any ascent: the patients are hoarse, troubled with cough, flatus in the hypochondria, and with remarkable eructations; they are restless, and experience a slight indistinct heat during the night; the nose is pointed, and prepared to imbibe the air.

If the malady get gradually worse, the cheeks become red, the eyes prominent as in strangled persons, the patients snore while awake and still more so during their sleep, the voice is husky and hardly to be heard, they long for an abundance of cold air, and go out of doors, for the whole house is not sufficient for what they require, they keep gasping as they stand, in order to imbibe with avidity all the air they can get, and from the weight of it keep their mouths wide open to have it in large quantities. The face is pale except the cheeks, which are red; the forehead and neck bathed in sweat, there is a constant violent cough, though very little is raised, and that little is cold and something like froth; the neck swells from the inflation of the breath, the hypochondria are retracted, the pulse is small, frequent, and compressed; the legs thin: if these symptoms become very severe, the man is choked like one in Epilepsy.

If it take a favourable turn, the cough becomes less and easier, and brings up more moist and purulent matter; the bowels are disturbed with a copious watery evacuation, there is a large flow of urine which deposits no sediment, the voice becomes louder, sleep refreshing, the hypochondria lose their tightness, and sometimes a pain travels to the back between the scapulæ. The fits are less frequent, and lighter, but still there is some hoarseness. In this way the patients escape death; but during the remissions, though well enough to go about, carry with them the indications of the disorder.

CHAPTER XII.

ON PNEUMODIA.

PNEUMODIA, like asthma, of which it is a species, originates in the lungs, and the attendant symptoms are generally the same, though there is a slight difference; the dyspnœa, cough, wakefulness, and sense of heat are the same in both, as well as the dislike to food and the general emaciation. This, which is an unseemly malady, is a protracted one, though not usually beyond a year, for if it begin in the autumn the patients die in the spring or summer; the old, who easily become its victims, dread it, for when seized there needs but a slight turn of the scale to consign them to a death-bed. In all cases the breath is nearly stopped, the pulse small, frequent, and indistinct, and the same symptoms are found as in asthma.

In this species, however, the patients keep coughing as though they would bring something up, but they labour in vain, for they raise nothing; or if through the violence any part of the lung be ruptured, it comes away small, white, round like hail. The thorax is very broad, but not distorted or ulcerated; and though the lung does not suppurate, it is stuffed as it were with concrete humours; the intermissions in this disease too are longer. Some are suddenly choked before the disease can have affected the whole body, and occasionally it ends in ascites or anasarca.

CHAPTER XIII.

ON THE LIVER.

THE liver is counterpoised in its formation with the spleen, there being the same number of viscera on the right and left sides, though both in a state of health and disease their powers are unequal; in health this arises from the liver controlling the function of nutrition, for it is as it were a root of veins, and as its power in health was greater, so is its disorder under disease more liable to produce death. In the same proportion then as the liver is of greater moment in a state of health, so is its disease more injurious, for its attacks of inflammation are more rapid and violent, and its suppuration more permanent and destructive: scirrhus too is more painful and more rapidly fatal in it than in the spleen. I have before described its inflammation under acute diseases.

When it suppurates, a sharp pain comes on which reaches to the clavicles and top of the shoulder, for the liver which is suspended from the diaphragm drags it down by its weight, and the

diaphragm pulls down the membrane with which it is connected, and which lines the ribs, and reaches to the clavicle and summit of the shoulder. During suppuration there is a pungent sense of heat accompanied with shivering, a dry and not very frequent cough, the skin is the colour of grass, and when the attack is severe the patients become jaundiced and of a whitish green colour, their sleep is not entirely free from dreams, they are quite sober minded, unless suddenly attacked by delirium from some adventitious cause, when they immediately become themselves again.

A swelling occurs under the breasts and ribs, which is often mistaken for a tumour of the peritoneum; should it however occur under the false ribs, and be painful on pressure, it is the liver which is enlarged, for it is full of humours; but if the pain be not fixed under these bones, it betokens an affection of the peritoneum. The spot is indicated also by the circumference of the swelling, for when you press beyond the periphery of the lobes the hand sinks into the cavity of the epigastrium, whilst induration of the peritoneum is undefined, and the prominence of its boundaries indistinct. If the abscess burrow inwards nature proves the better physician, for the pus will turn into the bowels or towards the bladder, (the passage by the bladder is by far the safer course); should it incline outwards, it is a bad plan not to open it, for under such circumstances the liver becomes eroded from the pus, and death soon follows. When you decide on opening it, there is a danger of hemorrhage, and of the man dying on the spot, for hemorrhage from the liver is not to be stopped. Whenever an operation is necessary, a cauterizing instrument should be brought to a transparent heat and plunged as far as the pus, for this both cuts and burns. If the patients recover, the pus flows white, soft and smooth, free from smell, and thickish, and in such cases both the fever and formidable symptoms yield, and they get thoroughly well. When the pus is effused into the bowels, there is first an alvine discharge of watery matter, then of what looks like pieces of flesh, followed by the dysenteric fluxes that occur in ulcerations, and sometimes of clotted and grumous blood, and bile which is either yellow, deep coloured, porraceous, or towards the close in fatal cases black.

Should the ulcer remain without suppurating, an offensive and somewhat putrid alvine discharge occurs, the food passes away undigested from want of power in the stomach and bowels, for the liver even when well does not perform any fresh process of digestion. These patients have a burning sense of heat, and fall into a bad state of health, their flesh keeps wasting away, their pulse is small, their breathing laborious, and they soon die. Occasionally, however, both the dysentery and ulcers get well, and the disease turns to dropsy.

When all the symptoms remit, and the bowels discharge a white, smooth, homogeneous pus, free from smell, and the food is digested, a favourable expectoration may be formed of the patient. It is

best for it to be discharged with urine, for this is the safest and least injurious course.

When the liver after inflammation does not suppurate, nor yet the fever subside, the swelling and induration pass into confirmed scirrhus. Under such circumstances the pain is not constant, when it occurs it is dull; there is a slight heat, a loathing of food, a relish for bitters, and a dislike of sweets; the patients are chilly, of a sallow, or greenish hue, œdematous about the loins and feet, the face is wrinkled, the bowels constipated, though the stools are frequent, and to crown the mischief dropsy sets in. In this case, if the urine be discharged copiously, thick, and have a turbid sediment, we may hope that the disease will pass off; while if it be limpid, scanty, and free from sediment, it contributes with the dropsy to aggravate the mischief. When the natural habit returns to its pristine state, and a copious thick fluid matter is discharged into the bowels, the dropsy is cured: but this relief is attended with danger, the patients sometimes dying from the extreme collapse produced by these sudden evacuations, from the same loss of strength as occurs in hemorrhage; but perspiration, when it passes off copiously, affords the safest relief, though the dropsical are not much inclined to perspire.

The causes that give rise to this disease are weakness and protracted illness, especially the wasting that follows dysentery. They also have received the appellation of tabid who die emaciated from ulcerated liver.

CHAPTER XIV.

ON AFFECTION OF THE SPLEEN.

THE Spleen, which is a viscus that does not readily fall into a state of suppuration, is liable to a chronic disorder called Scirrhus. The pain that occurs is not acute, but a large tumour is perceived greater than the natural superficies of the gland; it may be seen swelling over towards the right side, occupying the whole of the interval between this gland and the liver. Hence many are misled to think, that this is not an enlargement of the spleen, but an affection of the peritoneum, which appears to be inflamed, for it is unyielding, and as hard as a stone. Such is usually the state of the spleen in Scirrhus, which is accompanied also with a general feeling of uneasiness.

When it suppurates, this tumour is soft to the touch, and yields at its apex, where pus is formed, to the finger, while the part that is free from purulent secretion does not give way. Sometimes it is elevated in the abdomen, being borne away here and there as it may be pushed, while it is still of a small dimension, and has room to float about. Just before rupture occurs, nausea and uneasiness are peculiarly felt.

During the enlargement the symptoms are generally fever, pain, and shivering; though sometimes the patients are free both from the rigor and pain, and have but a slight feeling of heat. In this manner an abscess in the spleen may sometimes escape notice; for this viscus, even in a state of health, is rare in its texture, and rather dull in its power of sensation. The patients are tumid, dropsical, of a dirty green hue, and very uneasy, their breathing is oppressed, as if by a weight on the chest, so that the malady is very obvious. The abdomen is filled to the very summit by a thick vapour, misty, and fluid as you would think, while still it is not so. There is a frequent desire to cough, but the cough is dry, and little is expectorated. If any thing be discharged from the bowels, it is watery, at first productive of some relief; but if it accrue in larger quantity, it exhausts the patient, though it still relieves him.

When the abscess bursts, the pus does not flow pure and bland, but pale or dark, and sometimes looks like wine lees or livid; and when the abscess is deep, the fluid is black; in which case some of the proper material of the spleen, which is in a state of wasting, escapes. Occasionally, whole portions of this viscus are carried away, for it is naturally easy of solution. If the ulcer does not get well, but remains chronic, the patients loathe their food, become cachectic, bloated, and objects of disgust from being covered all over with ulcers, especially on the shins. The sores are round, livid, deep, foul and difficult to heal, and thus afflicted, the patients waste away and die.

When the tumour is small and hard, there is no pain, and patients thus afflicted, live a long time; but if they are overcome by the disease, dropsy, phthisis, or marasmus follows of necessity, and this form of death carries them off. Boys and youths are the soonest affected, and first to get well; the old are not so liable to be attacked, but when they are, it is impossible for them to escape: and there are instances of old people having been wasted away by disease of the spleen without knowing it, for even a small tumour soon produces in their case a fatal turn of the scale. Protracted and wasting illness induce this affection, and especially idleness in those young men who allow the body after athletic and gymnastic exercises to fall into a state of indolence. The localities that produce it are marshy spots, and plats of salt and stinking water; and the worst season is the autumn.

CHAPTER XV.

ON ICTERUS, OR JAUNDICE.

WHEN bile is diffused through the body from the influence of any viscus, yellow like the yolk of an egg, saffron coloured or dingy green, the affection is termed Icterus. In acute affections it

is dangerous, not only proving fatal within a week of its appearance, but carrying off great numbers after that period, though this is not often the case when there has been a complete crisis in the fever, though the disease is not easily shaken off.

It arises not merely, as some physicians think, from the influence of the liver, but also from that of the stomach, spleen, kidneys, and colon. This is what takes place in the liver; where this gland is inflamed, or affected with scirrhus, its essential functions remaining unimpaired, it still continues to produce, and its gall cyst to secrete bile; but if the passages that convey this secretion to the intestine be obstructed, the cyst becomes full, the bile regurgitates, mixes with the blood, which traveling through the whole system, carries it everywhere. A general tinge of bile pervades the whole body, though the fæces are white and argillaceous, for they do not become stained with bile, not receiving any afflux of this secretion; hence the bowels become constipated, being neither moistened nor stimulated by it, and thus is caused the whitish colour of the fæces.

When Icterus appears from an affection of the spleen, the body becomes of a dirty green colour, for the nutrient material of the spleen is black, and this viscus being as it were the cleanser of black blood, in disease does not receive the existing impurity, nor elaborate it, but it travels to all parts with the blood; hence the reason why patients become of a dirty green colour in splenic jaundice, and the colour of stools darker than usual, for the superfluous nutriment of the spleen is found abundantly in the evacuations.

Icterus arises also from the colon and stomach, when these viscera are disordered in their office of concoction; for concoction takes place in the colon, from whence the nutriment is distributed to the liver. If the liver then receive the nutriment material in a crude state, though it performs its own functions, it omits any that are foreign to it, and disperses the blood distributing it with the imperfect elaboration of the colon, and this want of concoction in the colon is the source of the formation of bile.

Thus we may have jaundice in every viscus; not merely in those which send nutrient matter to the liver, but even in those which receive it from this gland: for nature does not merely distribute the alimentary material through all channels that are obvious, but to a much greater extent by a halitus which is readily carried to and from every part, and which is conveyed through the solid and compact parts. This vapour becomes coloured with bile, and tinges whatever part of the body it settles in. In the affection of the colon, the fæces are not white, for the liver is not impaired in the formation of bile which it pours into the bowels.

The general habit of the body is, however, the most influential of all causes in producing Icterus, for in this case the disease originates in the whole frame. This is how it happens: there is in every spot a warmth that serves for concoction, and every part

produces and secretes some particular humour, which varies in different places, though each part has its appropriate function, the skin secreting the perspiration, the eyes the tears, the joints and nose mucus, the ears cerumen; if then, this warmth be disordered in the office peculiar to each, it turns to a pungent and fiery state, and all the humours turn to bile, for the effects of heat are to produce what is bitter, and tinge the parts with bile; if then, the crudity pass into the blood, this fluid becomes charged with bile, and is dispersed to nourish all parts, and hence the bile makes its appearance everywhere. This affection is a formidable one, the colour frightful to look at, for the patients become of a golden hue, and what may be beautiful in a mineral, is not comely in man. It is needless for me to say whence this disease has its name, except that the eyes of certain four-footed terrestrial animals, the ferrets (*Ictides*), have a similar appearance.

There are two varieties of this affection, and the colour is changed either to yellow or saffron, inclining to a whitish green cast, or to a livid or black hue, and these varieties are caused by the appearance of the bile: one sort is yellow, thin, transparent, more limpid than the other which inclines to a livid or dark colour, and sometimes seems as deep as saffron, or the yolk of an egg; the other sort is of a darker hue, like the colour of a leek, woad, or black. The varieties that occur in these colours are infinite, and the change results from the heat, and the humour secreted, which is again dependant on the viscus, being in the liver yellow, in the spleen livid; thus when jaundice arises in any viscus, as the liver, the hepatic symptoms are obvious, and if in the spleen, the splenic ones, and so with respect to all the rest: if none appear, it is an affection of the whole habit. These marks are evident in the whitest parts of the eyes, on the forehead near the temples, and in fair persons their colour even deepens on a slight attack of jaundice.

They who are attacked with black jaundice, are of a dirty green hue, chilly, feeble, powerless, and give way to sloth, are dispirited, annoyed with a sense of offensive smells, have a bitter taste in the mouth, and do not breathe freely. They have a gnawing pain in the bowels, stools porraceous, blackish, dry, and passed with difficulty, the urine high coloured, inclining to black, melancholy and dejected, they digest nothing, food is loathsome, and sleep troubled.

In the lighter coloured variety, the colour of the skin is whitish green, the mind more cheerful; though slow at first to take food, the patients are not bad eaters, digestion is better than in the former case. The stools are white, dry, clayey, the urine yellow, pale, or saffron coloured.

In both sorts, the whole body itches, there is a sense of heat about the nostrils, which though slight is irritating, for the bile produces excoriation. What is remarkable is, that the flavour of bitters is not bitter, nor yet do they taste sweet, for the bile which is in the mouth presenting itself to the tongue before the food,

perverts the taste, the tongue imbibing the bile, and not tasting the food; the bile too stops upon the tongue during the previous period of fasting, and this organ is from custom not inconvenienced by it. When this secretion is discharged before the flavour of the food is perceived in the empty mouth, bitters will taste bitter, and sweets taste of bile; for the flavour of the bile is the first that presents itself. They are mistaken who think that bitters taste sweet, for this is not the case, but as what rests on the tongue is not embittered by bitters from the nature of the disease, the fancy of sweetness arises, and the same state is produced both by bitter and sweet flavours. It is the bile which so delusively veils these sensations.

Should the disease appear without inflammation of any viscus, it is usually not dangerous though tedious; but if it become chronic, and any viscus be also inflamed, it generally ends in dropsy and cachexia. Many have died in a state of atrophy without an attack of dropsy. It is a disorder common with young lads, to whom it is not so dangerous. With children it is neither very uncommon, nor quite free from danger.

CHAPTER XVI.

ON CACHEXIA.

CACHEXIA is a representative of all maladies, for all diseases are its offspring. As it, however, possesses, distinct from other noxious influences, much pestilent matter, it becomes a primary disease. A bad habit of body is to a trifling extent common in all maladies, and the numerous symptoms that attend them, are designated by the appropriate names of emaciation, pallor, swelling, and any other incidental affection of the body that may occur. Cachexia is, however, a species of one great disease, and hence its name; for when a man is in high condition, (Euhexia,) he is so in all respects both as to the digestion and distribution of the nutrient material, the source of blood, as well as in every natural function on which good respiration, firm tone, healthy colour, and his general good health depend; and when the natural constitution falls into a state of weakness, through depravity of the humours, we have Cachexia. This disease is difficult to cure, and proves very tedious, for it is long engendering, and that not merely from one bodily infirmity, or in one viscus, but by the conversion of all to a bad state. Hence such maladies as result from it, as dropsy, consumption, or marasmus, are never got the better of; for the sources of cachexia have some affinity to those of marasmus.

The disease consists in a slight dysentery; in most cases continued, in some occurring with frequent intervals, the appetite is

strong, indeed the patients eat abundantly, but the food is transported through the body in a crude state and not properly digested; for its elaboration in digestion is difficult. The disease may be caused by the suppression of an hæmorrhoidal flux, the failure of any habitual evacuation, by sickness, the omission of accustomed exercise, obstructed perspiration, and habits of indolence after severe toil; or when any prior habitual evacuation does not return. There is a sense of weight in the body, every now and then the patients turn pale, the abdomen is flatulent, the eyes sunken, and they are drowsy and torpid. When these symptoms are not persistent, they indicate a less violent form of the disease; while if they remain deeply rooted, and not inclined to leave, they are indications of a severer one. In standing the feet and legs swell, and this is the case with the parts on which the patients rest when they lie down; if they change their posture, this appearance also shifts accordingly, for the cold humour from its gravity moves its place, for although the heat evaporates the humour, as it does not escape upwards, it flows back again; the appetite is ravenous, and the patients eat voraciously; the aliment is distributed more rapidly than it is concocted; the work of concoction being imperfect, it consists rather of crudities than what is properly elaborated; it is not concocted either in its passage through the whole body, for the same want of warmth as exists in the abdomen, obtains through the whole frame, and hence the blood neither becomes serviceable nor properly coloured.

When the whole body is filled with crudities, and the appetite for food fails, from the cachexia having spread to the stomach, and the disease come to a head, the patients become swollen, weak, disinclined to every exertion, the bowels very constipated, the dejections are generally deficient in bile, white, rough, and crude; the body is dry, devoid of perspiration and itches, sleep is never sound, but if the patients lie down they doze, the pulse is indistinct, weak and frequent, becoming very rapid on ever so little exertion; the respiration is asthmatical; the temporal veins become prominent from the shrinking of the parts around, and those on the wrist swell from being greatly enlarged; the blood looks of a dirty green hue. In the train of these symptoms phthisis or marasmus lead on dropsy in the form of anasarca or ascites, their formation is inevitable.

Old age is the period of life that induces this disease, and the old seldom escape. Children are subject to be attacked, but more readily recover; the full grown are not so soon affected, but they do not so easily get rid of it. No one season may be said to produce it, nor does it take its departure in any one in particular. Engendered by the autumn, it is fostered by the winter, matured by the spring, and proves fatal in the summer.

BOOK II.

ON THE SIGNS OF CHRONIC DISEASES.

CHAPTER I.

ON DROPSY.

DROPSY is a disease disgusting to behold, as well as difficult to be borne; and the very few who escape from it, do so more by good fortune and the instrumentality of the gods than human art; for the gods alone cure all graver maladies. Either disease lurking in some important viscus, induces a general state of cachexia, or a pestilential influence originating in the whole frame, converts the viscera into depraved humours, and both co-operate with one another to produce the mischief; no part remains unimpaired, from which even a slight assistance might be afforded to nature. The cause of the disease is a thick rheum, very like a cold thick mist, or a chill and moist peccant matter, which produces this habit of body. We do not term the fluid which collects in the inferior part of the intestines, dropsy, for the disease does not exist in that place; but it is when the protuberance, the swelling, the general aspect, and the hydropic diathesis accompany the disease, that it is properly called dropsy. Although occasionally the secreted fluid may escape spontaneously from rupture, or may be effused when an incision is made below the ribs, the patients still remain the subjects of confirmed dropsy. The principal cause of this disease is cachexia.

There are many species of this disease which have received different names. When there is a moist effusion filling the iliac region, which from the inflation gives on percussion a sound like a drum, the disease is called Tympanitis; when the fluid is effused copiously into the peritoneum, and the intestines float in it, we give it the name of Ascites: if neither of these symptoms occur in the iliac regions, but the whole body swells, and is filled with a white, thick, cold, pituitous matter, we call the disease Phlegmasia; and when the flesh wastes to a grumous, watery, and thin humour, the dropsy becomes Anasarca. The nature of every one of these is bad, but their combination is much worse. Sometimes one of those that occur in the iliac regions may accompany one which pervades the whole frame; it is very bad for Tympanitis to be joined with Anasarca; and in reference to those that occur in the iliac regions, Tympanitis is worse than Ascites; with respect to those that attack the whole body, Leucophlegmasia is milder than Anasarca, and it is a favourable circumstance in bad cases for two

of the mild forms to exist together ; while it is worse if one of the milder forms be united with one of the severer in the same case ; but the greatest evil is for two of the severer forms to be thoroughly combined.

The symptoms are very marked, and readily distinguishable by the eye, touch, and ear. In Ascites the ilia are prominent, and the feet swollen ; the face, arms, and other parts are emaciated, the testes and prepuce are enlarged, and the whole of the penis is twisted from the inequality of the swelling, and if the hand be laid on the iliac region, the fluid is propelled to another part ; when the patient turns to either side, the fluid, as he changes his position, produces a swelling and fluctuation, and the fluctuation may be heard. When you put a finger on any spot the place becomes hollow, and the depression remains in the spot for a long time. Such are the phenomena of dropsy.

Tympanitis, in addition to the tumour which it presents, gives an audible sound ; for on percussion by the hand, the epigastrium is resonant, and the air does not shift its place when the patient turns ; for air, although the spot that contains it be inclined upwards or downwards, remains equally diffused everywhere. But if the air be changed to vapour and water (if indeed Ascites can arise from Tympanitis,) it shifts its place, and if the conversion be not complete, there is partial fluctuation. In Anasarca and Leucophlegmasia, the iliac regions are not filled, but the face and arms are become full in these. In Leucophlegmasia, a white, cold, and swollen, and those spots which were empty in the other cases, thick pituitous matter is collected, with which the whole body is filled ; the face, neck, and arms swell, and the abdomen increases in thickness from the swelling ; the breasts also become protuberant in those young persons who are grown up, and are in the prime of life ; while in Anasarca the flesh wastes into a sort of sanious humour, and grumous ichor, such as flows away in ulcers of the intestines. A similar humour escapes when the surface is cut after being bruised from the falling of a weight. When both are joined the signs of each are apparent.

In all cases, there is pallor, dyspnœa, cough, and at times a great feeling of sluggishness, an indisposition to exertion, the patients loathe their food, and if they take any, though it be little, and not liable to produce flatus, they still become flatulent, and experience the distension of repletion ; they do not perspire, they cannot be even made to do so in the bath ; their look is pale and effeminate. In Anasarca, the patients have a dingy green hue, their veins are black ; and while in Ascites and Tympanitis, the vessels are obvious, and stand out boldly on the wrists and abdomen, in the case of Anasarca and Phlegmasia they are concealed by the swelling. There is but little sleep, and that is heavy and dull, the mind is dejected, there is a feeling of penuriousness, and a strong love of life, not arising from buoyant spirits and confident hope, as is the case in fortune's favourites, but from the nature of the disease

itself, the cause is not to be explained; but it is very remarkable, for in other diseases that are not altogether fatal, the patients become dispirited, dejected, and long for death, whilst in these they are sanguine, and cling to life. Thus do diseases give rise to two states the very opposite of each other.

Dropsy sometimes occurs suddenly, from copious cold potations, when under thirst a large quantity of cold water has been drunk, and the fluid has become effused into the peritoneum, whereby the natural heat in the bowels has been chilled, and drops of fluid flow into the flanks, which formerly were evaporated, and carried off by perspiration; the cure of this when it occurs is easier before any of the viscera, or the patient generally be involved. The eating also of flatulent substances, indigestion, and the buprestis have given rise to dropsy.

This is a disease common to both men and women, and to every period of life, except that some are more proclive to particular forms of it; thus boys are liable to Anasarca and Leucophlegmasia, and young people till they are full grown to have dropsy in the iliac regions; the old are liable to all its forms, for their temperature is low, old age being a cold period, but they are not liable to have the fluid in great quantity, hence with them Tympanitis is more common.

All its forms are dangerous, for dropsy is bad in all diseases; Leucophlegmasia, however, is the mildest of them all, for a variety of favourable circumstances may arise; in these cases, a discharge by the skin, or an urinary or alvine evacuation relieves the hydroptic diathesis. Tympanitis is a serious complaint, and Anasarca even more so, for in this disease the physician must change the man entirely, and this is no very easy matter to the gods themselves. Sometimes the patient proves dropsical in a small part of the body, as is the case in the head, in hydrocephalus; or in the lungs merely, the liver, or the spleen, and in the case of females, in the uterus; and this is the safest of all varieties, for when the mouth of this organ relaxes from its close state, if it contain fluid it makes its escape, and if air it is expelled. If the uterus be affected with Anasarca, there is usually general dropsy of the body.

We see another form of dropsy; many small bladders, full of fluid, are effused into the place where Ascites usually exists, and they swim in a quantity of fluid; this disease is indicated when, on perforating the abdomen, you let out a small quantity of fluid, which stops from a vesicle on the inside blocking the outlet, but again flows when the trochar is introduced. This is not a common form, nor is the way obvious how these bladders can escape; some say that the vesicles occasionally pass off by the intestines; I have never yet seen a case of this sort, and therefore shall not speak of it. For supposing they come from the colon or stomach, by what means are they collected? for there is a ready outlet for everything by stool, and it is incredible that a quantity of water should be collected in the iliac regions, and then discharged by

rupture of the intestines; for an intestine is not wounded with impunity, indeed not without great hazard.

CHAPTER II.

ON DIABETES.

DIABETES is a remarkable disorder, and not one very common to man. It consists of a moist and cold wasting of the flesh and limbs into urine, from a cause similar to that of dropsy, the secretion passes in the usual way, by the kidneys and bladder. The patients never cease making water, but the discharge is as incessant as a sluice let off. The disease is chronic in its character, and is slowly engendered, though the patient does not survive long when it is completely established, for the marasmus produced is rapid, and death speedy. Life too is odious and painful, the thirst is ungovernable, and the copious potations are more than equalled by the profuse urinary discharge; for more urine flows away, and it is impossible to put any restraint to the patient's drinking or making water. For if he stop for a very brief period, and leave off drinking, the mouth becomes parched, the body dry; the bowels seem on fire, he is wretched and uneasy, and soon dies, tormented with burning thirst. How indeed could the making of water be stopped, or what sense of modesty is paramount to pain? but if he continue to place a restraint on himself for a short time, the loins, testicles, and ischia swell, and when he relaxes he discharges a vastly profuse quantity of water, and the swelling subsides, for the superfluity passes by the bladder.

When the malady is established, it is obvious enough; while it is impending, the mouth is dry, the saliva white and frothy, as if from thirst, though as yet there really is no thirst; there is a feeling of weight in the hypochondria, a sensation of heat or cold proceeding from the stomach to the bladder, like the passage of the disease in its progress, at this period rather more than the usual quantity of water is voided, there is thirst, but still no great deal.

When the disorder has increased, a slight though pungent heat fixes itself in the bowels; the abdomen is wrinkled, the veins stand out, the whole body is lean, and then the making water and thirst get more and more violent, and whenever the extremity of the penis becomes sympathetically affected, the patients fall to making water; and it seems to me that the epithet Diabetes has been assigned from the disorder being something like passing of water by a syphon, since the liquid does not remain in the body, but makes use of the patient to escape as it would by a bridge. The sufferers last for some time, though not very long, for they are in pain when they pass their water, and waste away in a fearful manner,

and so far from any considerable part of what is drunk finding its way into the system, a large portion of the animal material passes off by the urinary discharge.

It is caused by some of the acute diseases leaving covertly at their crisis, a depraved habit which falls into this species of complaint; and it is to be suspected that the pernicious influence of those diseases which attack the bladder and kidneys contain in themselves the cause of this disorder.

This disease supervenes on an ulcer, from the bite of the Dipsas. The Dipsas is a reptile whose bite kindles the most immoderate thirst, which drink cannot quench, but the patient fills his belly from his insatiate drinking; and when pained and distressed by the distension of the stomach, he for a short time abstains, thirst again assails him, and he drinks greedily. Such is the succession of evils, and drought and drinking unite with each other in persecuting him. Others do not make water, nor does what they drink pass off by any outlet, and so from their insatiable desire for drink, they suddenly burst from the great quantity of the fluid, and distension of the stomach.

CHAPTER III.

ON AFFECTIONS OF THE KIDNEYS.

THE Kidneys are glandular in their structure, but of a ruddy colour, and more like the liver than the breasts and testicles, which are also glands, though of a paler sort. In form they are like the testicles, but broader and more curved; they have small cavities, which gradually become narrowed for the filtering of the urine, and, as it were, tendinous channels growing from each of them, something like pipes, which are united below to the sides of the bladder, and the urinary passage is of the same length from each kidney to this viscus.

Many different diseases attack these kidneys and canals; the acute, that are attended with hemorrhage and fever, and destroy life by inflammation, have been previously described; but there are chronic ones which long continue to waste the body, and though they are not fatal, prove incurable, and accompany the patient to his grave; these chronic ones are abscess, ulcer, calculous formations, and hemorrhage; the ulcers arise from the abscess, but those that have lasted long are the most difficult of cure of any that occur to man.

The formation of calculi is the work of time, the obstructions they cause are attended with great pain, for there is no very ready mode of their escape; added to which, the urine is suppressed. When they are small, they mutually impede each other, but if a large one block up the passage, and this takes place in both kid-

neys, the patients die in a few days of the retention of urine, and the distension it causes; however, nature has made the pelvis of the kidney oblong, and as large as the ureters, or even a little larger, so that if any calculus enter at the upper part it may find the most ready passage to the bladder. The cause of the calculi becoming elongated, is their being frequently concreted in the ureters, and they are not of the same size throughout, but are thin on the fore part, from the ureters being narrower, and thicker behind from the convergence of the pelvis of the kidney. They originate solely in the kidneys, and in those cases, when there is some heat, they make no permanent stop in the ureters, though the sabulous matter passes off by them, which is both the material which gives rise to the affection, and by which it is indicated; but when a larger one is completely formed and lodged in the renal pelvis, pain occurs in the loins, in the vicinity of the Psoæ muscles, as far as the middle of the ribs, and many are misled to think they have pleurisy; there is a feeling of weight in the hips, a stiffness about the back, and difficulty in stopping, a heavy sort of twisting and rolling pain, for the viscus is serpentine. If there be a superabundance of urine, there is in addition, distension, and a desire to make water, like what occurs in labour pains: the patients are filled with flatus which they can neither pass up or down, and there is a sharp parching fever. Their tongue is dry, their bowels constipated, they are emaciated, and lose their relish for food; if they take any, it is neither properly concocted or circulated; as the calculus passes into the ureter, a cold shudder comes over them, the sensation of its progress is violently painful; when it reaches the bladder there is a profuse flow of limpid urine, an alvine discharge, the flatus escapes, the stomach is set to rights, eructations occur, and the previous pain ceases; sometimes blood is discharged as well as urine, from the excoriation of the stone; there is a second struggle as the stone passes through the penis, for if it be larger than the urethra, it remains lodged there for a long time, the bladder becomes overfull, and the retention of urine is now more painful, for the ureters are swollen as well.

The transit of crooked calculi is the most painful, for I have seen them bent like a hook, and becoming tuberculated in their passage, and they are generally formed oblong from the shape of the vessel. Some are white, or of a clay colour, especially in the case of boys, some are yellow or saffron-coloured, and generally occur in old men, who are also liable to calculi in the kidneys, whilst boys are more prone to those which originate in the bladder. The causes for this concretion are two-fold. In old people the body is cold, and the blood thick, and cold quickly causes thick substances to coagulate, which is shown in the natural thermal springs, for as soon as the water cools, it concretes into a tuberculated stone. In the case of boys an abundance of foul matter seethed out from the blood, gives rise to them, for this, as well as heat, proves a source of them. Such is the affection from the formation of calculi.

In some cases there are periodical discharges of blood by the bladder, and the state is like what occurs in hæmorrhoids, and the condition of the body is similar, the patients are wan, sluggish, indisposed to exertion, have neither appetite nor proper digestion. When it is separated, the limbs are languid and relaxed, though the head feels light and clearer. If nothing comes away at the appointed time, headache ensues, the sight becomes dim and cloudy, they seem to whirl round, and hence very many become epileptic, nearly blind, swollen, and dropsical; some become melancholy and paralytic, and the same effects attend the suppression of an habitual hæmorrhoidal discharge. When the blood comes from the kidneys, it is pure, and usually flows from the bladder unmixed with urine. Sometimes it comes in a gush from a rupture of the kidneys, becomes coagulated, and forms a clot in the same way as when effused externally, and produces a formidable suppression of urine.

Chronic ulcers, which are not easily cured, are the consequences of rupture. They are indicated by the membranaceous film, which comes away like a spider's web, or pus is discharged from the bladder, sometimes pure and free from the mixture, at others mixed with urine. Abscesses may be recognized by chilliness and fever coming on towards evening, by pain and itching about the loins. When they burst, there are purulent clotted discharges looking like flesh, and then a discharge of pure pus. Ulcers are irritating, sometimes clean, at others foul, of which the pus is an indication; the urine is also sometimes offensive, at others free from smell. The spring engenders hæmorrhage and abscess, the winter and autumn calculi. When ulcers follow calculi, the disease is incurable, and rapid wasting and death follow.

CHAPTER IV.

ON AFFECTIONS OF THE BLADDER.

NOT one of the disorders which attack the bladder is of a mild character, for on the one hand, the acute destroy life from inflammation, incision, spasm, and severe fever, and on the other, ulcer, abscess, paralysis, or even a large stone is incurable; for it is neither to be broken down by lithontriptic potions, or medicine, nor can it be cut with impunity, for you must cut at the same time the thin parts of the bladder, and this either proves destructive the same day, or in the course of a very few carries the patient off with fever and spasm. Again if you do not extract it there is retention of urine, and the patient wastes away consumed with pain and fever. If the stone be not very large, the obstruction of urine is even still more frequent, for the calculus readily falls into the neck of the bladder and impedes the escape of the urine, and though less hazardous to cut than smaller ones, still the bladder is

cut, and should the patient escape without fatal consequences, still a fistulous disease ensues: and though this may not be dangerous, no gentleman can bear his urine to be perpetually dribbling away whenever he goes about or during sleep; and it is a filthy thing to occur as he walks about. Very small stones are often cut without danger. When the stone is adherent to the bladder it is indicated by the distress, the patients are not free from pain and weight, although there is no difficulty in making water, while if it be not adherent, there is dysuria as well. All calculous formations may be recognized by deposits of sandy particles in the urine; the patients grasp their private parts, for when they make water, if the stone be present, they are seized with pain, they handle and pull their privy member as if they would pull out the stone and bladder together; the anus becomes affected with itching from sympathy, the rectum prolapsed from the violent straining, arising from what seems to be the evacuation of the stone from thence: for the anus and bladder lie in apposition, and the one suffers from the other; hence, in inflammation of the rectum, the bladder retains its urine, and in acute pain of the bladder the anus does not discharge its contents, although the bowels are not constipated. Such are the sufferings which attend calculus.

Now hemorrhage, although it does not prove very rapidly fatal, in the course of time sweeps off very many, and the coagula and retention of urine that follow it are as painful and fatal as calculi; for, although the blood is thin and florid, and not very consistent, still the bladder keeps collecting it for a long time, heats, seethes, and coagulates it, and thus a clot is formed, producing a retention of urine which is very fatal; acute pain, severe fever, and a parched tongue, assail the patients, who die delirious.

When pain follows a wound of these parts, the wound proves fatal; for the ulceration, though it does not at first destroy life, becomes irremediable from fever or inflammation, for the bladder is but of trifling thickness, and like a tendon in its structure, and such parts do not readily granulate or cicatrize; and as the urine abounds in bile, it irritates and frets the ulcer, and so does the natural function of the viscus, for it is distended when full, collapsed when empty, and is affected much in the same way as a joint in extension and flexion, and no ulcer is readily curable in a joint.

The bladder becomes in a purulent state from abscess; the signs of it are the same as in other attacks of inflammation, and there is the same danger if the abscess be accompanied with fever and rigor. If there be a discharge of thick, white, and not offensive pus, the ulcers are of a mild form. If they spread, the patients pass water which looks like lees, full of mucus, and offensive, and in such cases death soon follows; the urine is irritating, and there is a shooting pain at the end of the penis; everything produces annoyance, things even of the most opposite nature, both repletion and fasting, rest and motion, using or omitting the bath, food and want of food, sweets and sour; some at one time proving beneficial, at another doing mischief, being never uniform in their effects.

CHAPTER V.

ON SEMINAL WEAKNESS, OR GLEET.

ALTHOUGH a gleet is not a fatal malady, still it is a disagreeable thing, and unpleasant even to hear mentioned. If a feebleness and want of tone pervade the humours and genitals, the semen flows away as through inert parts, nor can it be restrained even during sleep; but whether one slumbers or be awake, the issue goes on, and it flows away unperceived. Women are also affected with this disease, but with them the fluid passes off from irritation of the parts, and with a sense of pleasure from immodest intercourse with men, but men are not in general subject to this irritation; what flows away is thin, cold, colourless, and sterile, for how can a nature that is cold send forth prolific sperm? If the young are the subject of this affection, they of necessity all become old in their habit of body, dull, languid, dispirited, sluggish, stupidly silent, weak, wrinkled, incapable of any exertion, sallow, wan, effeminate; they lose their appetite, feel cold, a sense of weight in their limbs, and torpor in their legs, their strength fails, and they become paralyzed in every effort, and with many the disease goes on to palsy. For how could it be otherwise, that the power of the nerves should suffer when the generative principle is chilled. For it is this vivifying sperm that makes us men; warm, well-knit, hairy, of strong voice, high mettled, and efficient both to think and to do. Those who are men, illustrate it; but they with whom the vivifying seed does not abide, are wrinkled, weak, with squeaking voices, hairless, beardless, and effeminate: eunuchs are a proof of it. So if any man be continent, he becomes powerful, courageous, and strong as a wild animal. They who are temperate among the athletes afford an instance of this; for they who are by nature superior to some others, become much their inferiors by intemperance; and they who by nature are much inferior from continence become superior, and an animal becomes strong from no other source than the seed. Great is its consequence in regard of health, courage, and procreation; Satyriasis frequently ends in this disorder.

CHAPTER VI.

ON AFFECTIONS OF THE STOMACH.

THE stomach is the source of our feelings of pleasure and sadness, and from the sympathy of the living principle is an all important neighbour of the heart in what relates to strength, cheerfulness, or loss of spirits; this power most peculiarly does the

stomach possess, but this is a subject I have elsewhere discussed. The offspring of buoyant feelings are good digestion, plumpness, and healthy colour of the body; while those of sadness are the very reverse, and sometimes dejection, through want of sustenance, for bad appetite occurs in melancholy. When this organ is diseased, there is an aversion of food not merely when taken, but even when the viands are not in sight, and the patients recur to it with nausea, uneasiness, watery eructations, or heartburn, and some also with a flow of saliva and vomiting, and though the body be worn down from emptiness of the stomach, still this pain is more endurable than that of taking food, for when the patients are compelled to eat, their state is much worse; for though there be the pain of hunger in the mouth, mastication is painful, and swallowing still more so, and while the patients reject that food which is customary and wholesome, they crave what is unwonted; there is an unnatural change, a general oppression, they shun and detest their food. In these cases there is a fixed pain between the shoulder blades, which is greatly increased after taking and swallowing food; a feeling of loathing and uneasiness, a dimness of the eyes, a ringing in the ears, a heaviness of the head, a torpor in the limbs which refuse their support, a fluttering of the hypochondria, a fancy that the spine is moving to the legs; at times, whether standing or lying down, they conceive themselves to be borne here and there, like reeds or trees by a blast of wind.

The patients have gushes of watery fluid into their mouth, and with the bilious there is bile; the sight is dimmed, they are free from thirst, though after eating they would seem to be dry; they sleep badly, but are sluggish and drowsy; they have no certain rest, but are affected like those in coma; thin, wan, feeble, languid, powerless, inanimate, timid, and inert, suddenly bursting into anger, then sinking into gloominess, they run foul on melancholy.

Surely these affections of the living principle must be from the suffering of the stomach giving in, but men, ignorant of the sympathy of parts in which most formidable diseases arise, have deemed the stomach their origin. But the contact of the heart strongly establishes what I assert, for here resides the principle of all the functions, for it lies amid the lungs, the centre of which is in close connection with the stomach, and both lie alongside the spine, and from this proximity to the heart, we have heartburn, languor, and melancholy.

There are very many other causes of this disease, the principal is from the effusion of a copious matter from the bowels into the stomach. It is a common affection to those, who are forced to live on meagre and very hard fare; it awaits them who labour after learning, and the toils attendant thereon, and those who, thirsting after godlike knowledge, eat little, watch much, and are solicitous about wise sayings and doings, who despise high living and variety, whose viands are hunger, potations water, and sleep, sleeplessness, To such the bare ground is a soft couch, their worthless garb a

flimsy wrapper, their head gear the open sky, their wealth, the enjoyment of a superabundance of transcendant intelligence, which they, through love of learning, esteem as goods.

If they snatch their frugal meal, it is not for satiety, but merely to support existence; there is no indulgence in wine, no mirth, no gadding from place to place or travelling about, they have no care for their persons, they do not even cover their limbs: for from what will not the love of learning seduce a man? from country, parents, kinsmen, from their very selves, even unto death. The body wastes, they become wan, old while yet young, sunk in thoughtful taciturnity, their life is smileless, they are stern and austere, they have depraved appetite, and from not being used to a varied diet, are soon satisfied with any homely simple fare that may be at hand, they are indifferent to all food, for if they take anything unusual it annoys them, and then they dislike everything.

This is a chronic disease of the stomach, but inflammations and defluxions, gastrodynia, pain, are not similarly denominated. Summer induces this malady, at which period the digestion, appetite, and everything else are defective in power; the time of life liable to it is old age, when independent of disease, the appetite fails, from life drawing to a close.

CHAPTER VII.

ON CÆLIACUS.

THE stomach is a viscus appropriated to digestion, whose functions are always impaired under an attack of diarrhœa, which is a discharge from the bowels of moist undigested food; if this do not arise from some slight cause, and last merely a day or two, but produce a general state of weakness, through want of proper nourishment to the body, the chronic affection Cæliacus is produced, which arises from a want of power in the heat that is subservient to digestion and in the cold state of this viscus. For although the food be dissolved by the warmth, still this warmth does not digest it nor convert it into proper chyme, but leaves things half done through want of power to finish them. The nutrient material devoid of proper elaboration, is transformed into a bad state, in colour and smell, as well as in consistency, for its colour is white, destitute of bile, offensive, and like mud, and the defective elaboration is what makes it moist and devoid of consistency, it has merely the benefit of the commencement of digestion.

From this affection the patients become flatulent, and have offensive eructations which, when the flatus passes downwards, cause rumbling of the bowels and loud crepitus, with a watery clay-like discharge, and a fancy that fluid is coming away; every now and then is a heavy and as it were a pricking pain in the

belly; the person becomes lean and emaciated, pale, powerless, and quite unequal to transact any of his accustomed business; but even as he goes, he totters, the veins in his temples are prominent, for through want of nutrition properly going on, the temples become sunken, and the veins conspicuous all over the body, for the malady does not merely consist in incomplete concoction, but there is not even a distribution to the general bulk of what has received the commencement of this process, so that I think it is not merely a disease of concoction, but also of digestion or distribution.

As the disease increases it draws material from all parts of the body back into the bowels, and hence there is a general tabes. The mouth is dry, there is no moisture in the skin, no perspiration, the belly at one time is as hot as an ember, at another as cold as an icicle, and in extreme cases florid, pure, and unmixed blood flows with the excrement, so that you would think the mouth of a vein was opened, for the irritating matter erodes the vessel. It is a tedious malady and one difficult of cure, for if it seem to stop without any obvious reason, it forthwith recurs, reverting on any slight deviation, and then assumes a periodical type.

This disorder is habitual to the old, and more so to women than men. Diarrhœa occurs constantly in children from daily excess in eating, but this is not a permanent visceral disease. The summer engenders it more than other seasons, the autumn next, and a winter that is so exceedingly cold as nearly to extinguish animal heat. From chronic disease, this as well as dysentery and lientery are engendered, it has sometimes been caused by copious drinking of cold water.

CHAPTER VIII.

ON COLIC.

THEY who are attacked with colic sometimes die rapidly with involution and twisting of the intestines. The affection arises from many causes, its symptoms are a sense of weight during fasting, which is peculiarly felt in the part the disease attacks, there is great sluggishness, dulness, loss of appetite, emaciation, disturbed sleep, and a bloated look. If the part of the colon contiguous to the spleen be attacked, the patients are of a dingy green hue, whereas they are whitish green if it be the part near the liver. This arises from the sympathy of the nearest viscera. After the least possible quantity of food, and that not of a description likely to produce flatus, the patients become troubled with wind, which there is an inclination to get rid of, but it does not make its escape; eructations also rise upwards, but these too are imperfect, and if they are forced to escape, the wind that rises is fœtid, and the eructations acid.

The kidneys and bladder are sympathetically affected with pain and retention of urine, and in such cases one part suffers for another. What is most remarkable, however, is the unexpected pain which attacks the testicles and cremaster muscles, and many physicians are not aware of this sympathy, for they have even cut out the cremasters as if they were in fault; this was making one part suffer, with a witness, for another.

The results of this disease are abscess and unkindly ulcers, dropsies and consumptions, which prove incurable. The disease originates from cold thick humours, and a quantity of viscid phlegm. It attacks those at manhood and in the prime of life, and is prevalent in cold places and severe winters.

CHAPTER IX.

ON DYSENTERY.

THE superior intestines, as far as the cæcum, which are small and abound in bile, are called Cholades; from this spot the lower ones are thick and fleshy to the termination of the rectum.

Ulcerations occur in the whole of them, and as all these forms of ulcers constitute dysentery, the affections are diverse. For some merely abrade the surface of the intestines, producing only an excoriation, and are not dangerous, though they are much less so, if the lower parts be affected, while deeper ones are not well conditioned. There are other deep ones which are not prominent, but are like glands, eating away, spreading, and inclined to gangrene, which are fatal; the veins also become eroded, and in such there is more hæmorrhagic oozing. There is another form of ulcers which have thickened edges, are rough, ragged, callous, like what we term knots in wood, which are difficult of cure, from not readily cicatrizing, being more inclined to pass into a state of solution.

There are very many sources of dysentery, the important ones are indigestion, constantly catching cold, the eating of pungent substances, like salad, or of onion by itself, or garlick, feeding on stale rancid meat, which is followed by indigestion, taking any unusual drink, and a beverage of must, or brewed liquor, or those things that are used in different places, as a substitute for wine; a blow also, cold, and the taking of cold liquors, give rise to these ulcerations.

The dejections and the general attendants of these ulcers are various in different cases. When they are merely superficial, and from the upper intestines, they are thin, bilious, and devoid of smell, except what is natural to the bowels. From the jejunum they are more copious, yellow, and offensive. Sometimes they are accompanied with food, which though in a state of solution, is

lumpy; sometimes there is an offensive smell when the ulcers are gangrenous, and sometimes merely that of scibulæ; from ulcers in the lower bowels, the discharges are watery, thin and inodorous; when the ulcers are deeper, the discharges are ichorous, reddish, like wine or water in which meat has been washed, sometimes these appearances present themselves alone, sometimes with the fæces, and they may either pass out moist, in a state of solution in the surrounding liquid, free from bile and smell, or firm and dry, though slimy from what surrounds them. When the ulcerations are larger and smoother from the upper bowels, the discharges abound in bile, on account of the spot from whence and through which it passes, and they irritate the outlet, for the bile is acrid, and especially, if it proceed from an ulcer, is greasy, and looks like fat. But in the deeper ones, which occur in the lower bowels, the blood is in a thick clot, mixed with pituitous matter, like bits of flesh, not much like fat, but shreds as it were of the intestines, or as if, indeed, whole pieces were intermixed; sometimes they come forth white, thick, slimy, like suet chopped in the surrounding liquid, these come from the rectum; occasionally they are merely slimy, causing itching, small, round, and irritating, producing frequent attempts at evacuation, and an inclination to stool, which is attended with comfort, though what passes is exceedingly small. This is called tenesmus. From the cæcum there are also red and large pieces of flesh discharged, of much larger outline, the ulcers become deep, the blood thick, like lees, and more offensive than in the former cases. When the ulcers spread and corrode, and can not be by any means checked, we have from the upper intestines, in addition to these copious and bilious excretions, yellow, frothy dejections, looking like wine lees, black, of the colour of woad or leeks, and thicker than the previous ones, offensive, like putrid matter, and the aliment is now less digested, as if it had been greedily masticated. When the lower bowels are corroded, the clots of blood are dark-coloured, thick, like pieces of flesh, red, grumous, and sometimes black, of all varieties, intolerably offensive, and the fluid matter is expelled involuntarily; sometimes a long distinct piece comes away, like the sound intestine; those who are ignorant of this feel alarmed about the bowel, but the case stands thus; there are in the bowels, as in the stomach, two coats, and these obliquely overlap each other, should what lies between them be dissolved, the inner coat comes away for its whole length, while the external one remains alone, granulates, and cicatrizes, and the patients get well and remain uninjured, the lower bowel only is thus affected, which is caused by the fleshy structure of its coats. When blood flows from any vessel, it comes away florid, or dark coloured, pure, unmixed with food or scibulæ, and a pellicle forms on the surface like a broad spider's web, and it becomes clotted when it gets cold; and the act of excretion does not give the notion of blood, for from the great rush and wind that accompanies it, the patients fancy it greater than is actually the case: sometimes purulent abscess occurs.

in the colon, and as frequently as other internal ulcers; the symptoms, the pus, and treatment of the ulcers is the same; if the excretions are hard, of fleshy matter, and as it were rubbed up with rough bodies, the abscess is not of a kindly sort; sometimes there is a copious flow of water from the colon, like a dysenteric discharge, and this sort of dropsy has saved a vast number: such then, in short, are ulcers in the intestines, and such are their phenomena and excretions as I have described.

I will now describe the symptoms in each affection, whether the ulcers are well or ill conditioned; to speak generally, whenever there is merely slight abrasion of the upper or lower bowels, the patients are free from fever and pain, and are cured without confinement to their bed, by keeping them variously on spare diet. But when there is ulceration in the upper bowels, there is a gnawing, sharp, twisting pain, as if from a small quantity of heated bile, and now and then, indeed for the most part, suppuration occurs; digestion is imperfect, but there is no loss of appetite. Ulcers in the lower bowels are much less dangerous than those in the upper, for the former are more fleshy than the latter; if, however, they become deep, and spread upwards into the superior intestines, acute fevers arise, hiding and obscurely lurking in the viscera, accompanied with great chilliness, dislike to food, and watchfulness, there are offensive eructations, nausea, vomiting, bile, and dizziness, and if there be a copious discharge of bilious matter, there are continual gripings, and exacerbated pains in addition, strength fails, and the knees totter, burning fever, thirst, anxiety, a black vomit, parched tongue, small, feeble pulse, and symptoms akin to those that I have described, as fatal, under the head of malignant ulcers, show themselves, the powers of the heart fail, till the patients swoon, and some never come to again, but are wont thus to perish.

The same formidable symptoms also attend erosions of the lower bowels if the ulcers spread, and the discharge cannot be checked, except that the gripings and pains occur where the ulcers are situate underneath the navel; the forms of the excretions are such as I have described. Where the ulcers are originally small, and are long checked in their spread, new crops succeed, some in a state of quiescence, others cresting to a head like billows in the sea; such is the flood of ulcers; if then nature interpose her assistance, and the physician co-operate with her, their spread is stayed, and there is no fear of death, but the bowels remain hard and tuberculated, and the cure is tedious.

Hemorrhage from the bowels, whether it be from an artery or large vein, produces speedy death, for it is not possible either to introduce the hand and relieve the pain, or make any medicinal application to the ulcer; and if the hemorrhage could be stopped by any medicine, still there would be no certain escape from death, for in some cases a great crust falls and occasions a larger aperture of the vein, whereupon clots form internally, which stop there,

and the disease is not to be got the better of; it is, therefore, our business to staunch incipient hemorrhage, and an impending attack is usually pretty clearly indicated, if it be not altogether obvious. There is anxiety and a sense of uneasiness, a weight in the part that is likely to rupture, and a redness of the face when no rupture has yet occurred; if the vessel be fresh ruptured, it may be usually perfectly stopped, but if this have occurred some time, it is a more difficult and tedious process: such, then, are intestinal ulcers.

They occur in summer, less frequently in the autumn, still less so in the spring, and least of all in the winter. Children and youths are subject to diarrhœa; dysentery occurs to young men in the prime of life; in old age the ulcers are difficult to cure, being slow in cicatrizing, but corroding ones are seldom found in old people, although hemorrhage occurs in advanced life.

CHAPTER X.

ON LIENTERY.

WHEN numerous thick and indurated cicatrices succeed to dysenteric affections and extensive and deep ulcerations of the upper bowels, the food passes from them into the lower ones in a moist state, without the separation of its nutritive principle, for the cicatrix closes the thin portion of the bowel through which this principle passes to be dispersed. Atrophy, pallor, and atony now seize hold of the patient, and the disease obtains the name of Lientery; this is the name, I repeat, that is applied to the cicatrix of the intestines, for in this case the affection arises from ulceration. Sometimes, however, the intestines have no cicatrix, but habit and a diarrhœal tendency completely establish the affection, and if the natural heat be chilled, it no longer concocts, nor proceeds to distribution, and if it be powerless from weakness, the food escapes every elaboration. Should a sudden and temporary purging occur, but of an ill character, a mere emetic after eating will remove the disease, but if the cause become chronic and fixed, vomiting is of no avail. Chronic disease and a bad habit of body, which may occur without confining a man to his bed, give rise to this disease, and sometimes dropsies fortunately pass into it, a translation from one bad state to another, but still the change is for the better.

CHAPTER XI.

ON UTERINE AFFECTIONS.

THE office of the womb in the female is appropriated to menstruation and child-bearing, but it is conducive to many bad diseases. It is not merely subject to ulcers, inflammation, and fluor, but if it be suddenly borne upwards, quickly produces death. I

have elsewhere described the acute disorders to which it is subject, which prove fatal. The chronic ones are two varieties of fluor, indurations, ulcers, some not dangerous, others ill-conditioned, and total or partial prolapsus.

Whether the fluor is the red or white is obvious on inspection. In the red the blood is florid, and may present the variety of being either livid or dark, thin or thick, coagulated like clots or pale as water, or like light-coloured bile, thick, somewhat thin, or quite a thin and fœtid ichor. In fluor albus the discharge may be like pus, but the true form is like white whey; sometimes clotted blood flows away with the pus. There are many other varieties which differ more or less. Sometimes there is the periodical monthly discharge, but it does not cease at the proper time, the blood is not great in quantity, but it flows for many days, and stops for a very short time, though it does so completely. The periodical circuit may assume another type, the proper menstruation occurring during the interval (though not usually in great quantity), and the patient be thus affected twice or thrice during the month. Another form is when the flux is not to be checked, and occurs in a small quantity every day, but the whole of what passes during the month is not excessive, for the womb does not close its orifice, but remains open in a state of relaxation, admitting the escape of the fluid; if this flux neither stop nor diminish, the patients die of hemorrhage. It may be known both by the look of the woman, the disturbed sleep, the loss of appetite, the listlessness, the weakness especially in the red fluor, and the feeling of pain in both sorts; the discharge is fœtid, more so at one time than another; the offensive smell is greater in the white fluor when there is much pus or putridity, and in the red when the erosion is in an angry state; but in a word, the black is the worst of all, then the livid, while the pale white and purulent are the most tedious, though least hazardous; of these the pale is the worst, though it is much better if it be mixed with the usual discharge, which is the red and its different varieties. In this respect the habitual ones are the least dangerous, though, in truth, the red are more formidable in elderly women, and the white the least so in young ones.

There is another form of *Leucorrhœa*, where the menstrual discharge is white, irritating, and attended with a pleasurable sensation. In such cases there is a provocation of a whitish liquid, thick, and like the seminal discharge; this is what may be termed female gonorrhœa (seminal flux). In this case there is a chilling of the uterus, which cannot contain its humours, and the blood changes to a white colour, because it does not receive the purpling imparted by heat. The stomach suffers in this way when it vomits phlegm; and the intestines are similarly affected in diarrhœa.

Ulcers occur also in the uterus, some of which are broad, itching, smarting as from salt; when there is some abrasion of the surface, a thick purulent matter comes away inodorous, and small in quantity; these ulcers are well conditioned. There are others which are deeper and worse, in which the pain is slight, the purulent dis-

charge is somewhat larger and more offensive, but still they are not at all malignant. But if they become deeper, and the lips of the ulcer are harsh and rough, there is a certain offensive ichor, and the pain is worse than in the preceding ones, for the ulcer corrodes the uterus, and sometimes a loose fleshy substance protrudes, which does not cicatrize for a long time, but occasions death. It is a tedious affection, and is called Phagedæna. The ulcers are destructive, and if, added to this, there be a sharp pain, the woman's state is irremediable. A putrid sanies flows from the ulcer, intolerable to the patients themselves, the parts are irritated by being handled or by any medicinal applications, and fretted however you treat them. The veins in the uterus become swollen with tension of the surrounding parts. This is evident to the experienced touch, though obvious in no other way; there is, however, a general state of fever and uneasiness of the whole frame, and a peculiar hardness to be found in these malignant cases. These ulcers are fatal, and have obtained the appellation of cancerous. In another variety of cancer there is no ulceration, but a hard unyielding lump, that extends through the whole of the uterus, the pain and other symptoms are the same as in ulceration. Both forms are of a cancerous nature, and both chronic and fatal, but the ulcerated variety is much worse than the other, both from the fœtor during life, and painful nature of death.

Sometimes the whole uterus protrudes from its seat, and rests on the woman's thighs; this fact may seem incredible, but the uterus may be seen. Nor is the cause such as to be unable to produce this effect; for the membranes which are in connection with the iliac fossæ, and are the ligamentous supports of the uterus, give way; those which are at its fundus near the loins are thin, but those which are at its neck on each side towards the flanks are more peculiarly of a ligamentous structure, and broad, like the sails of a ship; all these give way together when the uterus rushes out. This prolapsus is often fatal; it occurs from miscarriage, violent concussion, or severe labours. If the sufferers do not die, they continue to drag out their existence, seeing what ought not to be seen, nursing and fondling, as it were, their uterus without the body. Sometimes the membrane that begirts its interior makes its appearance where it is forcibly torn from its connection, for the only two envelopes are separated from the lining membrane, and it comes away by a flux, as well as by miscarriage and violent parturition, when the uterus adheres to the placenta; and if this be forcibly dragged away, the lining membrane goes with it; and if the woman do not die, it is sometimes returned to the same spot, and exactly adjusted thereto, or little appears outside, for the woman covers it with her private parts. Sometimes the mouth of the uterus merely prolapses as far as the neck, and again dips back, if the organ scent any offensive odour, and the woman may herself draw it back by smelling some agreeable perfume; it may also be gently returned by the hands of the midwife gently pressing it, after previously smearing it with proper obstetric ointments.

CHAPTER XII.

ON ARTHRITIS AND SCIATICA.

ARTHRITIS is a pain which occurs in all the joints, while we term that which occurs in the feet Podagra, that of the loins Sciatica, that of the hands Chiragra ; it may be either temporary from some incidental cause, or the disorder may have been long latently working in the system, and the pain and disease light up on some trivial occasion. If it, however, be aggravated, and assail all parts, it involves all tendinous structure collectively. Its seat is in the tendons, the ligaments of the joints, such as have bony origins and insertions. It is very remarkable that these structures suffer scarcely any pain even when cut or bruised, but when they are idiopathically affected by disease, there is no pain more excruciating, not the pressure of iron or cord, nor the piercing of steel, nor the actual cautery, which are used as remedies for severer pains. If the parts are cut while suffering pain, the pain of the incision is somewhat masked by the still greater pain of the disease, or should that of the incision even predominate, it is agreeable to the patient, making him forget his prior suffering : the teeth and bones are thus affected.

The true cause of the disease the gods alone know, man can merely suggest the probable one ; it is briefly something of this sort, what is very thick is not sensitive when handled or wounded, and consequently is not pained when touched or cut, for pain consists in irritated sensation ; now what is thick is not irritable, and, consequently, is free from pain ; but a part that is thin is highly sensitive, and is exasperated by a wound ; since, however, thick parts have a natural living heat, they may also maintain their power of sensation by means of this heat. If, then, there be some material acting cause, like a sword or stone, the material part of what is subjected to it does not suffer pain, for it is of a gross structure ; but where there is a vitiated state of the natural heat, a change of sensibility occurs, for, in such cases, the heat itself is at fault, and hence becomes a source of morbid sensation ; the pains arise from an excess of what is natural.

Arthritis makes its attacks at different times, and on various joints, sometimes it attacks the hip, and the patient frequently remains lame in this spot, and sometimes other parts, and in this case it does not attack the smaller joints, as the feet and hands ; for when it seizes on larger limbs, sufficient for it to abide therein, it does not extend beyond them. When the attack originates in any of the smaller joints, it is mild, and comes on without warning. Sciatica originates in the back of the thigh, in the ham, and calf of the leg ; sometimes the pain appears in the acetabulum and moves thence into the glutei muscles or loins, and the sensation is anything rather than that of an affection of the hip-joint. The follow-

ing is the manner in which an attack commences in the joints ; a pain is felt in the great toe, then in the front of the heel, on the part on which we stand, it then reaches the hollow of the foot, and at last the ankle swells, the patients attribute it to some cause that is not in fault, some to the friction of an ill-fitted shoe, some to much walking, others to a blow or crushing of the foot, and not one will pronounce the cause as being in himself ; and when the patients hear the true one it seems incredible, and hence the disease becomes incurable, since at the outset when it is weakest the physician does not interpose, and after it has gathered strength by length of time, all his remedies are ineffectual ; with some it continues in the joints of the feet until death, in others it makes the circuit of the whole body, though it usually attacks the hands after the feet, for there is little difference between the hands and feet in their liability to the disease, being of similar structure, thin, not abounding in flesh, very near the external cold, and very remote from the internal heat : at another time the elbow and knee may be attacked after the hip-joint, and the disease turning round migrates to the muscles of the back and chest. The extent to which the mischief extends is incredible, the dorsal and cervical vertebræ suffer dreadful pain, which becomes fixed in the extremity of the sacrum ; there is a universal state of suffering, and each variety of pain is torture ; now the tendons, now the muscles, are on the rack ; the muscles of the jaws and temples, and the succession is to the kidneys and bladder ; and what is very remarkable, the patients suffer in the nostrils, ears, and lips, for there is no place without nerves and muscles.

The patient suffers extreme pain in the sutures of the head ; not knowing what is the matter, he points to the various ones, the oblique, the straight, the transverse, behind and before ; the pain is subtle and transfixed in the bones, for the disease spreads to every articulation of the bones as well as the joints of the feet or hands. The joints become callous, at first like abscesses, they become thicker, and the liquid parts concreting, the extremities become hard. At last numerous solid white projections form, with small lumps like pustules or larger ; the liquid is thick, white, granular like hail, for the disease of the whole body is cold like hail, and there seems to be in such people some contest as it were between cold and heat, for sometimes the one is pleasant, sometimes the other ; but I think the natural cold and the affection are one and the same in cause : but if during the progress heat be excited, refrigeration is requisite and agreeable, and then this is called the hot stage, but if the pain remain fixed internally in the tendons, and the joint be devoid of heat, shrinking rather than swelling, it is termed the cold, which requires warm applications to restore the natural heat, and frequently very pungent substances are requisite ; for the application of warmth causes the collapsed parts to swell, and draws back the internal heat ; then again cold applications are needed. What makes this more credible is that

the same things are not beneficial to every one, for what at one time will do good, will do harm at another. In short, at the beginning heat is necessary, at the close cold. Gout in the feet does not readily become permanent, but it frequently goes away for a long time; and a man subject to the gout has been known during its intermissions to carry off the prize in the running at the Olympic games.

Men are more readily affected with this disorder than women, but have it lighter, and though women do not have it so often, when they do it is more severe; for though not a malady congenial to their habit, yet if from some potent cause it become very strong, it also induces more violent suffering. The time of life usually liable to it is after the thirty-fifth year, somewhat earlier or later according to each person's natural habit and mode of life. The pain is violent, and the attendant symptoms are worse than the pain, such as fainting on the least touch, inability to move, loss of appetite, thirst, and want of sleep. If the patients recover and escape, as it were, from the very jaws of death, they lead a life of luxury and intemperance; honest, jovial fellows, munificent and sumptuous in their food, they revel in life while they have it, calculating on again escaping death. Gout often ends in dropsy, sometimes in asthma; when these succeed the termination is fatal.

CHAPTER XIII.

ON ELEPHANTIASIS.

THE disease Elephas and the animal the Elephant have many things in common, as well in form and colour, as in size and condition, for there is nothing like either of them; no disease like this disease, no animal like this animal. The elephant is a wild beast, and one that differs widely from all others; it is pre-eminently tall and bulky, it is in stature like one great animal piled on another in tower fashion, and as bulky as if many of the largest animals were placed side by side; neither is there any that look very like it, for these creatures all have their hide and whole body of the deepest black, and whilst one horse may be very white, as were the Thracian steeds of Rhesus; or another merely white-footed, like the white-footed charger of Menelaus, some bright chestnut like the hundred and fifty (of Nestor,) some bright maned,

“In likeness of a steed bright maned he covered them;”

(*Iliad*, xx. l. 224.)

and the same is the case with cattle, dogs, and whatever animals

creep and feed on the surface of the earth ; the elephant alone is black, murky in his hue like

“Sable night and death.”

You see them retracting their heads, and indistinct and obscurely formed faces which placed on a short neck gives the head the appearance of sinking on the shoulders, and it is not to be distinctly seen from the large, broad, wing-like ears, which reach to the clavicles and sternum, and the creature's neck is hidden by his ears like ships by their sails ; the elephant has remarkable horns of the very whitest colour on the dingiest black body ; these are pre-eminently white, such as is the case with no other, not even a white animal, and they do not grow upon the forehead and temples, as is the case with those animals which naturally carry horns, but are placed at the side of the mouth, and upper jaw ; they are not quite straight, but are slightly curved upwards, so that the animal is furnished with weapons out of the direct line, and can raise a load on his bent tusks. The tusks are large, in animals of the middle size they are six feet long, and in some of the larger creatures, more than double this length. The upper jaw has a long projection from the lip, tortuous like a reptile, with two perforations at its extremity, which nature has bored uninterruptedly, as far as the lungs, like a double pipe. The animal uses this tube as a nose in respiration, it serves him for hands, he can seize when he likes a cup with it, grasp it, hold it firmly, and nothing, except a stronger elephant, could wrest it from him. With this he rummages for provender, not being able to graze with his mouth and small teeth, for his tall feet raise him considerably above the ground, and his neck, as I have mentioned, is small, consequently he cannot feed on the ground with his mouth, being precluded by his horns, which grow before it, from touching the herbage, and hence he draws up with his trunk a quantity of provender ; but whatever he takes, he preserves ; binding it with his trunk, he keeps it for his mouth, and places it in great abundance in his stomach ; the ancients gave this apparatus the name of proboscis, from its being placed before the animal, and his feeding with it. From the same cause it is not possible for him to drink from a lake or stream with his mouth, but if he is thirsty, he inserts the nostril, which is at the extremity of his proboscis, into the water, makes an inspiration, and draws in the fluid copiously instead of air. When he has filled his trunk as a cup, he pours it out in a stream into his mouth ; he then draws up a fresh supply, pours it out again, until he freights his belly like a ship of burden. His skin is rough, exceedingly thick, with tuberculated cracks, very long fissures, and hollow clefts, some longitudinal, others oblique, very deep, and looking altogether like a thrice-ploughed fallow. Other animals have hair, for instance manes, but in the elephant there is a sort of down : it differs vastly too in many respects from other animals, bending its knee

back like a human being, and having its breasts near the axillæ like women. It is superfluous, however, to say more about the creature, except as to what immediately bears on the disease Elephantiasis, and the peculiarities in which the disease resembles the structure of this animal. The disease has also obtained the appellation of the Lion, from the look of the eyebrow, as I shall describe hereafter; as well as Satyriasis, from the redness of the cheeks, and the unbridled shameless propensity for sensual intercourse; and Herculean too, because there is nothing greater and more strong.

Great then is the malady in power, and more potent to destroy than all other diseases; it is filthy also to look upon, and terrific in every respect, as is the brute the elephant; those attacked by it, never escape, for it has its source in the very seeds of death, being a violent refrigeration of the natural heat, or even a congelation of it, as when in a severe winter, water is turned to a concrete mass, snow, hail, or ice; and this is a cause common to both death and the disease. The malady begins by no very marked indications, nor does any unwonted indisposition assail the person, nor does the disease appear on the surface of the body, so that you can at once recognise it, and treat its incipient stage; but as a fire insidiously lurking in the viscera, it smoulders there like Hades, and when it has prevailed over the frame, forthwith breaks out on the surface; and this cruel fire generally first announces itself from the watch tower of the countenance, in other cases it shows itself in the extremity of the elbow, the knee, hip-joint, the hands and feet; hence the patients become powerless from the physician not being able to avail himself of his art to oppose the disease at its commencement in its weakest state, through the neglect and ignorance that exists in the patients of their malady. For they feel heavy, as they might do from any transient cause, a disposition to be quiet, constipated, but these symptoms are not very unusual, even to those in health. As the disease increases, the respiration is offensive from the breath that is exhaled, which seems to be caused by the air, or some external circumstance; the urine is thick, white, turbid, like that of a beast of draught; the food is distributed crude and undigested, and the patients neither perceive it, nor care for it; for they are not even aware they have not concocted, for concoction and the want of it are alike to them, as they do not usually concoct to any useful or beneficial purpose, but distribution soon takes place, from the disease greedily drawing to itself the nutriment; and this is the cause of their becoming constipated in the lower bowels. Small lumps rise on the surface, one beside the other, not continuous in any spot, but thick and rough, and the middle of them cracks like the skin of the elephant; the veins become broad, not from over-fulness of blood, but from the thickness of the skin, and the disease shortly becomes manifest from all the body being tuberculated. The hairs prematurely die off on every part of the hands, thighs, and shins, they become thin on the pubis and chin, straggling on the head, the patients are gray very

prematurely, and become quite bald ; after a short time the pubis and chin are denuded, or if a few scattered hairs do remain there, they are more unsightly than if they had altogether disappeared ; the skin of the head is fissured to its bottom, the forehead is covered with numerous deep rough wrinkles, and hard pointed lumps, sometimes inclined to be white at the top, and greenish at their bottom. The pulse is small, sluggish, and labouring, as if it were with difficulty that it moved through the filth. The temporal veins, and those beneath the tongue, are distended, the stools are charged with bile, the tongue is rough, covered with pimples, which look like hail ; and it is not unreasonable to expect that the whole body should be full of them, for even the flesh of victims that are of depraved humours is full of this matter like hail. When the disease bursts forth from the internal parts, and appears on the extremities, scabby eruptions attack the ends of the fingers, the knees itch, and the patients, to ease themselves, are constantly scratching ; the eruption sometimes involves the chin all round, the cheeks become red with a slight protuberance, the eyes dull, of a brassy hue, the eyebrows prominent, thick, devoid of hair, scowling, forming a lump from the interval between them being knit together ; the complexion is livid or black, the skin of the forehead is violently drawn, so as cover the eyes as a lion does in his rage, and hence the disease is called *Leontium*, and it is like not merely to the lion and the elephant, but is

“ gloomy as night in aspect ;”

the nose is rugged with black lumps, the lips are thick and prominent, the lower one livid, the teeth are not white, but have a blackish look, the ears are red, inclined to be black, and closed like those of the elephant, they seem larger than ordinary, there are ulcers in their bottom which discharge an irritating sanious ichor, the body is wrinkled all over, full of deep clefts in the skin, which look like black furrows, and hence the disease obtains the name of *Elephas* ; there are cracks in the soles and heels, as far as the middle of the toes. As the malady gets worse, the tubercles on the cheeks, chin, fingers, and knees, become covered with fetid and incurable ulcers, fresh ones keep springing up in some places, while in others they are dying away, the different members, the nose, fingers, feet, and genitals, the whole of the hands die and fall off while the patient still lives, and the malady does not consign him to death, and release him from an existence which is loathsome, and from his excruciating sufferings, before it severs him piece-meal, for existence is long dragged out, and again, he is in this respect like the elephant, when any recent pain attacks his limbs, it smites them heavily, wandering hither and thither, the appetite for food is not altogether extinguished, but the taste is vapid, neither eating nor drinking produces any pleasure, but they are disgusted with everything from their distress ; there is atrophy, though they burn with

lust, lassitude overcomes them, a feeling of weight in every limb, for even the small limbs give pain, the body is distressed with everything, and the man neither receives comfort from using or omitting the bath, whether he take food, fast, move about, or keep at rest, for the disease rules paramount everywhere. There is little sleep, and that little is worse than none from the phantoms it presents; there is great difficulty of breathing, and a suffocation as if they were choked; and this is the way that many have turned the goal of life, and slept the never to be wakened sleep of death.

In such a state, who would not flee from these miserable wretches? who would not shun them? aye, should he be a son, a father, or e'en perchance his own born brother, for there is an alarm that the disease is infectious; and hence many have turned on the desert and mountain those who were dearest, some relieving their hunger for a long time, and others as little as possible wishing them to perish.

There is a story, that a man who had reached the desert, seeing a viper crawl out of the ground, was so driven by hunger and borne down by the disease, that, wishing to exchange one evil for another, he devoured the beast alive, and did not terminate his existence until all his limbs rotted and fell off. It is said, also, that another man saw a viper crawling into a cask of must, drinking his fill, and then disgorging and pouring forth his venom copiously into the liquid, that as soon as the animal was choked, the man drank greedily and profusely of the must, in hopes of being released from his life and suffering; when he had drunk to satiety he lay on the ground in a state of intoxication, like one dying; after he aroused himself from his drunken stupor, his hair first all came off, then the nails and fingers, and all parts in succession melted away. Since there was, however, still power in the vivifying sperm, nature remodelled the man anew, as from his birth, she reared him fresh hair, new nails, clean flesh, and stript off his former skin, as the serpent doffs its old age, and the man was recalled, by the fresh sprouting up of life, as it were another being.

Such is the story; in troth, one we cannot altogether rely upon, but still not to be utterly discredited; for to believe that evil can be subdued by evil, and that nature should raise up a man from the embers of life that remained, is not so incredible as to form a miracle.

THE END.

OUTLINES

OF

PATHOLOGICAL SEMEIOLOGY.

TRANSLATED FROM THE GERMAN

OF

PROFESSOR SCHILL.

WITH COPIOUS NOTES.

BY

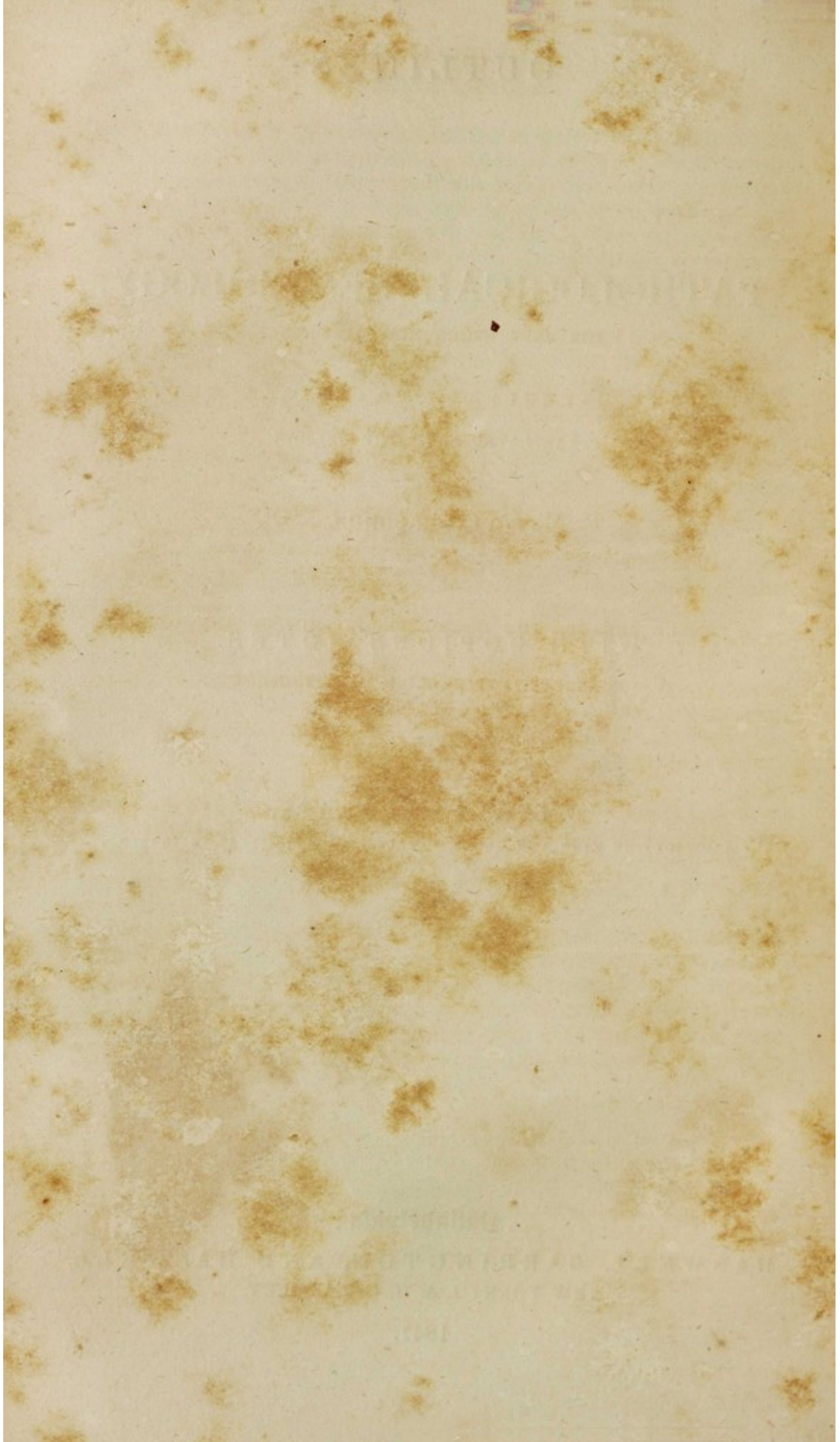
D. SPILLAN, M.D., A.M.,

FELLOW OF THE KING AND QUEEN'S COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS IN IRELAND,
ETC., ETC.

Philadelphia :

HASWELL, BARRINGTON, AND HASWELL.
NEW YORK : J. & H. G. LANGLEY.

1841.



THE DEBT WHICH MEDICAL SCIENCE,
AND MORE ESPECIALLY PRACTICAL MEDICINE,

OWE TO

P. M. LATHAM, ESQ., M.D.,

FELLOW OF THE ROYAL COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS, LONDON,
PHYSICIAN TO ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S HOSPITAL.

JUSTLY DEMANDS THE INSCRIPTION TO HIM OF ANY WORK

CONNECTED WITH CLINICAL PATHOLOGY :

This Volume

IS THEREFORE DEDICATED TO HIM,

WITH SENTIMENTS OF PROFOUND RESPECT,

BY HIS OBEDIENT SERVANT,

D. SPILLAN.



CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION.

	Sect.	Page
Definition of Semeiology	1 . .	15
Its Sources	2 . .	15
Formation of Signs	3—7 . .	16
Relation of Semeiology to the other Pathological Sciences	8—10 . .	17
Value of Semeiology	11 . .	18
History of Semeiology	12—20 . .	19

GENERAL PART.

Of Signs in General	21—39 . .	22
Division of Signs	40—46 . .	27

SPECIAL PART.

I. SIGNS FROM THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

Signs from the Mental Functions	47 . .	29
Signs from the Perceptive Faculty	48—51 . .	29
Signs from the Memory	52—54 . .	30
Signs from the Higher Intellectual Functions	55—66 . .	31
Signs from the Passions	67—72 . .	34
Signs from Sleep	73—85 . .	35
Signs from Fainting	86—89 . .	38
Signs from Common Sensation	90—125 . .	39
Signs from Pain of the Head	126—129 . .	48

II. SIGNS FROM THE SENSES.

Signs from the Senses	130 . .	50
Signs from the Eye	132—154 . .	50
Signs from the Hearing	155—163 . .	57
Signs from the Organ of Smell	164—170 . .	59
Signs from the Sense of Taste	171—179 . .	61
Signs from the Sense of Touch	180—182 . .	62

III. SIGNS FROM VOLUNTARY MOTION AND ITS ORGANS.

	Sect.	Page
1. <i>Signs from the Organs of Voluntary Motion</i>	183	63

2. *Signs from the Osseous System.*

Signs from the Size of the Bones	184—188	63
Signs from Changes in the Form of the Bones	189—196	65
Signs from the Moveability of the Joints	197	66
Signs from the Sensibility of the Bones	198	66
Signs from the Muscular System	199	67

Signs from the Functions of the Muscles.

Signs from the Voluntary Motions	211—225	70
Signs from the Involuntary Motions	226—237	73

Signs from the States occasioned by the Actions of the Muscles.

Signs from the Features	238—245	77
Signs from the Form of the Mouth	246—249	79
Signs from the Motion of the Eyelids	250—253	80
Signs from the Motion of the Forehead and Nose	254—255	81
Signs from the Gait	256—258	81
Signs from the Posture and Attitude of the Body	259—263	82

IV. SIGNS FROM THE VASCULAR SYSTEM.

1. *From the Heart.*

Signs from Percussion of the Cardiac Region	264—270	84
Signs from the Sounds of the Heart	271—278	89
Signs from Palpitation of the Heart	279—280	92
Functional Signs of Diseases of the Heart, <i>Tr.</i>		93
Practical Circumstances in Exploring the Heart, <i>Tr.</i>		93
Comparative Diagnosis of Diseases of the Heart, <i>Tr.</i>		94

2. *From the Arteries.*

Signs from the Sounds of the Arteries	281—282	97
Signs from the Pulsations in the Neck	283—284	98
Signs from the Pulsations in the Abdomen	285—287	98
Signs from the Pulse	288—303	99

	Sect.	Page
3. <i>Signs from the Veins</i>	304—308	106
4. <i>Signs from the Blood</i>	309—316	107

V. SIGNS FROM THE RESPIRATORY ORGANS.

Signs from the Respiration	317—335	111
Signs from the Resonance of the Voice	336—339	121
Signs from Sounds of Chest caused neither by the Respiration nor Voice	340—344	123
Signs from the Vibration of the Chest	345—347	124
Signs from the Form of the Thorax	348	126
Signs from Percussion of the Chest	349	127
Signs from the Quality of the Expired Air	351	128
Signs from the Sensibility of the Chest	352—354	128
Signs from the Cough	355—358	129
Signs from Expecterating	359	131
Signs from the Matter of Expectoration	360—371	131
Signs from the Voice and Speech	372—375	135
Signs from Yawning	376	137
Signs from Sighing	377	137
Signs from Hiccup	378	137
Signs from Sneezing	379	137
Signs from Laughing	380	138
Signs from Weeping	381	138

VI. SIGNS FROM THE SKIN 382—416 139

Signs from Skin of the Face	417—423	150
Signs from Skin of the Neck	424	153
Signs from Skin of the Extremities	425—426	153
Signs from the Nails	427	154
Signs from the Hair	428	154

VII. SIGNS FROM THE URINARY ORGANS.

Signs from the Urinary Excretion	429—432	155
Signs from the Urinary Organs	433	157
Signs from the Urine	434—442	158

VIII. SIGNS FROM THE DIGESTIVE SYSTEM.

Signs from the Abdominal Integuments	443—446	163
Signs from the Pains	447—448	166
Signs from the Teeth	449—451	167
Signs from the Gums	452	168
Signs from the Tongue	453—469	168
Signs from the Saliva	470—471	173

	Sect.	Page
Signs from the Throat	472—474 . . .	174
Signs from Swallowing	475—479 . . .	175
Signs from Appetite for Drink	480—483 . . .	177
Signs from Appetite for Eating	484—491 . . .	178
Signs from Loathing of Food	492—494 . . .	180
Signs from Nausea	495 . . .	181
Signs from Heart-burning	496 . . .	181
Signs from Eructation	497 . . .	181
Signs from Straining	498 . . .	182

Signs from Vomiting.

Signs from the Act of Vomiting	497—507 . . .	182
Signs from the Products	508—514 . . .	185
Signs from the Ruminations	515 . . .	187
Signs from the Gases in the Intestinal Canal	516 . . .	187

Signs from going to Stool.

1. Signs from the Evacuations	518—527 . . .	187
2. Signs from the Alvine	528 . . .	191

IX. SIGNS FROM THE PARTS OF GENERATION.

Signs from the Male Parts of Generation	539—543 . . .	195
Signs from the Female Parts of Generation	544—551 . . .	197
Signs from the Breast	552 . . .	200

PREFACE

BY THE TRANSLATOR.

THE improvements which have been made in every department of medical science by the labours of modern physicians, both foreign and domestic, and the precision introduced of late years into the study of clinical medicine by the distinguished physicians who have the charge of our great hospitals in this country, would offer sufficient apology, if any were wanting, for the publication of some work specially devoted to pathological semeiology. The work of Professor Schill, of which the present is a translation, appeared to combine nearly everything valuable in the writings of the ancients on the subject of semeiology with all that is useful in the improvements of the moderns. Wherever it seemed necessary, other works have been consulted, and extracts made from them, in the form of notes; more especially the voluminous work of M. Piorry, recently published on the same subject, has been laid under contribution, and many useful remarks taken from it and added to the work. Until within the last twenty-five or thirty years, this branch of medicine was but very imperfectly cultivated — a circumstance which may be referred to the prejudices of the times. The only bases on which it was made to rest, were physiology and clinical observation; and though such bases might no doubt suffice in many cases for all that concerns prognosis, they were totally inadequate for establishing anything like a perfect diagnosis, which can only be done by comparing the phenomena observed during life with the lesions found on the dead body. Thus the ancients, to whom such modes of investigation were peremptorily prohibited by ignorance and prejudice, were left far behind the moderns in the knowledge of diagnostic signs. It is sometimes said, even at the present day, that the disturbance of a function indicates lesion of the organ which presides over that function; the falsity of such an assertion is, however, every day proved by the investigations of pathological anatomy; and were it necessary, we could multiply instances of the gross and ridiculous, if not too often fatal, blunders arising from the practical application of this delusive principle, more especially in the case of thoracic disease.

Whether we take a rapid glance over the entire extent of nature, or confine ourselves to the contemplation of some of its

productions, everything will satisfy us as to the truth of this fundamental principle—that there exist constant relations and necessary connexions between the internal qualities of things and their external character. The same principle holds good in medicine. A similar dependence is found to exist between the symptoms and the intimate nature of diseases; with this difference, however, that it is not here a mere dependence of fitness or congruity, but a dependence of effect on cause.

Thus the symptoms, when duly and sufficiently considered, cannot fail to point out the disease to us and such of its general properties as it is most important for us to know—that is, the causes with which it is most closely connected, the amount of the danger or hope which it may present, and the treatment which should be adopted for its removal.

The knowledge of the symptoms is, then, that which we acquire first in the knowledge of diseases, and which the senses present to us. By connecting and comparing these symptoms, and above all, by subjecting them by the rules of analogy to our previously acquired notions of the general course of diseases, of their characters, their termination, &c., we deduce from all these combined data consequences and conclusions which are precisely what have been called signs.

These conclusions are referrible, 1st, to the knowledge of the disease or of its nature—these are the *diagnostic* signs; 2d, to the knowledge of the probable results—these are the *prognostic* signs.

It is only by the process of analysis we are enabled to arrive at these different results. In the first place, in the group of the collected symptoms we must separate those which are merely accidental from those which are essential to the disease. We must also leave out of view those general or common symptoms which occur in almost all diseases, and which therefore do not belong to any one in particular. It is evident that for this first operation it is necessary to have a profound knowledge of the character of diseases, as well as of their general history; thus the study of general pathology and of nosology must precede any attempt at clinical practice, more particularly it must precede the study of semeiology; we must learn to know diseases by the symptoms which are peculiar to them, in order that we may at length be enabled to predict their termination by that which we know of the diseases themselves.

When by this process there remain in the table of symptoms those only which belong to the disease, our next endeavour should be to combine those which may lead us to suspect or discover the true seat of the lesion; having taken this first step, we have already made a considerable advance in the diagnosis, as we have determined the general name of the disease.

We must then seek in the collection of the symptoms the essential cause of the disease; that which constitutes its nature and determines the treatment. It is the manner of performing this operation which constitutes true medical tact.

Our next business must be to seek in the combination of the symptoms whether the disease be simple or complex; if complex, to determine the nature of the complication, to judge of its importance, and to decide how far the treatment should be influenced by such complication.

Lastly, by combining and comparing the symptoms, by appreciating their relative and absolute severity, by considering their nature, duration, correspondence, &c., we shall be able to ascertain the probable issue of the disease.

The isolated symptoms which constitute a disease, such as these symptoms present themselves to the senses, may be well compared to the letters of the alphabet placed before the eyes of a man who sees them without combining them; so far they have no value nor import. But when they are put together, when the vowels are combined with the consonants so as to form syllables, when these again are joined so as to constitute words, the whole being combined forms phrases and sentences. It is precisely the same with the symptoms; it is only by combining them in different ways that we succeed in deducing from them signs calculated to discover to us the nature of the disease, the dangers with which it is connected, and the hopes which we may entertain of its termination.

The chief, the most important, as well as the most difficult task of the physician consists in discovering with promptness and certainty the nature and value of those signs. The science is the result of the analytical process which the symptoms are made to undergo.

As considerable confusion is occasionally found to occur in medical writings, as also in medical reasoning, by the careless and inaccurate use of the terms *sign* and *symptom*, we may here observe that in medicine every thing is called a *sign* which can throw light on the past, present, and future state of a disease. Those signs are called *commemorative* or *anamnestic* which make us acquainted with the previous history of the disease; those which throw light on the present state of the disease are called *diagnostic signs*; whilst those which announce the changes which will supervene in the ulterior progress of the disease are called *prognostic signs*. Though the progress of the disease, its intensity, and the causes which have given rise to it, may present to the physician signs more or less valuable, still it is the symptoms which afford the most numerous and most important signs. By *symptom*, in medical language, is understood any effect or change which is observed to occur in the living body — an effect which deviates more or less from the natural state, and which is perceptible to the senses of the physician or patient. The symptom is intimately connected with the disease; it necessarily follows it, as Galen says, in the same way as the shadow follows the body. But it is only medical tact, the result of close observation and well-instructed experience, that can convert this symptom into a sign. We may readily see that the symptoms are perceptible to the senses of a

mere common observer ; but the perceptions of the senses would be totally insufficient and almost useless for the study of diseases, if the intellectual faculties remained inactive, when the senses were struck by the symptoms. The mere application of the senses suffices to become acquainted with the symptoms, but the knowledge of the signs is the result of thought and reason directed towards these same symptoms. It is in this just appreciation of the symptoms, from which positive notions of the signs are deduced, that medical skill really resides. In fact, the symptoms are within the reach of every one ; but the physician alone knows how to discover, in their examination, the nature and value of the signs.

Galen relates an anecdote which clearly shows the distinction between sign and symptom ; he states that being at one time dangerously ill, and having overheard two friends of his who were with him discourse of certain symptoms which they had just observed on him, such as redness of the face, an injected, haggard, and inflamed appearance, &c., he cried out to them to adopt every necessary measure forthwith, as he was threatened with delirium. Here the two friends saw the symptoms well enough ; but it was only Galen himself, who, though the patient, was able to deduce the sign of delirium from them,—that is, to convert or translate those symptoms into signs.

The insufficiency of mere symptoms for the detection of the seat and nature of a disease may be very readily demonstrated. Let us suppose a patient to complain of pain ; before we attempt any treatment for its removal, we must first determine the part of the body which is the seat of this pain. Suppose we have succeeded in determining its seat to be in the abdominal region ; in order to establish an accurate diagnosis, we must examine one after another all the organs situate in this region, in order to ascertain whether the skin, the cellular tissue, the muscles, the peritoneum, or the intestines, be the seat of this pain. Let us suppose we have found the intestinal tube to be its seat ; we have as yet only made an approximation to the nature of the affection ; we have not at all determined it with precision. We know that pain, taken in the abstract, is but a lesion of sensibility, which sometimes supervenes primarily on some disturbance of the nervous system, and is sometimes consecutive on inflammation. Our business now is to distinguish these two cases ; to decide whether we have to treat an inflammatory pain, or a purely nervous pain ; to avoid, in fact, the blunder of the mere symptom-doctor, who would in such a case employ opiates or depleting measures indiscriminately, without any reference to the real nature of the affection.

Thus it is clear that in the practice of medicine the symptoms have but a relative importance ; we must, in order to derive any benefit from them, refer them to some seat, or organ, and ascertain the nature of the affection of which such organ may be the seat.

For the sake of the junior student, we shall adduce another case to prove the insufficiency of mere symptoms. Suppose we have ascertained that the disease under which a patient labours is ascites: now ascites is but a symptom; if we confine our attention exclusively to this symptom, without referring it to some organ, we form no diagnosis, we know nothing either of the seat or nature of the disease; for the effusion which we have detected is not the disease; if it were, the patient would get well as soon as such effusion were removed by paracentesis abdomini, on the old maxim, "Sublatâ causâ tollitur effectus;" on the contrary, it is too well known that in the great majority of cases the effusion returns after tapping. Thus, then, we must have recourse to our knowledge of general pathology, which, among other things, tells us that ascites may depend on different kinds of lesions; that it sometimes is referrible for its cause to disease of the heart, or liver, sometimes a disease of the peritoneum, to a depraved state of the blood, and according to the valuable researches of Dr. Bright, Dr. Osborne of Dublin, and Dr. Christison of Edinburgh, to disease of the kidneys. Thus, then, when we see an effusion into the peritoneal sac, we must proceed to examine with attention all these organs, in order that we may be able to determine which of them it is to which we are to refer the symptoms in question,—that is, in order to form a correct and practically useful diagnosis. Formerly, when the removal of the water constituted the principal indication, serous effusion was considered to be the disease, and medicines called hydragogue* were the exclusive means indiscriminately employed by the practitioner. At present, however, our hydragogue remedies vary according to the nature and seat of the affection; sometimes venæsection and leeches to the abdomen are found to be the best hydragogues; at other times our attention and treatment must be directed to the heart; whilst on many occasions, nourishing diet, baths, preparations of steel, &c., are found to be the most effectual hydragogues.

We remember the case of a patient who presented a group of symptoms, such as dyspnœa, violent cough, copious expectoration, great exhaustion and emaciation, together with night sweats, which his medical attendant decidedly pronounced to indicate phthisis; the patient was directed to give up his business and retire to the south of France. This occurred just at the time when the stethoscope was beginning to gain some ground in this country, in spite of powerful and virulent opposition from those practitioners who were either too lazy, too stupid, or too old, to submit to the labour of studying it. The patient was submitted to a stethoscopic examination; we detected absolute dulness of sound on percussion on the right side over the lower part of the right lung, both anteriorly and posteriorly, with distinct puerile respiration in the upper part of the same lung, commencing dulness on

* Ἰδαρ, water, ἀγα, to bring or draw off.

the left side, &c. Here our diagnosis was hepatization of the lower portion of the right lung, and that the case was originally a simple pneumonia, which because some relative of the patient had died of phthisis, the family physician took for granted, without further examination, to be a similar affection. By the adoption of the proper means, the patient was restored to health and his family ; though it is evident that had he gone on much longer, he would have fallen a victim to the disease, and to the ignorance of his symptomatic attendant, whose diagnostic powers would have gained still further credit from the very fact which should have for ever damned him as a practitioner.

In thus condemning the exclusive attention to mere symptoms, so pertinaciously acted on by some of the physicians of the old school, we would not be understood to intend this censure for those who are still found fondly devoted to the study of the ancient medical writers. We are free to confess that from the writings of Hippocrates, Aretæus, and others of the Greek physicians, much useful information may be derived on the subject of semeiology. The facts to be found recorded in their writings must always be valuable, independently of the theories by which they may have endeavoured to explain them. We fear that the study of these writers has been too much neglected, and so fully impressed are we with the conviction of their great value, that we would address to junior medical students the lines of Horace :—

Vos exemplaria Græca,
Nocturnâ versate manu, versate diurnâ.

We feel we have somewhat exceeded the limits of an ordinary preface ; but the importance of attending to the signs of disease, and of carrying our views beyond the mere symptoms, seemed to require it. We shall now conclude in the words of one of the oldest writers on semeiology, Fernel: “Tanta est signorum necessitas, ut, his sublatis, fundamenta medicinæ corruant.”

The Editor of the American edition of this work has added a few notes indicated by a letter, thus (*a*) ; and he has occasionally introduced a passage in the text between brackets [], when this could be done without interrupting the original descriptions of the author. Except in this restricted manner, such interpolations only serve to perplex the reader, and to mar rather than to elucidate the text.

INTRODUCTION.

DEFINITION OF SEMEIOLOGY.

1. SEMEIOLOGY constitutes the doctrine of the relations in which the phenomena in the human system stand with respect to the vital state which causes them. According as the latter is normal or diseased, semeiology is divided into the physiological and pathological. Pathological semeiology considers the phenomena, whether normal or abnormal, according to their relations to the states of disease which have produced them; it includes in the circle of its inquiries those changes which the functions present, as well as all changes of the organs, as far as they stand open to observation in the living being.

It here seeks to illustrate the origin of the phenomena, and infers from them the present state of the disease, its early course, and future progress; it confines itself either to the individual phenomena alone, or compares them with others, which are capable of giving to the latter a determinate commemorative signification with respect to diagnosis or prognosis.

SOURCES.

2. Observation is the source of semeiology. This must include both the phenomena which present themselves during life, and also the changes of the organs as they are to be seen after death. In order to be available to science, it must be accurate and perfect. To accuracy of observation appertain practice of the senses, an acquaintance with the terms of art, full attention to the subject, freedom from preconceived opinions, and a willingness to speak the truth. Accurate observation may be characterized by connexion of the collective phenomena, their correspondence with previous similar observations, and by its not being established for the purpose of supporting an hypothesis. The admission of extraordinary marvellous cases into science is best avoided, until further observations have confirmed them, or have discovered the connecting links between them and that which is already known. If such cases have come from persons who have already found several similar wonders, we must be doubly cautious.

In order to attain perfection in observation, it is deemed necessary that all the organs and functions should be interrogated, as far as our means allow it; that whatever is found abnormal should be

strictly investigated; the preceding and accompanying external influences should be carefully taken into account, and the earlier physiological and pathological phenomena be thoroughly known.

Such observations only can serve as materials for pathological semeiology; accordingly, a judicious selection of the literary sources becomes necessary. It is in the writings of an Hippocrates, Aretæus, Baglivi, Sydenham, Hoffmann, Ramazzini, Morgagni, Stoll, Frank, Hildenbrand, Vogel, Laennec, Andral, Louis, Abercrombie, Bright, &c., one may expect to find the most authentic sources for semeiological investigations. At the same time, the results of one's own observation should not be admitted into the circle of those truths which have received the confirmation of centuries till after the most careful examination.

FORMATION OF SIGNS.

3. Observations obtained in this way are now considered in semeiology according to their various directions. This science seeks to become acquainted with the cause of the individual phenomena by inquiring with what various groups of the same they happen to be combined. It first argues from these to the changes of the internal organs, and then from both the anatomico-pathological and the pathological phenomena to the cause which occasions them. If this is accomplished for every combination of phenomena amidst which a single phenomenon may occur, the cause of the same may be established. Where science has not yet been able to determine the species of changed vital function, it must content itself with denoting the groups of symptoms amidst which a phenomenon shows itself, or the change in the organs which the disturbance of function accompanies.

4. The diagnostic import of the individual phenomena,—that is, their value for the knowledge of the present state of disease,—proceeds from the more or less close connexion in which they stand with the determinate species of disease, and with the seat of disease. Here the rule holds good, that if phenomena which are connected with a disease in a constant or almost constant manner stand in close relation to it, they may now be explicable or not on physiological and pathological laws. In the latter case, one should be particularly careful in the formation of signs, and repeated accurate observation is required. The greater or less diagnostic value one may determine by inquiring, on the one hand, with what multifarious states of an organ a phenomenon is connected, and how great the number of affections of other organs is, which, in the organ more immediately exhibiting the phenomenon, produce the morbid state necessary thereto. On the other hand, it will appear from this how different the other phenomena of this state are from each other. The fewer phenomena we are obliged to connect together, in order to give each their diagnostic value, the greater the latter is.

5. In order to obtain for the phenomena an anamnestic or commemorative import, it is to be ascertained whether, in case they are gone by, they hold any relation to the present state. If the phenomena to be estimated are present, their commemorative value is determined by examining whether, in connexion with other phenomena, and according to the greater or less strength of this connexion, they point to a by-gone disease or cause, and presuppose this.

6. The prognostic value of a phenomenon is determined by the importance of the organ the morbid state of which it indicates; the extent and species of the organic change, in case such be present; the degree of functional interruption which it occasions; and lastly, by the species of morbid process.

7. Semeiology, by using its materials in this way, and by giving to the phenomena a diagnostic, commemorative, and prognostic signification, forms signs from them. By phenomenon is meant, every change of the organism tending to disease, or even within the boundaries of health, perceptible by the senses of the person observing, or the feelings of the individual observed. The idea of symptom refers to that which is perceptible in the diseased organs and functions. From the phenomena and symptoms arise signs, when they stand related to a present, past, or future morbid state, so that they are connected according to physiological or pathological laws, or even according to mere experience, with a determinate species, course, and seat of a morbid process. The discovery of the phenomena is the business of the senses; the formation of signs is the business of the judgment supported by experience, and requires nosological knowledge. This operation has been justly considered as the most difficult, and at the same time the most important, in medicine.

RELATION TO THE OTHER PATHOLOGICAL SCIENCES.

8. The end which pathological semeiology has in the consideration of morbid phenomena—namely, to form signs—distinguishes this from the other branches of pathology. There are two ways according to which pathology considers disease: the first proceeds from without, from the phenomena, and seeks from them to investigate the seat and existence of diseases; the second proceeds from within, from the existence of disease, and shows how it expresses itself externally in the phenomena. To the first series of pathological sciences belong semeiology. The basis of this science is, phenomenology and symptomatology. Phenomenology investigates what varieties present themselves in the phenomena of the organs and functions, without attending to their relations, to the causes, &c. Symptomatology, having to do with such changes as have reference to disease, and with a perfect enumeration of these, aims at connecting them with their causes. This branch is preparatory to semeiology, a branch which directs its attention imme-

diately to them, estimating the individual phenomena alone, or in connexion with others, according to the cause and relation to the present, past, and future state. The clinical branch of medicine goes a step further; it directs its attention, not to individual phenomena and their indication in connexion with a few others, but it seizes on the entire series of phenomena, as they present themselves in a picture of disease; and by considering the individual phenomena and their connexions, according to the principles of semeiology, it attains the knowledge of the seat and form of disease, of its early course, of its present state, and of its future progress. Justly, therefore, has semeiology been called the introduction to clinical medicine.

9. Between both there is a chasm which consists in this,—that semeiology subjects the individual case in connection with a few others to its investigations, whilst clinical medicine has to do with extended pictures of disease. The more semeiology widens the circle, and, amid the individual phenomena, the more of the accompanying phenomena it takes into account, the nearer it comes to clinical medicine. But the remaining interval might be best filled up by the introduction of a new branch of pathology, the object of which should be to set down general groups of symptoms applicable to several species of disease; and from these, by the addition of other symptoms, which may serve to distinguish the special cases, to infer the seat, from, as also the past, present, and future state, of the disease.

10. The second series of pathological sciences recognises disease, the changed vital state, as the point from which it starts. If science investigates this in itself and its varieties, it is called general nosology; if, setting out from the various modifications of morbid life, it ascends to the internal and external causes which give rise to them, it is engaged in special ætiology; if it proceed from the causes to the change in the vital state, it becomes general ætiology. On the other hand, in special nosology, it observes how the disease expresses itself in its appearance. Diagnosis and prognosis, according to the way in which they have been hitherto practised, are branches of special nosology; the one devotes its attention to the subject of the external appearance of disease, which contributes most to a knowledge of it, whilst the second confines its attention to that which throws most light on its future progress.

VALUE OF SEMEIOLOGY.

11. The place which semeiology occupies in the circle of the pathological sciences already displays its great value. It rests upon experience, and strives to ascend to a knowledge of the essence. It exalts mere experience to science; gives unity and import to that which has been acquired through the senses; it creates a firm basis for theory, secures it from errors, and comes to solve its problems in a slow but certain manner. Semeiology is

that part of medicine which first attained a certain degree of perfection, so that the other branches might then be erected on the foundation of its acquisitions. For the medicinal development of the individual it is as indispensable as it was for the development of the science. As a foundation of clinical medicine, its study should precede this branch. Not until prepared through it does a person become enabled, amid the individual groups of symptoms, to discover the seat and form of the disease, its early course, future progress, and present state, with all that clearness and accuracy of which the individual case is capable.

HISTORY OF SEMEIOLOGY.

12. The history of semeiology may be divided into four periods; the first comprehends the time of the Asclepiades, the second extends from this down to the general revival of the sciences, when the study of the ancients, and observation, again came into vogue.* The fourth commences with the time when pathological anatomy obtained influence over pathology in general, and also over semeiology.

13. Materials for the first works on semeiology,—namely, those of Hippocrates, were afforded by the custom which the Greeks followed, of suspending votive tablets in the temples, which contained a short description of the disease. The Hippocratic school used these descriptions in order to lay down a number of semeiotic principles; this was the origin of the Prænotiones Coacæ. Hippocrates, son of Heraclides, proceeded with still greater circumspection and care, and left us in his prognostic, prorrhetics, and aphorisms, a rich treasure of truths, and a pattern how one should employ the experience obtained by true observation. He had the great advantage of learning the natural course of diseases, the sick being confined in the temples, and the treatment accordingly being entirely consigned to the curative powers of nature. The direction of the Hippocratic semeiology inclined more to prognosis. Rich, however, as it is in truths which the experience of two thousand years has confirmed, there are not wanting many blemishes in it, abstracting from all the falsifications of manuscripts. Many semeiological propositions are expressed too generally; many of the diagnostic propositions are not adapted to the thing indicated, and where they are adapted, the accompanying signs are frequently omitted, from its connection with which alone a phenomenon derives such import.

14. In the second period of the history of semeiology the doctrine of signs made but little progress, as compared with the first period. Unfortunately, we possess no writings of the empirics from which according to the principles of this school, one would

* The *third* period may be dated from the revival of the sciences to the commencement of the nineteenth century.—*Tr.*

expect that the science of semeiology should be most enriched. The doctrine of the methodists was too much opposed to the spirit of semeiological investigation to allow semeiology to make much progress. Cælius Aurelianus was the only person who did any thing in it, by laying down the distinction between critical and symptomatic phenomena, and by pointing out the signs of many diseases. The pneumatists cultivated semeiology with more ardour, but they mixed up in it a number of subtle and badly grounded views. Archigenes obtained some credit by his work on the doctrine of the pulse, of the phenomena of respiration, and that on the distinction of pain. But Aretæus did much more service by his faithful and animated description of diseases. Among the ancients, he has advanced semeiology most after Hippocrates.

Galen, besides recommending the writings of Hippocrates has also served the science of semeiology by his observations on critical days, his division of symptoms, and his essay on the pulse. The latter work, however, is overstocked with subtle distinctions, which have no foundation in nature. Oribasius and Aetius also have enriched semeiology by some contributions. After them, little more was done for this branch of science till the fifteenth century. The Arabians extended it merely by the signs of individual diseases found out by them. With that exception, ignorance and superstition prevailed in this half of the second period. Urinoscopy occupied the place of semeiology.

15. The third period commences with the general revival of the sciences in the fifteenth century. It was a fortunate circumstance that it was chiefly the Hippocratic writings which first engaged attention in the re-establishment of semeiology. Duretus and Heurnius commented on Hippocrates with great success, and not without gaining new ground for science; few new opinions are to be found in Holler's Commentaries. Forestus has distinguished himself by new observations; he also opposes urinoscopy. The study of the Greek writings awakened a spirit of observation; Jodocus Lommius was the first who subjected the semeiotic propositions of Hippocrates and Galen to the test of experience, and discovered a series of new signs. A directly opposite course was followed by Prosper Alpinus; in his seven books "*De præag. vitâ et morte Ægrotantium*" he gave a very complete analysis of the prognostic knowledge of the ancients. It contains but few new observations, and is replete with repetitions, theories, and ill-grounded expositions.

The first practically useful work on semeiology was that given by Th. Fienus. It contains a considerable share of original observation, but it is at the same time disfigured by scholastic subtleties. The chemical and mechanical schools, by relinquishing the faithful observation of nature, contributed nothing to the improvement of semeiology; but the good seed which the study of the ancients had disseminated continued to fructify; and such men as Sydenham, Baglivi, and Fr. Hoffmann, in the sixteenth centuries, established honourable memorials in the history of semeiology.

16. The eighteenth century is distinguished for the great progress of semeiology, on the twofold ground of an illustration of the old signs and the discovery of new. Valuable expositions of the Hippocratic writings were presented in the Commentaries of H. Cope and Aubry. Among the observers who enriched semeiology most at that time, we may more particularly notice Van Swieten, de Haen, Stoll, Frank, Grant, Huxham, Jackson, Lentin, Fordyce, Gilibert, Piquer, Pringle, Quarin, Richter, Sarkone, Senac, Tissot, Werlhof, Wichmann, and Zimmermann. The writings of these men afforded rich materials for new treatises on semeiology, and accordingly manuals on the subject were constantly increasing in perfection. The best manuals of this period are, that by Leroy, of Montpellier, which, though imperfect, displays considerable critical acumen; that by Pezold, entitled, *De Prognosi in Febris Acutis*; a similar work by Gruner, and another by Danz.

17. The commencement of the present century, though the theories and systems which have sprung up did not seem to promise much, has been distinguished by several excellent manuals, the authors of which have taken care to keep themselves free from the influence of preconceived opinions.

Landre Beauvais' work, entitled, *Semeiotique, ou, Traité des Signes des Maladies*, occupies the first place. It is distinguished as well by its fulness as by close critical acumen, perspicuity, and cautious deductions.

Sprengel's Manual of Semeiology would possess still higher value, were it not that too many ill-grounded opinions were mixed up with it. The Manuals of Behrend and of Double are distinguished for their profound study of the ancients, particularly of the writings of Hippocrates. Marshall Hall's essay, though it is much less perfect, contains some original observations.

18. These semeiological works have been enriched by the observations of the most distinguished observers of the commencement of this century. Among the works of this period which more particularly present rich materials for semeiology, we may class those of Avenbrugger, Autenrieth, Bateman, Corvisart, Gölis, Hartmann, Hildenbrand, Hufeland, Kreyssig, Pinel, Reil, Vogel, and Willan. Of the systems which appeared in this latter part of the third period, that of Broussais has done most for semeiology, by pointing out more accurately the sympathetic relations in which the organs stand to each other.

19. The fourth period commences with the share which pathological anatomy took in ascertaining the causes of the phenomena.

Through the discoveries of pathological anatomy, which was now striving worthily to fill its proper place by the side of pathology, it became possible to ascertain the seat of many diseases; whence again arose the necessity of investigating the sympathies of organs in disease. As more accurate experience was now attained regarding the complications of disease, the physician was able to separate the phenomena in the individual cases, according

to the various causes, and for every morbid state to find the symptoms peculiar to it. If, on the one hand, the number of diseases was increased, still the quantity of the signs for every individual disease was lessened, and their increase by future observation will be slow, but permanent, in consequence of the strict proofs which can be now adduced, and which can with justice be demanded. One class of diseases only, those of the lungs and heart, has been enriched with a number of new signs, through the splendid discoveries of Laennec and Avenbrugger. Lastly, if our knowledge of the origin of the several phenomena has attained a more solid basis, it is to be ascribed to the influence which pathological anatomy is beginning to exercise over general nosology.

20. The first author of this period is Morgagni, and, notwithstanding the shortness of its duration as yet, it has enriched our semeiological knowledge considerably, more particularly through the works of Laennec, Bayle, Dupuytren, Andral, Lallemand, Rostan, Cruveilhier, Piorry, Ollivier, Louis, Bouillaud, Abercrombie, Stokes, Bright, Carswell, Hope, and a number of German physicians still living.*

This new direction given to medical science, and the great improvements in it, called forth new works on semeiology, among which, Rostan's Course of Clinical Medicine, and Alber's Manual of Semeiology, deserve to be more particularly distinguished.

OF SIGNS IN GENERAL.

21. The phenomena obtain different semeiological importance according to the organs and functions by which they are given, their strength, duration, form, and the relation in which they stand to the other phenomena.

22. The signs afforded by the organs themselves (the pathologico-anatomical) form the smallest number in the living body. From the external superficial organs, we obtain them through touch and inspection; from those more deeply seated, through touch and percussion. They have a great diagnostic value, because the changes in the form, size, and consistence of the organs always point out the seat of a disease. In a prognostic sense, structural change of the organs indicates obstinacy of the disease. Changes in the organs, which appear with remission of the signs of disease of other organs, are, if they appear on organs seated externally, in general favourable, whilst on internal organs they indicate local, protracted disease.

23. Signs derived from the functions form the principal subject of pathological semeiology. They have an import in pathological

* Among these may also be mentioned the names of Elliotson, Forbes, Graves, and Latham.—Tr.

semeiology which varies according to the importance of the organs whose disturbance they indicate, and its relation to the other organs.

24. The signs derived from the functions of the central organs are far more important than those of the subordinate, because the central organs sympathize as well with those depending on them as also with one another. Even among the central organs, there is a diversity in this respect. The stomach, small intestine, and portal system, sympathize with more organs than the heart and lungs, brain, and spinal cord. The stomach and small intestine will accordingly disturb the functions of other organs most in their diseases, and at the same time participate in most of the diseases of other organs.

25. From this relation of the organs to one another, several important principles are afforded for judging of the phenomena observed in their functions. Should the morbid phenomena manifest themselves first in the central organ, and at a subsequent period in all the organs, or in most of those depending on it, the disease of the central organ may be inferred, particularly if the sympathetic phenomena rise and fall with those of the central organ. If the morbid phenomena show themselves in all the organs depending on a central organ, without the latter, however, evincing any disturbance of function, one must admit the seat of the disease to be in the central organ in question. If they be violent in the organs connected through a central organ, the prognosis is unfavourable.

If the morbid phenomena occur chiefly in the central organ, and less intensely in the subordinate organs, the seat of disease is in the former, and the prognosis is more favourable.

If, together with the central organ, only one of those subordinate to it present violent morbid phenomena, the seat of the disease is to be sought in the latter, more especially if, with the increase in the violence of the phenomena in it, those of the central organ diminish. If only one central organ is affected, should the phenomena in it be of a severe character, one may infer disease of an organ sympathetically connected with it; if, on the contrary, the disturbance is not very violent, it may point out disease of the central organ.

26. The increase of the sympathetic phenomena, accompanied by decrease of those proceeding from the central organ, is a sign that the disease has in this way withdrawn to the organs subordinate to it; and if these are secreting organs, that they will terminate the entire disease; if they are not, a local chronic disease may remain behind. If violent phenomena again occur in the central organs, the prognosis is unfavourable.

Simultaneous gradual decrease of the phenomena which present themselves in the central and neighbouring organs is of favourable import, it being a proof that the entire disease is diminishing. If the signs in the subordinate organs cease suddenly, whilst those of

the central organ rapidly increase, the prognosis is bad. If the signs of disease in the central organ increase rapidly with the others, we may infer increased severity in the disease.

27. Diseases of subordinate organs have a protracted course if the central organs are not involved. It is favourable if, at the height of such diseases, signs of participation of the central organs present themselves. If both are very violent immediately at the commencement, the prognosis is less favourable, as it indicates severity of disease. It is bad, if a single organ simultaneously present a great number of phenomena, without the other organs physiologically connected with it participating therein. It has been considered as much more favourable if the signs of the disease are divided between two organs closely connected together. But if the organs which afford the signs are not connected together, the prognosis is bad, as in that case a third, which predominates over both, is the seat of the disease. Here, however, it is to be remembered, that subordinate organs may, through chronic disease, be raised to the rank of a central organ, and their disease then immediately disturbs the functions of central organs which stand in no close relation to the diseased organ.

28. The more subordinate an organ is, and the nearer it lies to the surface, the more favourable is the prognosis which its morbid phenomena yield.

If signs which proceed from internal organs follow those of peripheric organs, the prognosis is favourable, particularly if the former diminish in proportion as the latter gain in intensity. The prognosis is bad where, with decrease of the morbid phenomena in peripheric organs, especially where this takes place suddenly, signs of functional disturbance present themselves in an internal organ.

29. Organs of similar or physiologically connected functions sympathise in diseases, as those also which are connected by great vessels or nerves. Accordingly, in diseases of the one we shall always find phenomena present themselves in the others. In order to determine which is the diseased organ, we have to consider where the morbid phenomena are most intense, and most persevering, and preserve their form most constantly; where they first occur, and on what side the dependent organs participate in the disease, or do not.

30. Such is the mode of procedure, if organs of the same tissue present phenomena of disease simultaneously. In this case, also, one will find both diseased more frequently than only one diseased and the other sympathizing. If, then, a general morbid process is present, which expresses itself in a determinate species of tissue through the entire body, it may attack all at once, or the process follows a tedious course, and passes from one organ to the others. External influences may also attack several organs of the same tissue simultaneously. If diseases attack only a part of the expansion of a tissue in an organ, the morbid phenomena manifest

themselves as well in the part affected as at the terminations of the expansion ; frequently also in other parts of the organ.

31. The greater the number of organs in which manifest functional disturbances in a general disease, the worse is the case, particularly if this occur immediately at the commencement. The fewer the organs are which participate, the more obstinate will the disease be, and the earlier will it occasion structural changes.

32. According to their intensity, duration, and form, signs are distinguished into violent and slight ; persevering and alternating ; lastly, into those which proceed from exaltation or depression of a function, or are afforded by perversion of the same.

33. Violent phenomena lead us to conclude that the course of the disease will be rapid. If they manifest themselves in a very intense degree immediately at the onset of the disease, danger is indicated : if they increase gradually till the time of the crisis, the prognosis is rather favourable. If they have become moderate after the crisis, and then increase anew, a return of the disease is to be dreaded. If the phenomena decrease in severity after the crisis, the transition to cure is indicated : or if they continue a long time in a slight degree, the disease has passed to the chronic form. Slight, indistinctly expressed phenomena belong partly to the precursors of acute diseases, whilst they are partly signs of a chronic course and of great obstinacy. The greatest intensity of the phenomena is not always at the seat of disease, those which are sympathetic being often much more violent than those proceeding from the diseased organ itself. Great severity of the phenomena in some subordinate organs warrants us more in inferring disease of the central organ than if these phenomena had presented themselves in a slighter degree.

34. The duration of the phenomena is of importance with respect to diagnosis and prognosis. The more persevering the phenomena are, the sooner may we admit the seat of them to be in that organ which manifests them. Long duration of a phenomenon indicates great obstinacy, and warrants us in predicting continued organic changes. Alternation of the phenomena in one and the same organ indicates a rapid course. If, on the contrary, passing phenomena present themselves now in this, now in that organ, we either have to do with a morbid process which is wandering in its nature, or some central organ is the seat of the affection. If some phenomena have obstinately continued for a long time in the same form, and at length some change occurs in them, one may expect a termination of the disease. If the change is more favourable than the previous state, a hope is afforded of convalescence. The longer favourable signs continue, the better is the prognosis. Unfavourable signs lose their dangerous character in acute diseases with their long duration. Rapid changes in the phenomena depending on the actual strength of the body are bad signs.

35. Among the forms which a functional disturbance may

admit, that of exaltation is the most favourable for prognosis. Phenomena which depend on exaltation of the functions indicate at the same time the simplest form of disease, a rapid course, and the participation of a limited number of organs. Diminution or cessation of a function indicates a long duration of the disease, and depends on a serious disturbance of the organ in question, or on a modification of the nervous influence proceeding from the nervous centres, or on a change in the blood. The perversion of a function, where this no longer goes on according to physiological laws, is always a sign that the nervous system has lost its normal influence over the affected organ.

36. The relation of the phenomena to each other may vary in the number, order of sequence, intensity, and form. The fewer the morbid signs are with which the individual sign is connected, the more obstinate will the disease prove. A great number of morbid phenomena in several organs indicates disease of a central organ. If all the signs are not reducible to one seat of disease, we may either expect the case to be a nervous fever, or there are several organs simultaneously diseased. If, during the presence of one group of symptoms, permanent and violent morbid phenomena arise in another organ, which throw the former into the background, and excite corresponding signs in the dependent or physiologically connected organs, we may admit that this organ is secondarily affected.

37. The relation of time in which the newly occurring signs stand to the signs already present is of the greatest moment in judging of the former. Violent morbid phenomena are not dangerous about the time of the crisis. If the critical precursors come before this period, and do not bring relief, they are of bad import. If the intensity of the morbid signs diminishes according to the critical movements, the prognosis is favourable; if, in acute diseases, after this diminution, new symptoms differing from the first present themselves, metastasis is to be dreaded. Diminution of the phenomena in number and intensity is a favourable sign at every period of the disease. If at the time of the crisis several peripheric organs, or organs opening externally, give signs of increased activity, it is more favourable than if this happen only in one organ.

38. A normal relation in the intensity of the several phenomena is to be looked on as favourable. If the dynamic signs are in a direct ratio to those which the diseased organ itself yields, we may look on this as a confirmation of the diagnosis, and as of favourable import. If the signs afforded by the diseased organ outweigh in intensity those of reaction on the part of the central organ, we may apprehend a tedious course, and the continuance of organic changes. If the phenomena on the side of the sympathetically affected organs are more severe than the disease would warrant us to expect, this is a reason why the diagnosis should be established with particular caution; in such a case it may be that a

more important organ is the proper seat of disease, or a secondary disease may form, or lastly, the primary disease takes on a nervous character.

39. A concordance of the phenomena with respect to form is of great importance with regard to prognosis. Favourable phenomena yield a good prognosis only when they harmonize. A single bad sign in the midst of a series of favourable signs makes the prognosis unfavourable. Perversion of a function, with signs of exaltation of the same, is bad; still more if to the signs of passiveness be joined those of perversion. If, on the contrary, during signs of diminished activity, some increase of the same is observed in all the organs attacked, we may hope for a favourable issue. But if this increase does not follow uniformly in all the affected organs, but whilst the activity of one organ is increased that of another diminishes, we are not yet to expect the termination of the disease. If the activity of the peripheric organs, especially secreting organs, increases, and that of the central organs be depressed below what is natural, the disease is to be considered dangerous. If the relation is reversed, the disease is still at the commencement, in the stage of crudity. In case of a favourable issue, the activity of the peripheric organs should increase, and that of the central organs should approximate gradually to the normal state. A contradiction in the signs of the central organs is bad, particularly between the signs of the vascular and nervous systems. Want of harmony in the signs of several parts of the body is of bad import.

DIVISION OF SIGNS.

40. Semeiology divides the signs of diseases according to the varieties which it observes in them when subjected to semeiological examination. All other distinctions which lie without the circle of semeiological consideration belong not to this department. We will accordingly deduce the grounds of our division from the sources and aggregate of the phenomena, then from their reference to the cause, their diagnostic, prognostic, and commemorative import.

41. According to the object which presents the phenomenon, we shall divide the signs into those from the organs (pathologico-anatomical) and those from the functions (pathological). Those are of the greatest importance with respect to diagnosis and prognosis. The division into constitutional and local signs also comes in here. Lastly, the phenomena may be normal or abnormal; if they have reference to disease, they belong to pathological semeiology.

42. According to the manner in which the signs are obtained, they may be divided into objective and subjective; the former are further divided into natural and artificial. The objective signs are more certain than the subjective; in the latter, we have always to inquire whether the patient does not simulate, exaggerate, or

impose even on himself; they give us, however, a series of very important signs,—as pain, for example. Among the objective signs, the natural are the most certain; the artificial, wherein a medium of examination is applied, require for their credibility a correct application of the same.

43. In reference to the cause, the signs of disease vary in many respects; according as they are explicable or not, they are divided into explicable and inexplicable. According to the way in which the origin of the signs can be explained, they are distinguished into idiopathic and sympathetic; the former may be primary or secondary; the sympathetic may be antagonistic, or of the same form as those of the affected organ.

According as a symptom stands nearest in the causal connexion with another, or with the cause of the disease, or with the latter itself, we distinguish the *symptoma causæ*, *symptoma morbi*, and *symptoma symptomatis*.

Lastly, the phenomena are divided into those which may be explained mechanically, into such as may be explained chemically, and those which may be explained vitally.

44. With respect to diagnosis, a two-fold distinction is to be made—viz., how far a phenomenon points out the seat, and secondly the process, of disease.

The seat of a disease, wherein it is left as yet undetermined of what species it is, is indicated by all those signs which depend on serious functional disturbance, on an anatomical change, or on an abnormal state of the chemical composition. To these signs, which we might call topognomonic, those stand opposed which present themselves as well in diseases of the organ exhibiting them as also in those of others, or only in the latter. Phenomena which mark a particular species of disease are called pathognomonic, in opposition to the general signs which indicate the kind of disease, and in opposition to the accidental signs which characterize neither the species nor genus of the disease, but belong mostly to the individual instances of disease. The pathognomonic signs, that is, those which by themselves alone stamp a determinate disease, are very few, those being more numerous which are capable of doing so in connexion with another phenomenon. The great majority of phenomena, on the contrary, can be raised to diagnostic signs only by being placed in juxta-position with a series of others.

45. The commemorative signs are either causes or phenomena; these latter may be either past or present. Present objective phenomena are the surest commemorative signs.

Past phenomena and external influences can be raised to commemorative signs only when their earlier existence can be clearly shown, and they are nearly related to the present state.

46. According to their prognostic value, the signs are divided into favourable, unfavourable, and those which throw no light on the event, to which those also belong which speak for the continuance of the disease. Among the favourable signs we also

reckon the critical. Of the favourable and unfavourable signs, many degrees may be admitted. As in the case of diagnosis, one phenomenon seldom attains prognostic import by itself alone, but the majority of phenomena become converted into prognostic signs only through their connexion with others.

Accordingly, in a prognostic point of view, there might be a still further division into signs absolutely bad, absolutely good, relatively bad, relatively good, and those which contribute nothing to prognosis.

SPECIAL PART.

I.

SIGNS FROM THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

SIGNS FROM THE MENTAL FUNCTIONS.

47. ALL or only separate faculties of the mind may be disturbed. The disturbance may consist in exaltation of the cerebral functions, in depression of them, even to their total suspension, and in their perversion. They are best divided into those of the lower faculties (the perceptive faculty, and memory), and those of the higher class.

SIGNS FROM THE PERCEPTIVE FACULTY.

48. The perceptive faculty is increased by animal magnetism, and in hysteria; diminished (except in diseases of the senses themselves) in inflammation, softening or hardening of the brain; in pressure on it from extravasated blood, abscesses, tubercles, tumours of the cerebral membranes, and of the cranium. Diminution of the perceptive faculty is accordingly, where it proceeds from the brain, a suspicious sign, as it indicates cerebral inflammation or apoplexy in acute states and in chronic disease of the mind.

49. A momentary disturbance, a confusion in the perceptive faculty, where the consideration of the relation to the external world becomes lost, dizziness, vertigo, take place, when the individual perceptions cannot be fixed, whether because of their following each other too rapidly, or presenting themselves in too great number, or because the brain is too diseased to follow its perceptions, though succeeding each other with only their ordinary degree of rapidity. The first species is dizziness of the sense; the

latter, dizziness of the brain. Both are a sign of cerebral affection, only that occurring in dizziness of the brain is of a morbid character, and both manifest themselves by illusions of the senses, disorder of the stomach, and weakness of the muscular system; the patient trembles, and ultimately falls: fainting often follows. The higher degree, where it becomes dark before the eyes, was called *vertigo tenebricosa*, in opposition to *vertigo simplex*.

50. Dizziness may proceed from the brain itself, or from other parts of the nervous system, where the brain is but sympathetically affected. Idiopathic dizziness occurs in anæmia and hyperæmia of the brain, in inflammation, softening or hardening of the same, and further in case of tumours arising in the brain and its cavities. It is accordingly observed in persons exhausted after great losses of blood; in convalescents, when they wish to sit erect in the bed; it accompanies diseases of the heart, and of the liver, and typhus; it comes on after suppression of the cutaneous secretion, exanthems, hæmorrhoids; it precedes bad cases of acute exanthems. Narcotics, and several irrespirable gases, likewise call it forth. Sympathetic dizziness may depend on the sight, on the hearing, on the smell of narcotic substances, on the nerves of the stomach, in consequence of overloading or irritation of the intestinal canal, on pregnancy, and on worms. Under this head also may be classed dizziness before hysterical, hypochondriacal, and epileptic attacks, as that also occasioned by the bite of a serpent.

51. Sympathetic dizziness affords a more favourable prognosis than idiopathic. At the onset and at the height of acute diseases, it is suspicious, as in these cases it indicates hyperæmia, or inflammation of the brain. If the dizziness occurs repeatedly for a length of time, the prognosis is bad, as organic changes in the brain are to be dreaded. In persons disposed to apoplexy, it is an important precursor of the same. In gastric states, it indicates crisis by vomiting, epistaxis, and diarrhœa. *Vertigo tenebricosa*, when it does not indicate epilepsy, is a precursor of apoplexy.

Dizziness before the eruption of the acute exanthems is a sign that the disease will be serious, and in small-pox that it will be confluent.

SIGNS FROM THE MEMORY.

52. The memory is sharpened in states of animal magnetism, and sometimes shortly before death, where it is connected with exaltation of the other mental powers.

53. The diminution of the faculty of memory is divided into dysmnesia, where the patient remembers with difficulty, and amnesia, where he has entirely lost memory. Dysmnesia arises chiefly in consequence of overloading the brain with blood, through inflammation of it or of its membranes, its softening, or pressure on it by any tumour whatever. It precedes disturbances of the higher intellectual faculties, and accompanies them as well in acute

as in chronic diseases, and accordingly divides the prognostic import of the same. Before the eruption of acute exantheas, it indicates violence of the disease. It is a precursor of attacks of epilepsy, of St. Vitus' dance, as well as of apoplexy.

54. The loss of memory extends either to everything that has preceded, or only to a part. It is always a sign of a more serious disturbance of cerebral life than dysmnnesia, either from organic changes, as from apoplexy, cerebral pressure, extravasation into the brain, cerebral inflammation,—or from great debility of cerebral action in acute diseases, as in plague, in the yellow fever, in nervous and putrid fevers,—or in chronic affections, as in fatuity.

In acute diseases, it is an unfavourable sign, particularly if no delirium follow; as also where it shows itself permanently in chronic diseases. In hysterical and epileptic patients, it precedes the attacks. If the memory does not return, after acute diseases, with the return of the strength, it generally remains lost for ever. The partial loss of memory gives a better prognosis than the total loss.

SIGNS FROM THE HIGHER INTELLECTUAL FUNCTIONS.

55. The exaltation of the faculty of judgment, and of the will, is found to exist in florid, scrofulous, and in rachitic children; in a considerably higher degree it occurs in nervous fevers, at their commencement, and towards death, in the form of ecstatic delirium; as also in many attacks of mania, and in magnetic states; in catalepsy, in hysteria, and in melancholy in rare cases. It is only in the nervous stage of fever that it has an unfavourable import.

56. Weakness and the cessation of these functions (stupor) are indicated by difficulty or incapacity in understanding questions or giving answers, in stupidity of countenance, and continued dejection. In general, there is weakness of the memory, indifference to everything which formerly interested the patient, and a desponding state of mind. Stupor manifests itself in nervous fevers, in cerebral inflammation, and in softening of the brain; in pressure on this organ, and in apoplexy. In these cases it is a very dangerous sign. It further indicates idiotism and of fatuity. It sometimes arises from congestions of the brain, occasioned by gastric irritation, or worms in the intestinal canal, where it accompanies eclampsia. In these cases, the prognosis is more favourable. The intellectual faculties are momentarily suspended in swooning and apparent death, lethargy, coma, &c. The loss of consciousness at the commencement of an acute disease is of unfavourable import.(a)

57. The higher intellectual functions may go on according to other laws than those observed in the normal state; hence delirium

(a) Intermittent fever, and especially its congestive form, is sometimes introduced in this way; but the disease in some of these instances is speedily arrested.

is occasioned. The irregularity may lie as well in the ideas themselves, as in the manner in which they follow one another. It must be distinguished from mental imbecility, from the fancies of sleep, or of the half-awake state; and also from the state where the patient is distressed by delusions of the senses, but is still perfectly conscious that they are delusions. When he begins to take them as true, he passes into the state of delirium. Delirium has various degrees of semeiological importance, according to the accompanying phenomena, its duration, form, intensity, the change in the mental faculties, and their direction.

58. The accompanying phenomena, especially on the part of the vascular and nervous system, and the relation in which they stand with respect to delirium, divide the latter into the acute form, usually called febrile mania, and the chronic form, unattended with fever. Febrile mania is characterized by its appearing suddenly with some disease of the system which occurs rapidly, and by its increasing and declining with it.

59. Acute delirium is always a sign of brain affection. This may be affected by primary irritation or inflammation. In most cases, however, the original seat of the disease is not in the brain, and this organ is but secondarily affected. This may occur in two different ways; by the nervous system, and by the vascular system. In the former, it appears to arise after epileptic attacks, in the hysteric paroxysm, after painful operations, with which exhausting mental sufferings were connected, and in the irritation of worms. This, which is called nervous delirium, does not give an unfavourable prognosis.

If the diseased organs act on the brain through the medium of the vascular system, there arises a state of hyperæmia, a secondary inflammation of the brain and its membranes; an anæmic state also of the brain may be viewed as a cause of delirium. If it occur after great loss of blood, or after colliquative secretions in tubercular consumption, it is very dangerous. It is much more favourable if it occur at the height of fever, if it be directly proportioned to it, and if it increase and diminish with it. In what is called the crude stage of fever, in inflammation of the thoracic and abdominal organs, in jaundice, in the cold stage of intermittent fever, it is a dangerous phenomenon. Before crisis, however, as before the eruption of acute exantheas, and with critical vomiting and purging, and critical epistaxis, delirium is not unfavourable. In like manner it is less dangerous when it occurs after the use of narcotics, or after the abuse of spirituous drinks. If, on the contrary, it occurs with great prostration of strength, paleness of the countenance, and involuntary motions, as in internal suppurations, in the third stage of pneumonia, uterine phlebitis, puerperal peritonitis, and in typhus, the prognosis is bad.

It is to be observed that many persons, as those of nervous temperaments, children, and young persons, often become delirious in the slightest fevers; delirium in such cases will give rise to a less unfavourable prognosis.

60. The chronic delirium which has occurred without the rapid appearance of any disease, and bears no relation to such, is moreover characterized by integrity of the perceptive functions, and the absence of vascular irritation, by which it may be distinguished from most of the cases included under acute delirium. Chronic delirium affords, by the direction which the mental action takes, some clue with respect to its corporeal basis.

61. The longer the delirium continues in fevers, the sooner the disease proves fatal, or leaves the nervous system in a debilitated state after the disease. Relapses of chronic delirium hold out but unfavourable prospects of cure.

62. According to the form which it assumes, delirium has been distinguished into the muttering species (*delirium musitans*), which generally presents itself combined with great debility, and affords an unfavourable prognosis, and the furious species (*del. furibundum*). In acute diseases, the latter is a sign of cerebral inflammation, or cerebral irritation; it may present itself in violent inflammations in the chest or abdomen; and should it occur at the commencement of these inflammations, a severe degree of disease may be apprehended.

63. Slight delirium is that in which the patient can be roused to perfect consciousness by external excitation; it affords a more favourable prognosis than the violent form of the affection. The degree of delirium in cerebral inflammations is directly proportioned to the danger and severity of the disease.

64. The kind of delirium is determined by the faculties of the mind which are changed, and their especial direction, as well as by the delusions of the senses connected therewith, as also by the changes in the propensities, &c.

Delirium extends either to all the mental powers, or the patient is affected only in reference to some single point. A constant rapid alternation of ideas, a *delirium vagum*, affords a more favourable prognosis than a continual adherence to one and the same idea. The delirium in typhus (*typhomania*) presents a peculiar form.

65. Calm delirium, succeeding the furious form, gives a good prognosis, except when it is accompanied with a sinking of the vital powers. Gloomy, anxious ideas, and foreboding of death, are unfavourable signs. If the delirious patient appears insensible, and indifferent to his safety, the prognosis is bad.

Delusions of the senses, and of common sensation, as also morbid muscular motions in delirium, will be considered in their respective places.

66. The sudden cessation of delirium, without being followed by crisis, the other signs of a severe disease still continuing, indicates the approach of death. If the patient sleeps tranquilly after delirium, the prognosis is good.

SIGNS FROM THE PASSIONS.

67. Most diseases produce more or less change in the character; this happens mostly in consequence of a sympathetic affection of the brain. These changes have considerable influence on the prognosis, whilst to the diagnosis they contribute very little. They may occur with or without delirium. Sudden change of character is in general a suspicious sign.

68. Passions of a serene kind, as joy, hope, love, belong more particularly to thoracic diseases. Pulmonary tubercles are characterized, for instance, by the hope of a speedy cure. Should these feelings arise in other chronic diseases than those of the chest, they are a favourable sign. They increase the activity of the organs. At the commencement of acute diseases, great serenity of mind is unnatural and suspicious. Boisterous joy at the commencement of acute diseases presages a long duration; in their latter stage it precedes delirium. Pleasing feelings in convalescence are favourable signs.

69. Melancholy feelings—as fear, despair, and sorrow—occur most frequently, though not exclusively, in diseases of the abdomen, more especially in its upper region, and chiefly in chronic diseases. Here the patients consider their state more dangerous than it is; they are anxiously solicitous about their health. Under this class may be remarked hypochondriasis, melancholy, irritations and inflammations of the abdomen. A slight degree of melancholy is natural at the commencement of every disease. Should these melancholy feelings, more especially despair, and a foresight of speedy death, present themselves in other diseases than those just named, or should they accompany nervous fever, the prognosis is bad; they may take their rise through the disease or through the mind.

70. Calmness of mind, and patience, are good signs. If, however, this calmness, or even a certain serenity of mind, presents itself at the height of the disease, without a previous crisis, the prognosis is very bad. Indifference to every thing, even to that which was formerly deeply interesting to the patient, and more especially with respect to self-preservation, is of unfavourable import, and a sign of primary or secondary brain affection; it presents itself in the transition of a fever into the nervous stage, and in this stage also in typhus, plague, yellow fever, small-pox, internal supurations, then in hydrophobia, scurvy, and in mental diseases, only however from congestions in the brain.

71. Unusually great excitement from the action of external causes, where patients shrink with fright at an inconsiderable noise, is a sign of irritation of the central parts of the nervous system; it is observed after exposure to acute contagious diseases, after poisoning with strychnine, brucine, picrotoxine, in convalescence from typhus, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, and epilepsy.

72. Moroseness of manner is, in acute diseases, a sign of hyper-

æmia of the brain ; whilst in chronic diseases it indicates hypochondriasis, irritations and inflammations of the intestinal canal. In acute diseases, it is a sign well deserving attention, as inflammation of the brain may form readily, particularly in children. Violent passion is a sign of organic cerebral disease, or of chronic affections of the intestinal canal or of the liver, of hypochondriasis, and of hysteria.

SIGNS FROM SLEEP.

73. The semeiological import of sleep varies according to its duration, profundity, and the mode in which the individual goes to sleep and awakes ; according also to the functions which continue to act unnaturally therein, and according to its effect on the system.

74. Natural sleep is under all circumstances a good sign ; after delirium, after crisis in fever, after the paroxysms in nervous diseases, it precedes amendment. The more natural the relation between sleeping and waking continues in acute diseases, the better is the prognosis, more especially if the patient is awake by day, sleeps some part of the night, and if the sleep refreshes him. Mental diseases only form an exception ; if in them the sleep returns without any diminution of delirium, the disease is of long duration, or incurable.

75. The duration of sleep varies according to age, temperament, mode of living, &c. It varies inversely as the period of life. Persons of a sanguineous temperament, who exercise their bodies very much during the day, sleep more than persons of a phlegmatic temperament, or than persons of sedentary habits.

Short sleep, or total absence of sleep, is quite natural at the commencement of acute diseases, especially those of the exanthematous class, and also in those connected with great pain, such as rheumatism, or with cerebral irritation, as inflammation of the cerebral membranes. In the more advanced period of the disease, the absence of sleep, if not combined with the precursory signs of crisis, is a suspicious sign, as in nervous fever, more especially if the patient is already very weak, and sleep is not prevented by pain. It is then, especially if it lasts for some time, frequently the precursor of fever, delirium, inflammation of the brain and its membranes, of nervous affections and mental diseases. Long continued sleeplessness, in chronic diseases, is a sign of some cerebral affection, of inflammation of the brain or its membranes, of sanguineous and serous effusions, cerebral pressure, of hyperæmia of the brain in consequence of chronic diseases of the heart, intestinal canal, and liver.

76. Excessively long sleep and somnolency are oftentimes habitual. In diseases, somnolency and an inclination to sleep have two sources. 1st. Cerebral disease, particularly hyperæmia, inflammation, softening, effusion into the same, concussion, and

cerebral pressure. In acute diseases, it arises from these causes, before the crises have as yet taken place, as also in inflammations of important organs, in phthisis, scurvy, after the removal of cutaneous eruptions, ulcers, and tumours. Where apoplexy or cerebral inflammation is to be dreaded, somnolency should be considered as suspicious. 2d. Somnolency may arise from the want of sleep felt by the system, as in convalescence, particularly from acute diseases, after long sleeplessness, intense pain, after delirium with the occurrence of crisis; after the appearance of cutaneous eruptions, after paroxysms of hysteria, hypochondriasis, and gout [and too full a stomach]. In the last stage of phthisis, much sleep forbodes speedy death.

77. According to the depth and soundness of the sleep, several states of it have been distinguished, such as sopor, coma, lethargy, carus. Sometimes it is difficult to awaken the patient; in carus, most difficult, and generally impossible; if he do awake, he is indifferent to the external world, as in sopor; or he cannot collect his senses, nor determine well where he is, as in lethargy, and instantly falls again into a profound sleep. If the patient fall suddenly into this deep sleep, it is called coma. In many cases of this coma, the patient endeavours to resist the sleep, as in coma vigil in contradistinction to coma somnolentum.

78. These different degrees of deep sleep are always signs of some cerebral affection, either congestion or inflammation, as in nervous fevers, after suppressed hemorrhages, in intermittent fevers, in the acute exanthemata, in inflammations of other organs through irritation from worms, or in consequence of apoplexy, extravasation of blood in injuries of the skull, from exudation of serum or lymph, from ramollissement, or concussion of the brain; then come the higher degrees, lethargy and carus.

Coma somnolentum appertains to epilepsy, catalepsy, eclampsy, hysteria, and many forms of cerebral inflammation; it also presents itself as a precursory symptom of death by intense cold. The coma vigil is a phenomenon of nervous fever.

79. The higher degrees, as lethargy and carus, are of a very unfavourable import, as is also coma vigil in nervous fevers. The *coma somnolentum* is not an alarming or suspicious phenomenon in itself, except in acute diseases. The lower degrees of profound sleep, as sopor, are a suspicious sign at the commencement of acute diseases; they give occasion to dread the occurrence of cerebral inflammation and apoplexy, especially if habitual discharges, as hemorrhages, perspiration from the feet, chronic cutaneous eruptions, and ulcers, have been suppressed. The more the signs of a disturbed cerebral action, as delirium, convulsions, *subsultus tendinum*, &c., are associated with sopor, the worse the case is. If the face be red, it indicates a more intense hyperæmia of the brain, and is more unfavourable than a pale face. If sopor takes place shortly before the occurrence of crisis, it is frequently a favourable sign; in hysteria, hypochondriasis, and epilepsy, these states are not dangerous.

80. Rapid and sudden falling asleep is observed in case of great fatigue ; after crisis, it is a good sign ; before such, it is a suspicious one, — it then precedes sopor. Sudden falling asleep is connected with *coma somnolentum*.

Uneasy sleeping occurs, if the organs which are less active in sleep are in a state of excitement, more especially the brain and nervous system, the organs of respiration and circulation ; accordingly, in irritation of the brain, in nervous fevers, (*coma vigil*), in hysteria, hypochondriasis, melancholy, hyperæmia of the lungs, and in organic diseases of the heart and large vessels, patients sleep uneasily.

81. Frequent awaking indicates some disturbance of an important organ.

Sudden awaking under a state of disturbance soon after falling asleep is a sign of hydrothorax, organic diseases of the heart, and of hypochondriasis.

Awaking, where the patient cannot recollect himself for some considerable time, has been observed in states of profound sleep, and sometimes in children, in consequence of the irritation of worms.

82. In normal sleep, the action both of sense and mind is suspended ; common sensation and voluntary motion are almost entirely at a stand ; the respiration is rarer, and more equable ; the circulation slower.

The greatest deviation from the normal state of sleep is presented by somnambulism ; it occurs chiefly in gastric irritations in consequence of worms, and at the time of puberty, when the growth is proceeding rapidly. Occasionally it precedes nervous fevers. Dreamwalking is somnambulism where the patient subsequently remembers what has occurred.

83. Partial continuance of mental activity takes place in dreams ; they are analogous to delirium, which is commonly preceded by lively dreams. Dreams may also be caused as well by mental excitement as through morbid activity of the brain. Frightful dreams occur from cerebral congestion in a great number of diseases ; at the commencement of acute diseases they are a sign that the attack will be serious, and before the occurrence of crisis they are of favourable import. They may, however, likewise take place in diseases of the intestinal canal and liver, as also from overloading the stomach, the irritation of worms, and constipation. In hydrothorax, the patient dreams that he is being suffocated.

Dreaming of fire, or of blood, occurs chiefly in inflammations, and before hemorrhages. If the patient dream that something is compressing his breast (*incubus*), congestions to the lungs or stomach are present. This phenomenon is observed to occur in overloading of the stomach, from sleeping in damp rooms, after suppression of bleeding, in hypochondriasis, and in heart affections. In many of these cases, one would be warranted in dreading cerebral irritation or apoplexy.

84. Involuntary muscular motions and convulsions in sleep may be a consequence of dreams or not. They are occasioned by congestions towards the brain, at the commencement of acute diseases, particularly of the acute exanthemata before the eruption, or from irritation of the intestinal canal, from intemperance, the irritation of worms, and in bronchial catarrh. Under this head may also be classed taking fright in sleep, in consequence of which the patient sometimes awakes: grinding the teeth in sleep presents itself under the same circumstances, more especially in irritable patients.

If these phenomena present themselves in the late period of acute diseases, delirium is to be dreaded, and in chronic states, apoplexy and epileptic attacks.

The respiration and circulation, if inflammation be present, are frequently accelerated in sleep, whilst they are perfectly natural in the waking state.

85. Healthy sleep refreshes; if, however, during sleep, the functions of the brain, muscles, lungs, or heart, do not enjoy their due state of rest, or if the intestinal canal, which during healthy sleep develops great activity, be disturbed through irritation, inflammation, hypochondriasis, &c., the patient awakens unrefreshed and in an uncomfortable state.

SIGNS FROM FAINTING.

86. Fainting approaches very close to a profound state of sleep. In both, if they are perfectly formed, consciousness is absent; they are distinguished from each other by the cessation of voluntary motion, circulation, and the diminution of the respiration in fainting, whilst these functions go on unimpeded in the states of sopor.

87. Four degrees of fainting are distinguished:—1st, *Eclipsis*. The patient becomes pale, is seized with dizziness, has black appearances before the eyes, experiences tinnitus aurium and nausea, but he retains consciousness, voluntary motion, &c. This is not properly fainting, but only a precursor of it.—2d, *Leipothymia*. The patient becomes pale and cold, voluntary motion ceases, the circulation and respiration become weak, consciousness indistinct.—3d, *Syncope*. These symptoms amount to slowness of pulse, loss of consciousness and of the use of the senses.—4th, *Asphyxia*. The respiration and the heart's action cease, the skin becomes of a marble coldness; this state is of longer duration.

88. The next cause of fainting is to be sought for in the disturbance of cerebral life. The remote causes act (1) either immediately on the brain through hyperæmia of this organ, in diseases of the heart and pericardium, particularly hypertrophy of the ventricles and organic changes on the right side of the heart, in aneurism of the aorta, in disturbances of the respiration, through excessive heat and cold, through narcotics, and in nervous fevers: through anæmia of the brain from loss of blood, after *paracentesis*

abdominis in ascites; or if the blood enters the brain in an altered state, as in scurvy, chlorosis, several forms of dropsy, also in inflammation, concussion and suppuration of the brain, in cerebral pressure, or finally in mental emotions, particularly fright, anxiety, sudden exhaustion of the nervous power, as in persons struck by lightning, in extensive burns, &c.

Or (2) the remote causes act first on other parts of the nervous system, and mediately on the brain; the nerves primarily affected may be cerebral or spinal nerves, as, in sensitive persons, strong odours, or the sight of several matters, may bring on fainting; operations on the eye sometimes produce it, as also contusions, the action of contagion and miasmata, several gases, as carbonic acid gas: or else it is the ganglionic nerves which receive the first impression, as through gastric irritation, intestinal inflammation, worms, emetics, severe hunger, spleen disease, affections of the womb, pregnancy, parturition, also violent squeezing of the testicles, cramps and pains, more especially in hysteria, hypochondriasis, epilepsy, and eclampsia.

89. In the first division of faintings, the prognosis is, generally speaking, unfavourable, with the exception of that which may occur from exhaustion by loss of blood, which is frequently a real effort of nature, and also that which occurs in chlorosis. Faintings of the second division present nothing dangerous, and in some measure are a relief to the patient, except those produced by miasmata and contagion, which forebode a severe attack of disease.

SIGNS FROM COMMON SENSATION.

90. Common sensation is the faculty whereby the peculiar state of the body is conveyed more or less clearly to the consciousness of man; the morbid changes of this faculty arise either from the morbid state of the organs, or of the sensitive nerves which conduct the internal sensations, or of the brain itself.

The consideration of the phenomena belonging to this part of the subject divides itself into that of the changes of the faculty, and into that of the sensations as experienced by the individual.

91. The faculty of obtaining information of the internal state of the system may be exalted, diminished, suspended, or depraved. An exaltation of common sensation characterizes hysteria, hypochondriasis, and the magnetic state; it is observed also in inflammation of the brain, and of the membranes of the cord.

Diminution amounting even to a cessation of this faculty is observed in very torpid insensible persons, but is more strikingly displayed in cerebral diseases, more especially in apoplexy, in serous effusion, ramollissement, than in typhus, and in all states through which consciousness is lost. In these cases, it is in general diminished or suspended. Local deficiency of common sensation arises either from the spinal marrow, through inflammation or softening of the same, from pressure on this organ, or gangrene of

the part concerned. Deficiency of common sensation in a part which should naturally possess it, is a bad sign, more especially in inflammation of the thoracic and abdominal organs. If it be general, and accompanied with sopor or delirium, the prognosis is unfavourable, as also where motion and sensibility to external irritants is wanting.

93. Depravation sometimes consists merely in an exaltation of common sensation. Depravations of this function have been observed in two directions; either the patient feels himself well whilst from the real state of his disease he should feel himself very ill—this is peculiar to mental diseases and nervous fevers,—or he feels himself much worse than he should, as in hypochondriasis, hysteria, and melancholy. In these diseases, the patient often takes up the most mistaken notions with respect to his state.

94. The sensations which the organism excites in the brain are partly indistinct and indeterminate,—as the feeling of comfort or of discomfort, the sensations occasioning disquiet or anxiety; whilst partly they excite determinate ideas, as those of cold and heat, and of the various modifications of pain.

95. The feeling of comfort is a sign that no general disease is present, and that if the disease be local it exercises no unfavourable influence as yet on the entire system. When in acute diseases this comfortable state takes place after crisis, it shows that the general affection has ceased, and has again become local, and accordingly that the violence of the disease has diminished. In such cases, it is one of the surest signs of speedy convalescence. If this feeling of comfort occur at the height of a violent inflammation, without crisis, and is accompanied with a loss of feeling in the part concerned, the prognosis is unfavourable.

96. An uncomfortable feel, a sense of uneasiness, is a precursor of most acute diseases, and a sign of a disposition thereto; accordingly, it is usually experienced after the action of contagion, after the suppression of natural or habitual secretions, of cutaneous eruptions, in plethora, before menstruation, and after conception. During the further progress of diseases it is also observed, more especially in those of the intestinal canal, than in hysteria and hypochondriasis.

97. A higher degree of uneasiness is that wherein the patient falls into a state of restlessness, which evinces itself in his temper and his movements.

The cause lies either in the nervous system, as in cerebral inflammation, in hypochondriasis, hysteria: or the perversion of some function, especially that of the intestinal canal, and of the respiration, is found to correspond with the gloomy feelings which give rise to the patient's restless state. In acute diseases, if it appear immediately at the commencement, it indicates a rather serious affection; if it occur in the progress of the disease, it forebodes the occurrence of inflammation of the brain, as in children; or of the pericardium; the lungs; obstruction, inflammation, and softening

of the intestinal canal. When occurring about the time of the crisis, it is a favourable sign, as it indicates the commencement of critical action. If it continue after the crisis the prognosis is bad. A feeling of disturbance, leading to internal restlessness, accompanies the last struggle of death in such as die with perfect consciousness.

In chronic diseases, it indicates chiefly disturbance of the respiration by tubercles, by hepatization of the lungs, heart disease, or diseases of the intestinal canal, liver, or spleen.

98. The highest degree of disturbance of common sensation produces anxiety. Besides the constant change of position and of place, it also evinces itself by the dread of approaching death.

A distinction is commonly made into mental and bodily distress. Mental distress proceeds solely from the state of the mind; we have now only to do with that which regards the state of the body; if this is not founded in superstition, it is always referrible to some corporeal cause.

99. Bodily distress may have its origin in the nervous system (nervous anxiety), as in hysteria, hypochondriasis, and many nervous fevers; it may be the precursor of hydrophobia and tetanus, or it may occur in disturbances of important functions, more especially of the respiration, circulation, and digestion; it may proceed also from the extremities. The accompanying phenomena show what the nature of it is.

100. Distress from the respiration and circulation (*anxietas cardiaca, pulmonalis*,) occurs in all diseases of the heart, great vessels, and pericardium, if they disturb the circulation, in diseases of the lungs and pleuræ, which render a considerable portion of the lungs impervious, more especially if this occur suddenly.

Under this head may be classed the anxiety which precedes the cold stage of fever, and crisis, at the same time that the nervous system itself appears to be here also affected. The prognosis is accordingly better in this than in the other cases of pulmonary distress. The higher this distress proceeds, and the longer it lasts, the more dangerous is the case; it may ultimately pass into the anxiety of death (*anxietas moribundorum*).

101. Anxiety from the abdomen (præcordial anxiety) arises from irritation of the intestinal mucous membrane by worms, from inflammation of the same parts by acrid poisons, in typhus, gastric fevers, in cholera, in the hepatic flux, dilatation of the stomach and duodenum, enlargement and disorganization of the liver, spleen, pancreas, lesser omentum, and in *neuralgia cœliaca*.

Abdominal anxiety does not render the prognosis worse, unless when it is produced by the action of poisons.

102. Anxiety arising from the extremities is slight and transient. It takes place when ligatures are placed on the limbs in consequence of congestions; change of a long accustomed position, sudden motion after long rest, suppression of perspiration, and gout also produce it.

103. Great anxiety, when it follows close on severe pain of inflammation, yields an unfavourable prognosis, as suppuration or gangrene may have then occurred. Sometimes it indicates infection by the contagion of typhus. In nervous fevers, long continued anxiety is of dangerous import.

104. The more distinct and defined impressions produced on common sensation are to be referred rather to the thoroughly established forms of disease, more especially irritation, inflammation, and fever; whilst the more indistinct impressions, as we have seen, are rather to be considered among the precursors of disease, the transitions from one state to another, &c.

105. The feeling of cold or heat is in many diseases not directly proportioned to that observable on the skin; the skin is even frequently cold, whilst the patient complains of great heat, and vice versâ. The feeling of cold and of heat depends partly on a morbid state of the nervous system, partly on acceleration or retardation of the functions which produce animal heat; partly also on a closing or too great opening of the passages through which the heat escapes outward.

106. The feeling of cold presents several degrees; in the higher, as rigor and shuddering, the patient puts his muscles into motion, in order to lighten this feeling. Moderate feeling of cold indicates the commencement of the action of a disease hitherto local, or of an external agent on the entire system, and particularly on the sanguineous system, whereby diminution of the functions which create animal heat ordinarily takes place. It is accordingly observed in irritation or inflammation, as the commencement of fever, and before active hemorrhages; in hysteria, hypochondriasis, epilepsy, and melancholy, it precedes the paroxysms and exacerbations, and accompanies them; in stoppage of the secretions, it indicates the commencement of reaction. If the feeling of cold be local, unless it be of epileptic, hysterical, or hypochondriacal origin, it is occasioned by the impression which the entrance of a dead or less animated body into the system produces, as the effusion of other fluids than blood into one of the cavities of the body; for instance, after perforation of the intestines, the bursting of organs, or in hydrothorax, in gangrene of some internal part, in the passage of stones through ducts, or if the liver or spleen be disturbed in their function in consequence of degenerescence. A feeling of cold along the vertebral column is a sign of spasms and convulsions, particularly of tetanus. A feeling of cold in the extremities is of suspicious import in all gastric inflammations, and in nervous fevers. If a general feeling of cold continue for a long time, with great sensibility to cold, a chronic disease of the respiratory or digestive organs is mostly the cause, as dyspeptic affections, pulmonary, and especially mesenteric tubercles.

107. A considerably intense feeling of cold before every febrile paroxysm distinguishes intermittent from remittent fever. A long

continued rigor before the fever forebodes a violent paroxysm. A feeling of cold in the external parts, whilst internal heat exists, is a bad sign. If a cold feeling occur suddenly after severe pains, suppuration, gangrene, or bursting of some internal organ, has taken place. If the cold feeling return in the course of the disease, there is reason to apprehend a complication, an extension of the disease to other parts, a conversion of it, or a relapse, unless it be intermittent fever.

108. Shivering is a cold feeling, which extends from the back, neck, or abdomen, to the external parts. It arises under the same circumstances as the simple feeling of cold, only it denotes a disease violently affecting the system, or such a disease as is connected chiefly with disturbance of the cutaneous secretion.

In the former case, it presents itself during the commencement of violent diseases, as also in the infection of plague or typhus; in nervous fevers creeping on slowly; in extravasation of blood into the brain, during the pressure of foreign bodies on the cranial cavity: also during the transition of one form of disease into another, especially in those diseases which affect deeply the sanguineous system, as in internal suppurations, for instance in phlebitis; in consequence of the occurrence of an inflammatory complication, of metastasis in fevers; at the commencement of dropsy; in violent evacuations. Shivering, also, in hysterical or hypochondriacal paroxysms, belongs to this head.

To the latter cause shivering occurring in catarrhal, rheumatic, and exanthematous diseases chiefly belong.

109. The diagnostic import of shivering depends on the accompanying phenomena. If it present itself in inflammations, with collapse, great anxiety, weak soft pulse, and low delirium, suppuration may be dreaded. Shivering connected with the disappearance of an acute exantheme leaves reason to apprehend an internal inflammation; and in variola internal suppuration. Before the eruption of the exantheme it has not this unfavourable import. Shiverings which arise from the first cause above mentioned are bad, except in hysteria, hypochondriasis, and infection with acute contagion; the prognosis in the cases mentioned under the second head is much more favourable. Shiverings after crisis are suspicious as to the prognosis. Shiverings at the height of acute diseases which are connected with debility, stupor, or cold sweats, are bad. Shivering followed by heat is more favourable than that which is without it.

110. A rigor is a feeling of considerable cold, combined with stiffness and cramps of the muscles. It is the highest expression for the action of a local disease on the entire system.

It accordingly occurs in the more violent paroxysms of intermittent fever, especially in quartans, as also at the commencement of violent pulmonary inflammations, the first stage of plague, typhus and putrid fever; it also arises from internal suppurations, and infection of the blood with pus, the effect of disorganization on the

general system, in hysterical and hypochondriacal paroxysms, at the commencement of tetanus.

In intermittent fevers, rigors are not dangerous; they are so, however, in thoracic inflammations, as being then a sign of the grey or extended red hepatization. If large evacuations have preceded them, the prognosis is bad. In extensive suppurating surfaces, rigors indicate the absorption of the pus; in the later stage of acute or chronic diseases, they are a sign of inflammatory complication, or of internal suppuration; both cases are very bad.

In a regular quartan, the rigor may be of tolerably long duration; a too long duration, however, leaves reason to apprehend apoplexy. In typhus, one may conclude on a short course from a violent rigor. A rigor combined with the signs of exhaustion is a forerunner of death.

111. Heat depends partly on the state of the conducting nerves, partly on the exaltation of the functions which create animal heat, partly also on the stoppage of the secretions which throw out animal heat. The first impression of a disease hitherto local, or of an external agent on the system, is followed by an increased activity of the respiration, circulation and absorption, with diminution of secretion and nutrition; in consequence of this, the animal heat rises, as may be found frequently on the skin, and on the mucous membranes accessible to observation through the thermometer, and still more evidently by the feel. To the feeling of the patient it appears much greater, and then even when no increase of temperature is observable externally, the conditions necessary for such a phenomenon—viz., exaltation of the functions which produce animal heat—are found to exist. They are not present in nervous diseases; the cause of the sensation of heat observed in them lies in an anomalous state of the conducting power of the nerves.

112. Heat is an important sign of fever. It manifests itself accordingly as well in irritations as in inflammations; in the softening of tubercles, in suppurations; also in hysteria and hypochondriasis. Diminished heat is more especially peculiar to rheumatism, catarrhs, inflammations of slight extent and in organs of slight importance; also to hysteria and hypochondriasis. Great heat is a sign of acute exantheas, or of nervous turn of fever; and of a change in the blood.

113. Duration and extent is of importance in the sensation of heat. A long continued heat gives reason to expect a speedy termination of the entire disease in recovery or death. If the heat, which at the commencement of the fever was abating, still continue, the prognosis is bad. In irritations, as in intestinal and pulmonary catarrhs, rheumatism, as also in tubercles, the heat abates periodically, in order to rise again afterwards. If the heat intermits, it is a sign of intermittent or of hectic fever.

If the heat be of very short duration, merely passes off, (*calor fugax*,) one may infer a slight affection, more especially slight

irritation of the stomach with difficult digestion, or pulmonary catarrh, congestion in some organ, preceding hemorrhages, or the first impression of tubercles on the system. It may also make its appearance as a sign of hysteria. Heat which alternates for a long time with transient shiverings is of suspicious import, more especially at the commencement of low nervous fever. The prognosis is still worse if the degree and seat of both vary every time. Spinal inflammation in children is characterized by frequent alternation of shivering and transient heat.

114. According to its extent, the feeling of heat is distinguished into that which is general, and that which is local. The general form is a favourable sign in fever.

The local form is either a sign of inflammation going on in the part where the heat is felt, or of congestion in the same, or of chronic affections of the organs which generate animal heat, particularly of pulmonary tubercles, of chronic affections of the abdominal organs, indigestion, or of suppurative fever. In these cases, it is felt more particularly in the palms of the hands and soles of the feet. It appears also in hysterical and hypochondriacal affections.

115. After the heat has lasted a certain time, it ceases, and the secretions succeed. If the heat continue after evacuations, hemorrhages, the eruption of exanthems, in an equal or higher degree, or only commences then for the first time, some new irritation or inflammation, the increase of a previously existing inflammation, or a nervous turn of the disease, may be apprehended.

The more the sensation of heat is accompanied by those other signs observable on the skin, the better is the prognosis. An internal feeling of heat, where the skin is cold, natural, or inconsiderably warm, always indicates internal irritations, inflammations, or hysteria and hypochondriasis.

If intense heat ceases suddenly, or gives way to cold, the prognosis is bad.

The feeling of warmth suddenly changes its seat in many diseases (*calor erraticus*), as in hysteria, hypochondriasis, catarrhs, intestinal inflammations, and in nervous fevers.

116. Under the name of pain are comprehended all determinate disagreeable impressions on common sensation. It is the impressive warning of nature before the approach and presence of danger. With respect to diagnosis, it is very important, by indicating the suffering organ, and frequently also the kind of suffering, by its quality. With respect to prognosis, it is no less important.

117. Pain is a phenomenon shared by a number of affections; it is more particularly observed in inflammations, irritations, and in nervous diseases. It obtains various diagnostic and prognostic import according to its nature, seat, increase by external pressure, duration, intensity, and the phenomena under which it ceases.

118. Dull, heavy pain, (*dolor gravidans, obtusus*), is a sign of hyperæmia or inflammation of a parenchymatous organ, of effu-

sion into some cavity, or of an internal tumour. It often precedes hemorrhages.

Tensive pain (*d. tensivus*) occurs in neuralgia, in inflammations of mucous membranes, in the eruption of variola, in the formation of abscesses, in ascites, tympanitis, and plethora. Burning pain (*d. urens*) characterizes violent inflammations, particularly of the general integuments, and of the subjacent cellular tissue, as carbuncles, and the buboes in plague. Pulsating pain (*d. pulsans*) is either a sign of violent congestion in some part, or of the transition into suppuration. Lacerating pain (*d. lacerans*) indicates rheumatism. It also occurs in arthritis.

Perforating pain (*d. perforans*) accompanies chiefly inflammation of the periosteum and of the bones (therefore called *d. osteocopus*). It occurs most frequently in consequence of syphilis and scurvy,—in the former during the night, and in the diaphysis of the long bones, in the latter at the ends of the joints.

Pungent pain (*d. pungens*) indicates irritation and inflammation of the fibrous and serous tissues; that which shifts its place denotes inflammation of the dura mater, of the spinal cord, whilst sharp stings of pain denote cancer.

Gnawing, biting pain (*d. rodens*) is a sign of cancer, and of several cutaneous eruptions, morbilli, rubeola, herpes, miliary eruption, eczema, scabies, prurigo, impetigo, zona, &c.

119. Prickling, itching, tickling pain, and formication, &c., arise when they extend over the entire body, partly from the nervous system, in organic diseases of the brain and spinal cord, in hysteria, epilepsy, hypochondriasis, delirium tremens, ergot, diseases of the kidneys, partly from the heart in organic diseases of the same organ, partly again from chronic affections of the abdomen, wandering arthritis, irritation and inflammation of the intestinal canal, if it manifest itself in the abdomen, before bleeding in the trachea, or bronchi. The sensation of villication takes place as well in the face as in the throat and air-passages, and appears to be connected with chronic diseases of the intestinal canal, with hypochondriasis and hysteria. Besides these varieties, there are still endless shades of pain, which throw much light on the nature of the disease, but may not be described in words.

120. The seat of the pain affords, in most cases, the surest information as to the organ which is affected, and is on that account of diagnostic importance. However, one cannot always depend on it; pain often manifests itself only at the aperture of the organ, especially of the mucous membranes, often only at a remote part of the nerve which comes from the diseased part, often in the organs which have most influence on the morbid part, and vice versâ. For the importance of the pain in the different parts, see the latter. Pain in internal parts is in general more dangerous than that of external; and if the latter follow the former, and follow acute internal diseases, the prognosis is so much the better; if the reverse occur, it is more unfavourable.

121. Fixed pain is a sign of a continued affection, and accordingly more especially of inflammation and neuralgia. If the pain be fixed in several different parts, this is occasioned either by the consent of the organs, or the same morbid process is in different organs, as tubercles, gouty or syphilitic inflammation, rheumatism, or lastly, the central organs of the nervous system, as the brain or spinal cord, are inflamed.

Wandering pains (*d. vagi*) manifest themselves, (1) in disturbances of the nervous system, especially in chronic diseases of the brain and spinal cord, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, in pellagra, and in organic diseases of the heart; (2) in diseases which throw the whole system into a morbid state, especially rheumatic and gastric fevers, typhus, small-pox, putrid fever, scurvy, gout constitutional syphilis, plica polonica, and chronic abdominal affections.

122. Increase of pain on pressure is a characteristic sign of inflammation, in contradistinction to irritation, where it is not increased by pressure on the suffering part, as in catarrhs, and rheumatism.

Diminution of pain on pressure characterizes neuralgia and the neuroses, more especially facial pains and megrim; as also many rheumatic affections.

123. With respect to duration, pain is distinguished into the transient, permanent, remittent, and intermitent.

Transient pains occur partly in affections of the spinal cord and its membranes, partly in slight irritations, in hyperæmic states of internal organs; in rheumatism also, and before a paroxysm of gout.

Permanent pain characterizes inflammation, and many processes connected with disorganization. The longer the pain lasts, the sooner are degenerescences to be dreaded. Remittent pain belongs not only to inflammation, but also to irritation, such as catarrhs of the respiratory organs, of the intestinal canal, &c., and rheumatism. In constitutional syphilis, and in arthritis, the pains are also mostly remittent. In catarrhs of the respiratory organs, in rheumatic attacks, arthritis, and syphilis, the exacerbation is in the evening, and in gastric catarrhs and inflammation in the morning.

Intermittent pain is a sign of neuralgia, of intermitent fever, of rheumatism, and of gout. The pain in hæmorrhoids or disturbed menstruation returns after longer intervals. If the pain return when the organ is to exercise or exalt its functions, this is the surest sign of disease of the same, as when a limb pains on motion, or the intestinal canal after eating, or the chest on taking a deep inspiration.

124. The violence of the pain depends partly on the state of the nervous system, partly on the degree and extent of the inflammation or irritation, partly on the anatomical quality and situation of the affected part. If the pains are very violent in irrita-

tions, as in those of the intestinal canal, of the skin, and in rheumatism, there is reason to dread that the case will pass into inflammation, or that the same is about to occur in other organs. If inflammation be present, violent pains indicate suppuration.

Slight pains denote either a slight affection, or, if they be of long continuance, a slow chronic course; degeneration of organs is then frequently discovered.

A violence of pain proportioned to the kind, extent, and degree of the disease is a favourable sign.

Absence of pain in a disease, where it is ordinarily present, indicates either a chronic course or some cerebral affection, loss of consciousness, or of sensation.

125. Among the circumstances which precede and follow the occurrence of pain, those of paralysis and of loss of sensation are more especially to be mentioned. If pains occur in parts which are paralysed and devoid of sensation, those parts at the same time remaining warm and even red, the prognosis is favourable. In the paralysis occasioned by lead, the pains have not this favourable import. The occurrence of internal pains after the commencement of critical movements is an unfavourable prognostic. If the pains cease suddenly without the other symptoms abating, this is either a sign of commencing debility or of gangrene of the part affected. If, on the contrary, the cessation of the pain coincide with the remission of the fever, and the re-establishment of the secretions, the prognosis is favourable.

For the import of the pain according to the organ which is the seat of it, and the forms of disturbed sensation peculiar to individual organs, the reader may consult the signs from the general integuments, the organs of sense, those of motion, digestion, respiration, circulation, and the genital organs.

SIGNS FROM PAIN OF THE HEAD.

126. Pain of head is of great importance as a sign of disturbed cerebral life, and mediately of a series of morbid states of other organs. We must distinguish the external pain of head, which is increased by touching the painful part of the head, from the internal pain. The external is mostly of a rheumatic, gouty, or syphilitic origin, or erysipelas of the head is present, inflammation of the pericranium, of the cranium itself, or even caries. In consumption, the external pain of head is an unfavourable prognosis.

The internal pain of head is in general a sign of hyperæmia, of irritation, inflammation, suppuration, softening, medullary sarcoma of the brain and its membranes. Hyperæmia is mostly a consecutive state; it seems to be the cause of pain of head at the commencement of a number of acute sthenic diseases, that which is observed in catarrh, after the suppression of hemorrhages and

cutaneous eruptions, in gastric diseases, &c. Pain of head is the slightest sign of cerebral affection; it frequently precedes the more severe signs, as delirium, &c.

Its prognostic and diagnostic import varies according to its seat, as also according to its kind and duration.

127. If the pain is spread over the entire head, inflammation or hyperæmia is the cause of it at the commencement of a nervous fever, particularly of typhus. A local, long continued pain of head, especially when accompanied by paralysis of the limbs, &c., is a sign of a local cerebral affection, more particularly of softening, and cancer. Frontal pain, if it depend not on catarrh, inflammation, or caries in the frontal sinuses, chiefly indicates inflammation of the cerebral membranes, and hyperæmia, in consequence of intestinal and hepatic disease. If the frontal pain appear in other diseases, they are always complicated with gastric disturbance.

Pain in the orbital region is commonly occasioned through inflammation of the cerebrum, in hydrocephalus, in congestive states of the eyes; it precedes amaurosis.

Unilateral headache is felt chiefly in the temporal region; it is a sign of irritation of the brain; accordingly, it is very common after intense mental exertion, in hysteria, in rheumatism, and gout.

Pain at the vertex of the head is sometimes a sign of inflammation, sometimes of hysteria, and hypochondriasis. (a)

In the posterior part of the head, pain manifests itself chiefly in inflammation of the cerebral parts situate there, then in hyperæmia, in typhus, and through hemorrhoidal congestions.

128. Pain may assume various forms. Heaviness of head forms as it were the lowest degree of pain of head; it indicates hyperæmia, and irritation of the brain and its membranes; and accordingly precedes catarrh, nervous fever, the acute exanthems, and occurs in gastric disturbances, and in hepatic disease. Heaviness of head precedes cerebral inflammations and hydrocephalus.

If in the same states the dull oppressive pain of head presents itself, it indicates moreover softening of the brain and apoplexy.

Pulsating pain of head is in like manner a sign of hyperæmia of the brain, as in delirium temulentum, heart disease, and many forms of insanity; it also occurs in inflammation of the brain and of its membranes, and in hysterical irritation.

Perforating pain of head always indicates deep-seated organic disturbances of the brain, inflammation, softening, hydrocephalus; pungent, lacerating, tensive pain, on the contrary, indicates merely functional disturbances, particularly of a hysterical, gouty, or rheumatic form. Lancinating pain is a sign of cerebral inflammation, of cancer cerebri, if it is not rheumatic or connected with nervous fever.

(a) It is more commonly met with in females.

129. Persistent pain of head is a sign of inflammation, softening, and hyperæmia, in consequence of continued diseases; whilst periodical headache indicates cerebral cancer, cerebral tubercles, water in the head, hyperæmia, the causes of which are periodical, as remittent and intermittent fevers, and irritation of the brain through periodical processes.

II.

SIGNS FROM THE SENSES.

130. THE morbid changes of the organs of the senses have in the case of the eye chiefly reference to the brain; less so, however, in the case of the organ of hearing. The organ of smell is on the one hand connected with the respiratory organs, whilst on the other it reacts on the brain. The organ of taste is closely connected with the vascular system, and the tongue with the intestinal canal. The faculties of sense are, however, entirely dependent on the brain.

The changes in the functions of the senses are occasioned—(1) by disease of the organs of sense; (2) disease of the nerves which conduct the impressions on the senses to the brain; (3) by disease of the parts of the brain which receive the impressions of the senses; (4) by disease of other organs, which exercise some influence on the brain.

Which of these causes come into play in the individual cases is known from the accompanying signs, and from the absence of those which present themselves usually connected with the other causes.

In a prognostic sense, those signs indicate most danger which proceed from the brain itself; whilst those are least dangerous which proceed from the organs of the senses, or from other organs, more especially the intestinal canal.

The functions of the senses may be exalted, diminished, and suspended or depraved. All these various changes may come from every one of the above causes.

131. Exaltation of the functions of all the senses is observed sometimes in hysterical and hypochondriacal states; the cessation of them all may precede bad nervous fevers, may occur at the height of these same affections, and also in convalescence from them. In acute diseases, it is in general a good sign that the senses continue in their natural state; and if their functions were disturbed, that they have again become normal at the time of the crisis, and after it.

SIGNS FROM THE EYE.

132. In the eye, the changes of its volume, its position, its colour, form, of its brightness, its motions, of its glance and power

of seeing, merit a more particular explanation in a semeiological point of view. The changes in the lachrymal organs naturally come in here. These morbid changes are partly signs of a local morbid process going on in the organ itself, partly of a disease of the brain, and partly, in a word, of a morbid state extending to the brain and eye.

133. Morbid enlargement of the eyes arises through congestion in the organ, *hydrophthalmus*, and medullary sarcoma. Abnormally large and small eyes may also be congenital. Morbidly small eyes are occasioned by atrophy, suppuration, or loss of separate parts of the eye.

134. The position of the eye depends on the turgid state of the structures lying behind it, and is often deceptive with respect to its size. Protruded eyes, where the protrusion is gradual and permanent, is a sign of tumours developed behind the ball of the eye, as of encysted tumours, of the lachrymal gland, of fatty and other tumours, aneurisms, exostoses, osteo-sarcoma, of tumours which extend from the cerebral, nasal, or maxillary cavities into the orbit, or diminish this cavity; lastly, inflammation of the adipose tissue behind the eyeball, or the general inflammation of the ophthalmic cavity, may gradually protrude the globe of the eye. The eye may be forced by these causes to one side. If the eyes are rapidly protruded, where the protrusion does not attain a high degree, as in the chronic form, it is a sign of hyperæmia of all the organs of the cavity of the eyes. With these signs, hyperæmia of the brain is always present, a state consecutive on cardiac and pulmonary affections, in cases of suffocation, in nervous fever, in violent spasmodic attacks of a hysterical or epileptic nature; or it is the brain that is inflamed; delirium and apoplexy are then to be dreaded.

135. Sinking of the eye (the hollow eye), where it goes on gradually, and continues, is a sign of atrophy of the parts behind the globe; it accordingly occurs in all consumptive diseases, and here it is a bad sign; it also occurs after long fasting. If it take place rapidly, it may be ascribed to diminution of turgescence, as in all febrile states, particularly in the acute exanthems, after bloodletting, violent evacuations, and cholera. It is here always a sign of a severe disease. This sinking commonly affects both eyes. If only one appear sunk, some local affection of the brain is present. In fevers, it is looked on as a fatal sign; but it may also depend on worms in the intestinal canal, on hysteria, and also on hemiplegia.

136. The red colour of the conjunctiva, a sign of congestion and inflammation of the same, indicates hyperæmia and inflammation of the brain, in those acute diseases to whose natural course it does not belong, this only occurring in catarrhal fevers, and the acute exanthems. In chronic diseases, apoplexy and degenerescence of the brain are partly the causes, and partly chronic gastric disturbances. The conjunctiva is swollen, and of a dark red colour, in

violent inflammations of the eye, in consequence of extravasation of blood, after injuries, or in scurvy, and in putrid fever. A granulated appearance of the *conjunctiva palpebrarum* is a sign of blennorrhœa of the eyes. The yellow colour of the conjunctiva has the same import as that of the epidermis.

A dirty brownish colour of the conjunctiva yields a very unfavourable prognosis; it is always a sign of a vitiated state of the blood, as in putrid fever, typhus, bad small-pox, and measles, and in internal gangrene.(a)

A fine rose-red vascular network under the conjunctiva is a sign of scleritis, and points to a rheumatic origin. Injected vessels in the cornea are signs of ceratitis. The course of the injected vessels of the conjunctiva is looked on as indicating the nature of the inflammations of the eye. White opaque specks on the cornea are occasioned by inflammation, of which injuries or scrofula may be the cause; if cicatrices be on it, ulceration was present.

137. Discolouring of the iris, yellow specks, exudations of lymph on it, and in the pupil, are signs of iritis; if it be of a dirty grey colour, and covered with small red or yellowish-grey elevations, syphilis is present. In gouty inflammation, the iris is ashen-grey, dull, as if it had been washed out.

Extravasated blood in the chambers of the eye afford an unfavourable prognosis for the eye in scurvy, and in the internal inflammation of the eye; if such extravasations are occasioned by injury, or in consequence of great bodily exertions, the prognosis is not unfavourable.

A fluid in the chambers of the eye, sometimes yellow, sometimes of a milk-white colour, changing its position with the different motions of the head, indicates suppuration of the eye.

A red or dirty grey turbidness in the bottom of the eye is caused by medullary sarcoma. Change of colour in the site of the crystalline lens, from greyish-white to yellow, brown, and dark brown, and dark grey, are a proof of cataract; whilst greenish turbidness indicates glaucoma.

138. The changes of form in the eyeball and its separate parts are referrible, so far as they are not occasioned by wasting or destruction of the entire ball, to changes of the cornea, sclerotic coat and iris.

The cornea may be too flat, or too convex; it may be attenuated or protruded in a flaccid state, or thickened, conical and tense, at the same time opaque, or transparent, sometimes adherent to the iris; it may present in one part a vesicular protrusion of the internal membranes of the cornea or iris; all these changes of form are of importance only for the eye itself, as they may modify vision more or less, or render it impossible.

The changes of form of the sclerotic coat present a similar import,

(a) A yellowness of the conjunctiva is a sign of indigestion as well as of hepatic derangement.

more especially its rupture, or protrusion of the choroid. Flaccidity of the sclerotic is sometimes the consequence of consumption, or of tendency to dropsy; it may, however, likewise be produced by local debility of the sclerotic. Varices of the choroid are generally the reflection of constitutional diseases, more especially of gout, scrofula, &c.

139. The form and size of the pupil possesses much more diagnostic importance, especially for disease of the brain, and the sympathetic nervous system. A narrow pupil, in acute diseases, is a sign of hyperæmia or inflammation of the brain, and of the first stage of hydrocephalus. A dilated pupil, where it is not caused by cataract, or an obstruction to the entrance of the rays of light, indicates sympathetic cerebral irritation by gastric disturbances, worms, after hysterical and epileptic fits, or cerebral pressure, by exudations, as in dropsy of the brain, for instance, cerebral inflammation, through exudation of blood, and several of the narcotic poisons. It is therefore, when combined with soporose states, an unfavourable sign. Distortion of the pupil may be congenital, or it may be occasioned by iritis. Its dislocation upwards and inwards appears to be peculiar to syphilitic iritis.

140. The lustre of the eye is very closely connected with the state of the brain. It is stronger in hyperæmia and inflammation of the brain, and in apoplexy. Its increase precedes and accompanies chronic and acute delirium.

The lustre of the eyes fails in profound sinking of the strength at the commencement generally of all violent acute diseases, after inordinate secretions, great excess, in consumption, heart disease, in all acute affections where the nervous system betrays great debility. If the blood is at the same time vitiated, as in typhus, in the Asiatic cholera, in putrid fever, or gangrene, the eyes appear of a dirty dull colour, as if covered over with a fine powder, or shining like glass; the prognosis is then very unfavourable.

141. The motion of the eyes, if free and not involuntary, gives a favourable prognosis. Immobility of the eyes is a sign of tonic spasm or paralysis of the muscles of the eyes, and accordingly of cerebral disease, more especially exudation and apoplexy, and also of epilepsy and catalepsy. Too violent movement of the eyes is a sign of clonic spasm, or of a rapid succession of thoughts; it presents itself accordingly in all acute affections of the brain, and indicates apoplexy, delirium, general spasm, or crises, as the eruption of small-pox. Diminished mobility is connected with turning of the eyeball upwards, as in sleep; it is therefore, except in the case of amaurosis, the sign of the most profound debility, and it is observed chiefly in cholera, typhus, and putrid fever.

142. The faulty direction of the eyeball may be permanent, (*lucitas*), and then the cause lies in the muscles of the eyes, or in the straitening of the orbit on one side; it may also take place only in vision, in the voluntary movement (*strabismus*), or through involuntary movements of the eyeball (*distorsio oculorum*).

Squinting, where it is congenital or acquired by custom, has no further semeiotic import. If it occur in diseases of the brain, particularly in hydrocephalus, cerebral inflammation, or apoplexy, it yields an unfavourable prognosis, as also in hydrophobia, in nervous fevers, except at the time of crisis, when it yields a better prognosis. If it be connected with other signs, of worm irritation, or with hysterical or epileptic symptoms, it has not this unfavourable import.

143. Distortion of the eyes takes place through clonic spasm; where it accompanies general spasms, it derives its import from these; without these, as in hydrocephalus, in typhus, and in putrid fever, it makes the prognosis very bad. At the commencement of acute diseases, as in small-pox, distortion indicates a violent disease, but not a bad termination.

144. The motions of the iris have the same importance as those of the eyeball. A fixed iris is either a consequence of a tonic spasm or of paralysis; these states may be entirely local, may be connected with congestions, inflammations of the eye and iris, even with amaurosis; frequently, however, the ultimate cause lies in the brain, in inflammation of this organ, in apoplexy, hydrocephalus, in typhus and nervous fevers, and then a fixed iris has an unfavourable prognostic import. If the disturbances, on the contrary, are in the abdomen, if the irritation of worms, hypochondriasis, or hysteria, be the occasion, it does not make the prognosis worse.

Diminished movability of the iris is common, connected with muscular debility; for instance, in chlorosis, consumption, apoplexy, after epileptic fits, in spasms at the commencement of acute diseases. Increased movability is occasioned by irritation or inflammation of the brain, whether idiopathic or sympathetic; in fevers it indicates the latter.

Involuntary motions of the iris (clonic spasm, *hippus*) accompany general clonic spasms; they may also present themselves alone through local affections of the iris.

145. Under the look or glance is comprehended the entire impression which the eye makes on the observer. The changes in the look of the individual generally harmonize with those of the features. There is a wild look, an anxious look, and a despairing look.

The wild look is a sign of irritation, hyperæmia, or inflammation of the brain: it is accordingly frequently combined with delirium, and precedes apoplexy.

The timid look is usual at the commencement of acute diseases; it also belongs to hysteria and hypochondriasis, before the attacks of which it is more especially expressed. An anxious look characterizes all heart diseases. A despairing look appertains to violent inflammations of the abdomen, to softening of the stomach, and to the Asiatic cholera.

146. Increased secretion of tears indicates either congestion or

irritation of the lachrymal glands, as in ophthalmic inflammation, and before epistaxis, or it is a sign of an affection of the nervous system, as in nervous fevers, gangrene, where it yields an unfavourable prognosis; in hysteria and hypochondriasis, in which it precedes a violent attack. We must not confound with this any obstruction of the organs which bring away the tears, which obstruction is occasioned by catarrh, inflammation, strictures of the lachrymal sac and duct, by stones contained therein; these give rise to swellings of the lachrymal sac.

The diminution of the lachrymal secretion is partly a consequence of inflammation of the lachrymal glands at the commencement of ophthalmia; it is partly occasioned through the commencement of fever, when all the secretions become scanty. The caruncula lachrymalis is red and swollen in inflammation, hypertrophy, and cancer of this part; in ophthalmic blennorrhœa, more especially the Egyptian ophthalmia; and also in congestions to the head. It is pale and sometimes swollen in all chronic diseases, more especially dropsy, scurvy, and chlorosis.

147. The power of vision is sometimes observed to be exalted in nervous fevers. The sensibility of the eye to light is much more frequently increased (*photophobia*) 1st, in inflammations, and in irritations of the brain and its membranes, and in hyperæmia of the brain in consequence of a number of acute diseases of other organs, and in mania. 2d. In diseases where the sensibility in general is exalted, as hysteria and hypochondriasis, and in recovery from acute diseases. 3d. In inflammations of different parts of the eye, more especially in catarrhal inflammations, in those of variola, rubeola, scarlatina, scrofula, and arthritis; in inflammation of the iris, of the capsule of the lens and of the retina; a diminished degree of sensibility of the eye to light is day-blindness, *nyctalopia*, where the patient can see only by twilight and in weak light. It occurs under the same circumstances as photophobia.

148. Diminution and loss of the power of vision (*amblyopia* and *amaurosis*) are occasioned, 1st, by disease of the brain and the optic nerves, as at the termination of chronic diseases accompanied by great exhaustion; by anæmia of the brain, by its ramollissement, by tumours which become developed in the brain, syphilitic exostosis, by inflammation of the neurilema of the optic nerve, in acute diseases through hyperæmia and inflammation of the brain. If it arise from these causes in chronic diseases, or remains behind after acute disease, the restoration of vision is no longer to be expected. Blindness caused by exhaustion of strength yields an unfavourable prognosis, as also where it presents itself combined with delirium in acute diseases. During hysterical and hypochondriacal paroxysms, a transient diminution of vision takes place. 2d. The cause may lie in disease of the abdominal organs, more especially in irritation of the intestinal canal, in the irritation of worms, in degenerescences of the liver and spleen, in intermittent fevers (*amaurosis intermittens*). The power of vision may in

these cases be again restored, if the eye itself has undergone no organic change.

A third source of diminution of vision lies in the eye itself: the parts lying before the retina may be impervious to the light, or the retina is filled with blood, inflamed, paralysed, or changed in structure; or lastly, pressure has been made on the frontal nerves. Short and long sight (*myopia, presbyopia*) are occasioned by varieties in the structure of the cornea and the other anterior parts of the eyeball. The black appearance before the eyes is the acute form of diminution of vision. It always proceeds from the brain, as in vertigo, slight syncope, in the nervous stage of fever, before convulsions in epilepsy, in great debility, also in violent congestions to the head, and so before apoplexy, critical epistaxis, and vomiting.

149. The deprivation of the faculty of vision consists partly in the incorrect vision of real objects, partly in the vision of objects which are not present.

The former includes half vision, interrupted vision, double vision, and deformed vision, as well as the change in clearness and colour. Half vision (*visus dimidiatus*), where the patient sees only half the object, and interrupted vision (*visus interruptus*), where he sees only the lateral parts, but not the middle, are partly occasioned by turbidness of the transparent parts lying before the retina, partly by paralysis of the retina, partly, if it continue, by a change of the optic nerve and optic thalamus; lastly, the cause may be in the abdomen; worms, degenerescence of the liver and spleen, hypochondriasis, and hysteria, frequently produce these species of abnormal vision.

150. Double vision (*visus duplex*), when it depends not on partial turbidness of the transparent media of the eye, on a double pupil, or on the different convexity and position of the eyes, is a sign of debility of one retina; or if it take place in one eye, of unequal excitability of the individual parts of the same. It may also proceed from irritation, inflammation, and effusion into the brain, from organic diseases of the same organ, or from hysteria, hypochondriasis, worms in the intestinal canal, intoxication, chronic diseases of the liver and spleen, accumulations in the abdomen. Double vision from disease of the retina is a sign of impending amaurosis. In acute diseases and in gout, it is a sign of metastasis to the brain; in diseases of the spinal cord, as *tabes dorsalis*, double vision shows a complication with cerebral disease, and therefore renders the prognosis more unfavourable.

Deformed vision (*matamorphopsia*), where one sees objects disfigured, inverted, and crooked, is always a sign of organic diseases of the brain, or of an affection of the bones at the base of the cranium.

151. Objects may appear brighter or darker than they really are (*oxyopia, visus nebulosus*). The former consists in a too strong excitation of the retina from inflammation of neighbouring struc-

tures. In inflammation of the brain and its membranes, in cerebral congestions, all objects appear red to the patient. Dim vision depends on slight turbidness of the transparent media of the eye, or on debility of the retina; it gives reason to apprehend blindness.

If a patient sees objects coloured differently from what they are (*chrupsia*), or is unable to distinguish the colours (*achromatopsia*), it indicates disease of the retina.

152. The seeing of objects which are not present may occur corporeally or mentally; the latter is the case in chronic and acute delirium, where the patient thinks he really sees the objects with which his morbid imagination is occupied.

The seeing of sparks, lights, fiery balls (*scintillatio, photopsia*), occurs in irritation of the retina, congestions of the eye, in internal ophthalmitis; furthermore, in hyperæmia and inflammation of the brain and its membranes, it precedes epistaxis, apoplexy, and amaurosis in many cases.

153. The seeing of dark points and figures, (midge-seeing, *myiodesopsia*,) which may rise to nebulous vision, depends sometimes on imperfect turbidness of the transparent media of the eye, sometimes on irritation, inflammation of the retina and the surrounding parts, pressure on it by varicose vessels in the interior of the eye, sometimes on congestions of the brain, or irritability of the nervous system, as in hysteria, hypochondriasis; finally, on irritation of the intestinal canal, worms, and accumulations in the abdomen.

154. The seeing of the forms of men and animals commonly presents itself connected with acute or chronic mania, or precedes it; however, it is also observed without the patient admitting the appearance of these figures as founded in reality. It commonly arises in consequence of congestions in the brain, and irritation of this organ, especially where it proceeds from disturbance of the intestinal canal, as in typhus, in chronic irritation, and degeneration of the alimentary canal and liver, in consequence of suppressed hemorrhoids, &c. It ordinarily accompanies mental diseases, principally melancholy.

SIGNS FROM THE HEARING.

155. The signs from the state of the external ear and the auditory passage, from discharges from this latter, and from pain in the ear, have far less reference to the diseases of other organs, and especially of the brain, than the signs from the eye. The state of the internal ear, which probably may have more semeiological importance, is almost entirely withdrawn from our observation; the faculty of hearing merely, and the common sensibility of the part, may yield some information.

156. The changes of the external ear are considered among the common integuments. The external meatus is sometimes the seat

of abscess in tuberculosis and the acute exanthems. The discharge from the ear presents many shades, as do the morbid secretions from mucous membranes in general, from a thin sero-mucous to the purulent form. Just as various are the diseases which give rise to it, from catarrh of the aural mucous membrane to inflammation and suppuration of the same, and even to caries; the discharge may come from the internal ear, even from the brain, in suppuration of this organ and caries of the bones of the cranium. The prognosis is to be directed by the various origin of the discharge. The running from the ear sometimes indicates a metastasis, as after suppressed secretions of other organs. Like other mucous discharges, it frequently appears in tuberculosis and syphilis.

A bad smell from the ear accompanies aural discharges, particularly those which are of a syphilitic or scrofulous origin, and where caries is the cause. It takes place also from interruption in the secretions of other mucous membranes, especially of the intestinal canal, in leucorrhœa, &c. Increased secretion of the aural secretion appears to be a favourable sign in typhus and apoplexy. In the case of gall stones, it is diminished and changed.

157. Discharge of blood from the ear is a sign of inflammation, of injury, or of hyperæmia of the aural mucous membrane. This latter is generally combined with congestions to the brain and with cerebral inflammation, and then affords a suspicious prognosis. In scurvy and purpura it is a sign of a very severe degree of disease.

158. Pain in the ear partly indicates irritation and inflammation in the ear, or in the contiguous parts of the brain and cerebral membranes; it appears also to be of a nervous character, as in hysteria and gout. After injuries of the head, and during signs of cerebral inflammation, it is mostly a fatal sign; in nervous and exanthematous fevers, it indicates inflammation and suppuration in the ear, and accordingly it leaves reason to dread the loss of hearing in the affected ear.

159. Exaltation of the faculty of hearing manifests itself by more acute hearing, and by the pain occasioned by a noise in itself inconsiderable; it is a sign of catarrh and inflammation of the ear, or of irritation, hyperæmia, inflammation of the brain and its membranes. This phenomenon is accordingly seen in many acute diseases, and in those chronic diseases which exercise a chronic reaction on the brain, as gout, hypochondriasis, melancholy, and hysteria; it precedes delirium, spasmodic attacks, more especially of an epileptic and tetanic character. In acute diseases, it renders the prognosis suspicious.

160. Hardness of hearing and deafness may depend, 1st, on disease of the internal or external ear, on narrowing of the meatus auditorius, thickening of the membrana tympani, obstruction, catarrh of the Eustachian tube, or inflammation, suppuration in the internal ear, in the mastoid process, defects in the small bones of the ear, organic malformations, disease of the auditory nerve; 2d, the cause may lie in the brain, in hyperæmia of itself and its

membranes, as in acute diseases, in anæmia of the brain, as in the last stage of consumption, in organic changes of the organ, as through apoplexy, cerebral softening, lastly in concussion of the brain; epilepsy and fainting are commonly accompanied by it; 3d, the difficulty of hearing may also proceed from the intestinal canal, no doubt through the medium of the brain, through the irritation of worms, in degenerescence of the liver, and in obstruction.

161. Difficulty of hearing through disease of the internal ear in consequence of small-pox, syphilis, debility from age, as also that which is congenital, is mostly incurable, less so that which has its cause in the meatus, or Eustachian tube. In nervous fevers, it is a good prognostic, if it appear after delirium with crisis; bad, on the contrary, if it alternate with delusions of the ear, with exaltation of hearing, or precedes delirium. Difficulty of hearing, or deafness, as a sign of organic cerebral disease, when accompanied by other signs of the same, is of unfavourable import. If the cause is to be sought in the intestinal canal, the prognosis is favourable.

162. The hearing of tones and sounds without there being any external corresponding cause, (*tinnitus, susurrus, syrigmus aurium, &c.*) is a phenomenon occasioned by a morbid state of the brain, and its minor degrees, as ringing and noises in the ears, may be produced by inconsiderable changes of cerebral life, even by the will or fancy. The most general cause of this perversion of the sense of hearing in diseases is hyperæmia of the brain and its membranes. From this cause it seems to arise in acute diseases, in disturbances of the intestinal secretion, in plethora, after suppression of discharges of blood, of cutaneous secretions, in organic diseases of the heart, degenerescence of the liver and spleen, at the commencement of suffocation. To irritation of the brain it sometimes appears to owe its origin; as, for instance, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, before convulsions in mental diseases (in the latter, the delusion of hearing reaches its highest degree, the patient fancying that he hears strange voices). Lastly, anæmia of the brain may occasion these phenomena, as occurs after severe evacuations, great loss of blood, and in consumption. Moreover, the strange sounds sometimes arise also from inflammation, suppuration of the ear, and from closing of the Eustachian tube.

163. The diagnostic import of this phenomenon depends on the accompanying phenomena and the history of the case. If it appear after meals, and in the evening, hyperæmia of the brain will be its cause. In plethoric old persons, it frequently indicates apoplexy. At the time of the crisis, it often precedes critical epistaxis, sweat, and alvine evacuations; at the commencement of acute diseases, on the contrary, it is a phenomenon indicating danger, and mostly precedes delirium or cerebral inflammation; in local ear affections, it is frequently followed by deafness.

SIGNS FROM THE ORGAN OF SMELL.

164. The nasal mucous membrane stands in close relation to the

brain and to the respiratory organs; its secretions and hemorrhages from it are accordingly of great importance for the latter.

The secretions of the nose vary from serum, as it is found at the commencement of catarrhs, and in cerebral inflammations as a very favourable sign, to the thick mucus and pus which appear in the latter period of catarrh, in ulcerations of the nose and the surrounding parts, and which in congestions towards the head afford great relief. The ulcerations are mostly of a scrofulous and syphilitic character. A bad smell is generally found from the ulcerations; the formation of false membranes in the nose denotes the croup of adults, and precedes the extension of the disease to the larynx.

The drying of the nasal secretion into a brown crust is a sign of a typhus turn in fevers; while the softening of these crusts is favourable.

Nasal hemorrhage (*epistaxis*) is a sign of hyperæmia of the nasal mucous membrane, or of a depraved state of the blood, as in scurvy, purpura, and typhus. As a consequence of hyperæmia of the nasal mucous membrane, it is mostly combined with a similar state of the brain, and this establishes its critical importance. The causes of the hyperæmia lie partly in a plethoric state, in the suppression of normal or accustomed hemorrhages, partly in disturbance of the circulation from diseases of the lungs, heart, and liver, and partly in active congestions in fevers. In all these states, the epistaxis is a favourable prognostic, in as far as it relieves the state of the brain. Where the blood has become vitiated, profuse epistaxis commonly takes place, which may be attended with danger to the life of the patient, and often precedes hemorrhages from other mucous membranes.

166. A squeezing in the nose frequently precedes epistaxis and catarrhs, as also itching; the latter, however, is observed still oftener as a consequence of the irritation of worms. If in aged persons this itching be not followed by catarrh or epistaxis, there is reason to apprehend cerebral disease.

168. A very acute smell (*hyperosmia*) is a sign of a commencing nasal catarrh, or of an irritation or inflammation of the brain and its membranes; thus it may occur at the commencement of typhus, of scarlet fever, or where the entire nervous system is in an irritated state, as in hypochondriasis, hysteria, and epilepsy. At the commencement of acute diseases, it precedes delirium.

169. The want of smell (*anosmia*) is either occasioned by disease of the olfactory nerves and the nasal mucous membrane, such as catarrh, inflammation, ulcers, and polypi, pressure on the olfactory nerves by tumours of the bones or the brain, or through an affection of the brain, as hyperæmia, inflammation, and apoplexy. Anosmia may also occur from chronic diseases of the intestinal canal.

170. In perversion of the sense of smell, patients have a smell

of things which are not at all present to them, or they find in many things different smells from those which healthy persons discover in them. Unless when local diseases of the nasal cavities and of the surrounding parts, as also of the stomach and mouth, are the cause of this symptom, it indicates profound disturbance of nervous life, as in nervous fevers, hysteria, and epilepsy. In acute diseases, it announces delirium. In pregnancy, it is not an unfrequent phenomenon.

SIGNS FROM THE SENSE OF TASTE.

171. A too acute sense of taste is a sign of disturbance of the nervous system; accordingly, in fevers it indicates a transition to the nervous form, and occurs in hysteria and hypochondriasis. Those cases where it may be occasioned by acrid secretions, or want of epithelium, belong not to this place.

172. Want of taste is often the consequence of a thick coating of the tongue, as in gastric diseases, more especially gastric catarrhs, or, where this coating of the tongue is wanting, it arises from irritation, from a plethoric state of the brain, as in many febrile states, particularly those accompanied with delirium, in typhus, putrid fever, in mental diseases, and lastly in apoplexy. If the sense of taste does not return on convalescence, a return of the disease is to be dreaded; and in gastric fevers, particularly those of an intermittent form, dropsy is to be apprehended.

173. Depravation of taste seldom proceeds from the nervous system, as in hysteria, in the nervous stage of fever, in the epileptic paroxysm; then the patient finds an agreeable taste in things which have a disagreeable one, and vice versâ, but has not the same sensation of taste from all kinds of food, without, however, deriving any enjoyment. This is on the contrary the case where the depravation proceeds from the secretion of the lingual, intestinal, and respiratory mucous membrane.

174. The insipid taste belongs to catarrh, to inflammation of the respiratory and gastric mucous membrane; it is accordingly observed in the case of worms, in intermittent fever, and in consumption. Its disappearance with the occurrence of crisis is favourable; its long continuance gives reason to dread degeneration of the bowels, or a chronic course of fever. If it still continue after the termination of the disease, there is reason to apprehend a return of the same, or dropsy.

175. The bitter taste is a sign of irritation or inflammation of the duodenum, and of most diseases of the liver. It sometimes accompanies intermittent fever. In pulmonic inflammation, it sometimes renders the prognosis suspicious, inasmuch as it indicates a participation of the liver as well as of the pleura. If it continue for a long time in chronic diseases, degeneration of the liver is mostly present. If it appear in the morning, and disappear as soon as

the individual has eaten something, it can scarcely be called a morbid state.

176. An acid taste accompanies irritation of the stomach, and is mostly combined with heartburn, acid eructations, &c. If it continue long, there is reason to dread induration, softening, cancer of the stomach, hardening, suppuration, degenerescence, and hypertrophy of the liver, particularly of the left lobe.

177. A salt taste is commonly occasioned on the tongue through the secretions of the bronchial mucous membrane; it accordingly appears in pulmonary consumption, even in its first stage.

The sweet taste is one of the more common delusions of taste in hysteria, hypochondriasis, and nervous fever. Besides these cases, where it seems to proceed from the nervous system, it is a sign of diabetes, impending coughing and vomiting of blood, and of softening of pulmonary tubercles. It is a bad sign in pulmonary consumption.

178. A foul or even a putrid taste is sometimes occasioned by morbid states of the mouth, jaws, throat, nose, more especially caries and ulcers, and accordingly occurs in syphilis and scurvy; sometimes it proceeds from the intestinal canal in cancerous ulceration of the stomach, in gangrene of the intestines, in abscesses which discharge themselves into the intestinal canal, in ileus, and in putrid fever; lastly, the foul taste is observed in gangrene of the lungs, in abscesses, in softened pulmonary tubercles, and in chronic bronchial catarrh. Accordingly, in chronic diseases, and where it is observed in inflammations, with remission of the febrile phenomena and the occurrence of debility, the foul taste is of unfavourable import.

The urinous taste takes place through long-continued ischuria, and in lithiasis it yields an unfavourable prognosis.

179. The metallic taste is occasioned by the action of metals on the system; accordingly, when quicksilver is administered, it is a precursor of salivation. Hysteria and hypochondriasis sometimes produce it; it also precedes severe epileptic attacks. It is observed in many intermittent fevers; if it continue during the intermission, new paroxysms may be apprehended.

The signs from the tongue may be seen under the head of the "Organs of Digestion."

SIGNS FROM THE SENSE OF TOUCH.

180. Great acuteness of the sense of touch is a sign of disease of the skin, as in the acute exantheas, also of irritation and inflammation of the brain, spinal cord, and their membranes, of hysteria and hypochondriasis. It frequently precedes apoplexy and paralysis.

181. The diminution of the sense of touch is observed (1) in all states where consciousness is lost, as in syncope, apparent death, in the epileptic paroxysm, or where the mental powers act abnor-

mally, as in acute and chronic delirium, more especially in mania and melancholy; lastly in hysteria and hypochondriasis; (2) in diseases of the skin, and of the subjacent parts, as before the eruption of the acute exanthems, in rheumatism and in gout; (3) in organic diseases of the brain and spinal cord, particularly apoplexy, softening, or pressure by tumours. If motion is not at the same time suspended, the seat of the disease is in the posterior pillars of the spinal cord.

Loss of touch through organic changes of the brain and spinal cord yields an unfavourable prognosis; that which arises from other causes does not render the prognosis worse. In fevers, more especially of the exanthematous character, it precedes the crisis.

182. Perversion of the sense of touch is to be distinguished from the delusions of the common sensation of the skin. On the other hand, to this belongs the case where the patient finds properties in the touched bodies which they have not. This always warrants us in inferring disease of the brain; it is observed in softening of the brain, and in nervous fevers. — See the article on the "Skin."

III.

SIGNS FROM VOLUNTARY MOTION AND ITS ORGANS.

I. SIGNS FROM THE ORGANS OF VOLUNTARY MOTION.

183. THESE organs are divided into active (muscles) and passive (bones, cartilages, and ligaments). Both species exhibit changes in size, form, flexibility, and sensibility. The morbid changes, especially in the nutrition of the muscles, are a certain standard of the vital power of the other organs, particularly those of respiration and digestion. The physiological varieties in the structure of these parts are of great prognostic value on account of their laying the foundation of many dispositions to disease.

II. SIGNS FROM THE OSSEOUS SYSTEM.

SIGNS FROM THE SIZE OF THE BONES.

184. The general excessive, but uniform, development of the osseous system (*habitus athleticus*), wherein also the muscular structure is unusually great, evinces a preponderating influence of the vascular system on the organs over the nervous system. Accordingly, in such persons, nervous diseases and nervous forms of disease will be more seldom observed, and heart diseases, inflammations, and hemorrhages, will be more frequent. In such a structure of the bones, inflammations afford a more unfavourable prognosis than in the normal structure, inasmuch as in them debility soon sets in.

185. A too feeble development of the bone is usually combined

with great nervous irritability. In these patients, cerebral diseases and asthenic forms of disease are most to be dreaded.

186. The predominance of the longitudinal dimension in the osseous system forms the fundamental character of the phthisical habit. The deficiency in breadth has mostly influence on the lungs, which in such a habit are very frequently tuberculous, or in a later period of life are threatened with pulmonary apoplexy and hydrothorax.

The predominance of the dimension in breadth over the length, in the development of the osseous system, disposes to diseases of the abdomen, and to gout; accordingly it was called the arthritic habit.

187. The rapidity in the increase and decrease of the osseous system is of importance in a diagnostic and prognostic point of view. A rapid increase of the osseous structure in length, is a very frequent occurrence in and after fevers, particularly those of the exanthematous kind. With this direction of nutrition and its causes, the development of rachitis and of tubercles, which is so frequently consequent on this rapid growth, seems to be connected. In chronic diseases, it is of unfavourable prognosis as a sign of debility. If the osseous structure becomes developed at an early period, and very abruptly, without any preceding disease, there is reason to expect an early development of the sexual instinct, and in the female sex chlorosis and hysteria.

Shortening of the skeleton occurs through wasting of the bones, particularly in old age, and through mollities ossium.

188. The disproportion in the development of the individual parts of the osseous system affords several anamnestic and prognostic signs.

Excessive development of the skull is a sign of hydrocephalus, of hypertrophy of the brain, and of rickets. It disposes to cerebral diseases. It is necessary to distinguish from this the enlargement of the cranium by fungus of the dura mater, of the pericranium, and through effusion of blood or of pus under the integuments of the head.

The growth of the skull is retarded in idiots and maniacs. It is then usually developed unsymmetrically. If the difference from the normal size is not considerable, and the form is normal, no morbid disposition is indicated. A short neck disposes to cerebral hemorrhage.

A very broad chest lays the foundation of a disposition to heart disease and hydrothorax, whilst a narrow chest, on the contrary, disposes to pulmonary consumption.

Lengthening and shortening of the extremities occur from diseases of the joints, such as inflammation and suppuration, by dislocation, or by fracture of a bone. The second stage of hip-disease produces lengthening, the third shortening, of the extremity affected.

SIGNIS FROM THE CHANGES IN THE FORM OF THE BONES.

189. They arise either through disease of the bones and ligaments, or changes of the organs inclosed by them, or through the action of the muscles. The most frequent diseases of the bones which occasion changes of form are, rachitis, syphilitic periostitis, caries, fracture of the bones, and morbid organization. The ligaments may be the cause of the change in form, through their relaxation, tension, thickening, deposition of tuberculous masses, and of arthritic matter. With respect to the included organs, it takes place more especially in the case of serous effusions, and through morbid organizations which become developed from within.

The preponderance of a set of muscles produces changes of form more especially in the vertebral column and the foot.

190. The skull may change its shape uniformly; if it become acuminate superiorly, or elongated like a pouch posteriorly, it proceeds from a change in the brain itself, especially from hydrocephalus or tumour of the brain, or congenital and acquired malformation of the organ. These forms are found to exist in persons labouring under mental disease and cretinism. Deficiency in the convexity of the brain also occurs in persons affected with mental disease, rickets, scrofula, and gout.

191. Changes in the form of individual parts are occasioned by fungus of the dura mater and skull, by aneurisms, exostosis, depressions from external weight, and cerebral hernia. They yield in general a suspicious prognosis.

192. Too great size of the fontanelles, accompanied by a normal state of the bones of the head, is a sign of hydrocephalus, or of premature birth. If the bones knit too rapidly, there may be grounds for apprehending idiocy, or deafness and dumbness. If they are too long in becoming ossified, either rickets or hydrocephalus is the cause; in this latter case, the fontanelles are considerably protruded. If the fontanelles are sunk, it is a sign of great debility, and is frequently combined with convulsions; it is therefore a precursor of death.

193. Curvatures of the spinal column are either consequences of disturbed equilibrium in the muscular contractions, or of diseases of the bones, especially rickets, scrofula, softening, inflammation, and caries. The prognosis is more favourable in curvatures occasioned by the action of the muscles, than in the latter.*

194. Curvatures of the long bones of the extremities are consequences of rickets, osteomalacia, or badly cured fractures. Great uniform extension of the bones of the extremities comes under the forms of exostosis, osteosteoma, osteosarcoma, and spina ventosa; if they are not occasioned by the action of some external force,

* See changes in the form of the thorax, under the head of "Signs from the Respiratory Organs."

syphilis, scrofula, and arthritis are generally the cause. Fungous disease and necrosis also may, however, be the cause of enlargement of the bones. The nature of the disease in a given case may be inferred from the seat, kind of development, and the previous or still existing diseases of other organs.

195. Slight unevennesses in the diaphyses of the long bones are usually the consequences of syphilitic periostitis. Enlargement of the ends of the bones is a sign of scrofula, arthritis, and rickets; it sometimes appears after acute exanthems, and after the expulsion of chronic eruptions; it may also depend on idiopathic inflammation of the medullary membrane of the bone, or of the periosteum, and of the ligaments of the joint.

196. The extremities may also be incurvated by misplacement of the individual bones with respect to each other, which partly depends on irregular contraction of the muscles, as in club-foot and horse-foot, in contracted states of the limbs, and temporarily through convulsions; it is partly produced by disease of the ligament, and by the formation of new fibrous bands, as in the case of retraction of the fingers, and of several false anchyloses; it partly depends on the abnormal condition of the ends of the bones; it may be congenital, as in flat-foot, or be occasioned through the deposition of arthritic tuberculous masses, or finally by inflammation.

SIGNS FROM THE MOVEABILITY OF THE JOINTS.

197. Want of flexibility in a joint indicates the true, and what is called false, anchylosis. The true (wherein all motion of a joint is suspended) is occasioned by inflammation and caries, which cause the ends of the joint to combine; or the joint is united by exostoses: then it may depend on arthritis, and most, even all, the joints of the body may be united by exostoses, which are found in a great measure outside the surfaces of the joint, and often run along the entire length of an extremity. In false anchylosis the moveability is not destroyed by a uniting of the bones. This happens in consequence of changes of form in the head of the joint, in consequence of luxations, through arthritic depositions around the joint, disease of the ligaments and muscles, more especially rheumatism, or by tumours in the proximity of the joint, which prevent motion, as aneurisms for instance.

SIGNS FROM THE SENSIBILITY OF THE BONES.

198. Pains of the bones are in general of a perforating kind; if they are felt in the diaphyses, a syphilitic cause may be suspected; in scurvy they are close to the joints, sometimes however they are also in the diaphyses. Pains in the joints occur in gout, rheumatism, scrofula, intermittent fever, after acute exanthems, after the repulsion of chronic eruptions; they commonly precede

inflammation of the ligaments and bones, the deposition of morbid products, suppuration and caries, or they indicate the presence of these states as well as that of the absorption of cartilage.

SIGNS FROM THE MUSCULAR SYSTEM.

199. Excessive development of the muscular system is sometimes combined with great development of bone, as in the athletic habit of body; in other cases, the bony system is of ordinary dimensions. This hypertrophy of the muscular system disposes to heart diseases and to violent inflammations. The foundation of organic diseases of other organs is sometimes laid by immoderate exertion of the muscles.

200. A state of nutrition proportioned to the activity of the muscular system is, of all the signs which the external appearance of the body yields, that which indicates with the greatest certainty a yet unbroken state of health. A deficiency of fat is very commonly combined with perfect health. The muscular system may however be sufficiently developed, and still the foundation of a fatal disease be laid, as for instance at the commencement of pulmonary consumption. But if a chronic disease has already lasted for a long time without producing atrophy of the muscles, the prognosis is more favourable than when emaciation is present.

201. In febrile diseases, especially the acute exanthems, atrophy of the muscles towards the end of the disease is natural, and may even have a favourable influence on the termination of it; should it, however, occur at the commencement, it is of a suspicious nature.

If during convalescence the muscles continue to waste, or not to increase, there is reason to apprehend the continuance of inflammation or disorganization. In chronic diseases, wasting is of an unfavourable import, particularly that of the muscles of the face; it is most decidedly expressed in tuberculosis, less so in chronic suppurations, inflammations, softening, dropsy, and mucous discharges.

202. If particular sets of muscles waste away, this depends either on long inaction of them, or on disease of the brain, spinal cord, and the corresponding motor nerves, and lastly on deficiency in the supply of blood to them. Thus the long muscles of the spine waste away in *tabes dorsalis*, those of the extremities from diseases of the brain and spinal cord, as well as of their nerves, whereby paralysis is soon produced, and by stopping up of the principal arteries and veins.

203. Pains in the muscular apparatus arise either from the nervous system, as in diseases of the brain and spinal cord and their membranes, from the influence of contagion, as of the febrile exanthems, of typhus, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, worm disease, or from the vascular system, and blood in organic diseases of the heart, pleura, liver, stomach, in putrid fever, in scurvy, and before hemorrhages. Pains in the muscles frequently precede hemorrhages; more especially

pains in the nape of the neck precede those from the nose; pains in the loins and small of the back precede menstruation and the hemorrhoidal flux. Lastly, muscular pains may arise through irritation or inflammation of the muscular apparatus; to these belong rheumatic and gouty pains, as also those which are produced by immoderate exertion.

204. In order to determine which of these causes may be the acting one in a given case of muscular pains, attention must be paid to the accompanying phenomena. The cause will be sought for in inflammation of the brain or spinal marrow, if paralysis of one side occur slightly, and if after this loss of sensation or convulsive phenomena should present themselves. Headache is at the same time present, and disturbance of the sensorial action. Paralysis of the muscles, loss of sensation, and disturbance of the sensorial action, are observed much later in softening of the brain, much sooner on the contrary in apoplexy.

The muscular pains from the vascular system are characterized by the signs of disturbed action of the heart, of enlarged liver, through extravasation of blood under the skin, &c., and by the signs of congestion towards the affected part; whilst in idiopathic muscular pains these signs are wanting, and a considerable fever soon forms.

205. In reference to prognosis, pains which set in with disturbance of the sensorial action, and precede paralysis and loss of sensation in the limbs, are a bad sign; but if pains return in a paralysed insensate part, they are to be looked on as a sign of improvement. Muscular pains at the commencement of fever give reason to apprehend a violent disease; if they continue after the eruption of an exanthem, the disease is nervous. Muscular pains with signs of congestion towards a part are frequently of critical import. In organic disease of the heart, liver, &c., they precede serous exudations, and are on that account an unfavourable sign. The return of rheumatic pains in the limbs after pericarditis is favourable; their disappearance frequently coincides with commencing diseases of the serous membranes.

206. Muscular pains in the left shoulder and arm belong to diseases of the heart, more particularly to peri and endo-carditis [and sometimes to gastritis]: pains in the right shoulder and arm appertain to diseases of the liver, and principally to inflammation of that organ. Pains in the nape of the neck are frequently a kind of crisis for cerebral irritation; sometimes they precede this, as also epistaxis. Pains in the lumbar region may be purely rheumatic, or a sign of hyperæmia of the uterus, rectum, bladder, or of impending hemorrhages from these organs, or of inflammation of the kidneys, lumbar vertebræ, spinal cord, and its membranes, &c.; and lastly, of neuralgia. Pains in the superior and inferior extremities of one side mostly proceed from the nervous system, or from the heart.

Pains in all the four extremities at the same time occur chiefly

in vitiation of the blood in putrid fever and scurvy. In that which is properly rheumatism, the pains are either wandering from one fasciculus of muscles, or one joint, to another, so that one part only is principally affected, or the pain is constantly fixed to one part.

Neuralgic pain in the limbs is distinguished from the rheumatic pain by its course along the nerves and its occurrence in paroxysms.

207. Feelings of weight, lassitude, and a sleepy state of the limbs, are to be considered as disturbances of sensation peculiar to muscles.

A feeling of weight in the limbs arises from three causes:—(1) from plethora, accordingly in suppression of the menstruation and other hemorrhages and secretions; (2) from weakness of the nervous system, as, for instance, through the influence of contagion, particularly of typhus, plague, small-pox, influenza, &c., and also in convalescence; (3) through defective nutrition, in acute diseases of the intestinal canal.

208. A feeling of lassitude (*dedolatio*) arises—(1) from the debilitating action which a disease or an external agent, as contagion for instance, exercises on the nervous system; thus it is very marked at the commencement of fever, before the paroxysms of intermittent fever, before hysterical and hypochondriacal paroxysms, and before crises; (2) from a change in the blood, as in scurvy and putrid fever.

The greater the feeling of lassitude is before a fever, the more reason is there to dread a nervous turn and a depravation of the blood. The plague, the yellow fever, typhus, putrid fever, the acute exanthems, are characterized by great lassitude. If the lassitude cease not after the termination of the fever, some local disease has remained behind.

209. A feeling of sleepiness in the limbs evidently arises from interruption of the circulation in the extremities, as also from the eruption of the miliary exanthem. It is, however, also a sign of a cerebral affection; it precedes apoplexy, and the epileptic paroxysms. At the commencement of acute diseases, it indicates their nervous character.



SIGNS FROM THE FUNCTIONS OF THE VOLUNTARY MUSCLES.

210. This class of signs is of the greatest importance with respect to the diagnosis and prognosis of organic diseases of the brain and spinal marrow, and the surest measure of the state of the patient's strength.

They are divided into those derived from the voluntary motions and those from the involuntary, or which are removed from the dominion of the will.

SIGNS FROM THE VOLUNTARY MOTIONS.

211. The exaltation of the voluntary motions is a sign of cerebral inflammation or cerebral irritation; it is always combined with furious delirium, and presents itself accordingly in inflammation of the brain and its membranes, in violent inflammations of the thoracic and abdominal organs, in nervous fevers; lastly, in hydrophobia, in many cases of hysteria, and of mania. It always yields a suspicious prognosis, except in mania, particularly if the disease is not confined to the brain, but this organ becomes only secondarily affected.

212. Diminution of the faculty of voluntary motion, debility of the muscles, depends partly on the state of the nervous system, partly, and in a particular manner, on the sanguineous system. It occurs in a great number of diseases; in most diseases of an acute form, immediately at their commencement, among the precursors, before the occurrence of fever and during its continuance; in chronic diseases, generally then only when they have made great progress, except where the nervous or vascular system is diseased, as in chronic diseases of the brain and spinal marrow and their membranes, and in those states combined with change in the composition of the blood, as chlorosis or scurvy, through interruption of accustomed hemorrhages, more especially menstruation, after great loss of blood, violent evacuations. where it occurs immediately at the commencement of the disease. In diseases of the pulmonary parenchyma and of the intestinal mucous membrane, it is expressed more decidedly than in those of the other organs. The action of contagion is instantly followed by muscular debility.

213. In a prognostic and diagnostic sense, the degree of muscular debility, the duration, constancy, and nature of the same, the accompanying phenomena, the state of the power of sensation, and the extension of the same, establish important distinctions. The degree of muscular debility is directly proportional to the intensity of the disease. Great prostration of strength in acute diseases warrants us in inferring great intensity and disease of some organ important to life. In chronic diseases, gradually increasing prostration is of more unfavourable import than when it rises rapidly in consequence of a complication of disease, especially an inflammatory disease.

214. The longer the muscular prostration has lasted in chronic diseases, the worse is the prognosis. Long duration of debility in acute diseases, before the other signs of the affection set in, is unfavourable; it indicates in general a nervous form of disease. If the muscular prostration appears only in the course of acute diseases, particularly in inflammations, suddenly, without the possibility of discovering any cause for it, the prognosis is unfavourable. A continuance of the debility is more favourable than alternation of it with exaltation of the muscular strength, for then the cause is to be sought in the brain.

If the debility of the patient show itself rather in rapid exhaustion through muscular exertion, the vascular system is principally diseased. Where the thing, on the contrary, proceeds from the nervous system, the muscular efforts themselves are much slower, and weaker, and almost impossible, and the patient avoids motion, because he can produce it only with great exertion, not because he dreads speedy exhaustion.

215. If the accompanying phenomena, such as fever, the local signs of an inflammation, the signs of a change in the blood, harmonize with muscular debility, this is more favourable than if the latter be present without corresponding signs of the morbid state of other functions or organs. Great muscular debility at the commencement of a fever, without either the latter or the pain or evacuations being considerable, indicates a nervous form of fever. If the muscular debility be connected with delirium and delusions of the senses, it proceeds from the brain; if there be loss of sensation in the weak part, the disease is either in the brain, spinal cord, or the corresponding nerves. Great muscular debility after proportionally small evacuations is a bad sign. In scurvy, chlorosis, and states of amenorrhœa, it is attended with no danger. If the strength does not return during convalescence from diseases, there is reason to dread a return of the disease, or some after disease. Muscular debility after hysterical or epileptic attacks, after great bodily exertions, violent evacuations, long continued suppuration, long watching, want of food, does not render the prognosis bad if it only becomes diminished some time after the cause has ceased. If no debilitating influences have preceded, and the muscular debility has suddenly presented itself, in robust men, hyperæmia of the brain is mostly the cause; this is a part of what is called *oppressio virium*.

216. The feeling of the patient harmonises with muscular debility far more in diseases of the vascular system and blood than in those of the nervous system. In the former, the patients feel even weaker than they really are; whilst in those cases where the debility proceeds from the nervous system, the patient either does not feel at all weakened, or but slightly so, and becomes convinced of his weakness only when he attempts to move. The former case is the more favourable.

217. The debility may be general or extend only to certain muscles and limbs. General debility yields in general a more favourable prospect for recovery than that which is local. The cause of the latter is some affection either of the brain, spinal cord, or some nerve; or a deficiency of nutrition.

218. Impeded motion in rheumatism and in the state similar to this at the commencement of many affections of the nervous system (*vid.* 203) should be carefully distinguished from muscular debility. Here the patient avoids motion on account of the pain which it causes him, not on account of debility.

219. Voluntary motion is suspended in syncope and apparent

death (*vid.* their causes); except those states, the suspension is a sign of disease of the brain, spinal cord, and their membranes, or of the nerves, (to the latter, palsy from lead and mercury, as that also which occurs in the extreme form of scurvy, seems to belong,) or it is occasioned by disturbance of the circulation, or finally by morbid organic change of the paralyzed part. Paralysis of the organs of voluntary motion has a various prognostic and diagnostic import according to the accompanying phenomena, especially in the paralyzed part, as also according to its extent, course, and duration.

220. If the palsy take place suddenly, and simultaneously with the occurrence of the weak state or cessation of the circulation, disturbance and loss of consciousness, and imperceptible respiration, it is to be ascribed to syncope and its causes. If the commencement of the palsy be accompanied by violent fever, pain of head, and delirium, meningitis is its cause. Tubercles may be suspected where it occurs in a very chronic form, where tubercles are developed in other organs or the phenomena usual in tuberculosis have manifested themselves. Cancer of the brain is the cause of palsy, where it comes on with lancinating pains and a livid hue of the countenance. If the paralyzed limb has assumed a bluish colour, and has become swollen, pulseless, cold, in which case the principal vein or artery is felt as a thick, hard string, the paralysis is produced by disturbance of the circulation. Paralysis from change of the muscles is easily recognised, but more difficult where the cause lies in the nerves. We may sometimes recognise as such a cause a tumour pressing on the nerves, which may be felt from without.

If signs of a disease of the spinal cord have previously existed, the cause may be sought here, more especially if the paralysis confine itself to the lower extremities, rectum, and bladder.

221. The extent of the muscular paralysis affords the most important data for determining the seat of the disease in question.

General muscular paralysis is always occasioned through a disease of the brain, which affects this organ either in its entire circumference or in the central parts, or only one-half of it, but to such extent that the latter acts on the healthy half or the central parts. This disease may be congestion towards the brain, an inflammation of the cerebral membranes, an extravasation of blood which is effused into the ventricles or which compresses the healthy hemispheres, hydrocephalus, an extensive softening of the brain, which acts on the sound half, or there may be tubercle, cancer, or hydatids in the *pons Varolii*.

222. Local palsies admit of a still more accurate diagnosis as to their seat. Palsies [almost] always appear on the side opposite to the diseased half of the brain. Paralysis of an upper extremity mostly depends on disease of the optic *thalamus* of the opposite side; in paralysis of a lower extremity, when its cause exists in the brain, the *corpus striatum* of the opposite side is ordinarily the seat of

disease. If one side of the body be paralysed (*hemiplegia*), the *corpus striatum* and optic *thalamus* of the opposite side are [generally] the parts affected. If the foot of one side and the arm of the other be paralysed, both halves of the brain are morbidly changed.

Paralysis of both lower extremities proceeds from some part of the spinal cord lying below the origin of the cervical nerves.

223. A general palsy, when it does not arise from a sudden congestion, or in syncope, is of unfavourable import. In apparent death, it holds out an unfavourable prospect; but still worse where the paralysis takes place with signs of meningitis, extravasation of blood, softening, or after chronic diseases of the brain. The fewer limbs and cerebral parts are affected, the better the case is; accordingly, the paralysis of an extremity is more favourable than hemiplegia, and this again more favourable than decussating paralysis. Paraplegia is, to be sure, slow in progressing, but still it affords an unfavourable prognosis, more especially when the bladder and rectum are at the same time paralysed. If the cause of the paralysis be disturbance of the circulation in the paralysed part, the prognosis is bad. If it be pressure on a nerve, or disease of this nerve, the paralysis does not deteriorate the prognosis of the tumour so pressing, or of the disease of the nerve. That occasioned by laceration of the muscles or lead-colic is less dangerous than obstinate. In nervous fevers, hemiplegia and decussating paralysis are a very dangerous sign. If it continue after fever, it is incurable. If a paralysed extremity become atrophied and cold, the restoration of its power of motion is no longer possible.

224. The course of a paralysis contributes considerably to our ascertaining its diagnostic and prognostic importance. If it set in rapidly, violent congestion of the head, or an effusion of blood into the brain, may be considered as the cause. If it is not much extended or considerable, one may hope for a recovery. If the paralysis increase gradually, cerebral softening is present, and the prognosis is bad. It is very slow in increasing in morbid organizations in the brain. When, on the contrary, the paralysis decreases gradually, the prognosis is favourable: this occurs principally in the case of effusions by their re-absorption, and in cerebral congestions. If the paralysis continue to stand at a certain point, life is out of danger, and a cure has taken place with loss of substance.

225. The duration is short in cerebral congestions, meningitis, effusion, softening; and long, on the other hand, in case of cancer, tubercles of the brain, acephalocysts, tumours which are developed in the dura mater and cranium, and make pressure on the brain.

SIGNS FROM THE INVOLUNTARY MOTIONS.

226. Muscular restlessness (*anxietas extremitatum, tenesmus musculorum*) forms the transition from the voluntary to the invo-

luntary motions, where the patients, under the influence of obscure sensations in the extremities, which may rise to a slight feeling of uneasiness, are forced to move the same. This is caused by long severe walking; it is also observed to occur in hysteria and hypochondriasis.

227. Trembling is the next degree of involuntary motion; the muscles cannot find that equilibrium requisite for firm support in the contraction of the muscular fasciculi which antagonize each other. It presents itself under two orders of circumstances—first, under those which excite the feeling of cold or shivering in the body; hence in the cold stage of fever, especially in intermittent fever, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, after severe evacuations, before the transition from one form of disease to the other, through a sudden impression of cold from without. Secondly, through irritation, hyperæmia of the brain, spinal cord, and their membranes. At the commencement of acute diseases it indicates violence of the disease and irritation of the brain; it precedes delirium, convulsions, as those of an epileptic character, and apoplexy. After crises, it is usually combined with great debility of the muscles. It is also produced by the long continued abuse of mercury, by excessive indulgence in alcoholic drinks, opium, coffee, and the abuse of the sexual organs. In acute diseases, when other signs also of cerebral disease are added, it is of unfavourable import.

Trembling of paralyzed limbs often precedes their cure. Trembling of the parts of the head is worse than that of the extremities.

228. In spasms (*convulsio, spasmus*) the voluntary muscles contract involuntarily. The cause of spasm may be referred to irritation, hyperæmia, anæmia, general or partial hypertrophy, inflammation, or softening of the brain or spinal cord, to tumours in the same parts, and to irritation of the ganglionic nerves. The latter cause produces it more particularly in those patients whose nervous system is very sensible to external impressions, and reacts violently on them.

If pathological anatomy has not as yet pointed out any palpable changes in the brain and spinal cord in many cases appertaining to this affection, it depends partly on this circumstance, that the minuter changes escape the cognisance of our senses, and because when the entire brain has undergone a change we possess no standard of comparison; partly also from the fact, that an anomalous function of an organ is not necessarily followed by an anatomical change in it. If, therefore, physiology and the accompanying phenomena point out this or that organ as the seat of the cause of a sign, the want of anatomical sensible changes in the organ concerned is no proof to the contrary, particularly if the phenomenon is passing off.

229. Thus spasms are occasioned by mere irritation of the brain and spinal cord in violent passion, after injuries of tendons and nerves, by arrow-poison [*upas tiente*], strychnia, prussic acid, and by violent

pains. Spasms are connected with hyperæmia of the brain and spinal cord at the commencement of inflammatory and more especially of exanthematous fever, in cholera, in gastric disturbances, in heart and lung disease, where congestions readily take place towards the head, during parturition, in the dentition of children, in the nervous stages of fever. They occur through an anæmic state in great hemorrhages, especially after parturition.

Spasms proceed from the ganglionic nerves in case of worms, gastric irritation, the pain of stone, in irritation of the rectum occasioned by foreign bodies in it, in diseases of the spleen. The long continued action of lead and mercury in like manner produces spasms.

Hysterical, epileptic, and cataleptic convulsions, as well as those of St. Vitus' dance, and many cases of tetanus, seem to proceed from the nervous system; the way in which this is affected must be found by further investigation.

230. Spasms are distinguished according to their form, extent, the circumstances under which they set in, and by which they are attended, and lastly, according to their duration.

231. The form of the spasm is afforded by its continuance or remission.

The tonic spasm, where the muscles are permanently involuntarily contracted, and where, if many are affected, the body is bent backwards, forwards, or laterally, or is rigidly extended, appertains, if it attack a considerable fasciculus of muscles, to irritation or inflammation of the brain, spinal cord, and their membranes; hence it takes place after injuries of tendons, nerves, after colds, rheumatism, in consequence of arrow-poison, and from irritation connected with softening of the brain; further, it is a sign of chronic cerebral disease, particularly of cancer, of the pons Varolii, of the cerebellum, and of the posterior lobe of the cerebrum, of apoplexy of the spinal cord, as in apoplectic cholera. These general tonic spasms are called *tetanus*, and if they remain confined to the muscles which raise the jaw-bone, they are called *trismus*. Catalepsy also comes under the class of tonic spasms. In general, tonic spasms, with the exception of the cataleptic, are much more dangerous than clonic.

232. Clonic spasm, where the contraction alternates with relaxation or with contraction of the muscles, is chiefly incidental to hyperæmia and anæmia of the brain, spinal cord, and their membranes; it also takes place through irritation of these organs, and more especially of the ganglionic nerves.

Spasms are hence clonic in all states where congestions occur towards the head and spinal cord, where the ganglionic nerves of the intestinal canal, bladder, and uterus, are unusually irritated; finally, in poisoning by lead, mercury, strychnia, prussic acid, and in severe losses of blood. They also sometimes accompany softening of the brain. Hysterical and epileptic spasms come under this class.

233. The extension of the spasms over a greater or less number of muscles is of importance with respect to diagnosis and prognosis. Their extension to all the voluntary muscles is observed particularly in catalepsy, epilepsy, hysteria, spasms of the ganglionic system, and in St. Vitus' dance. In the first, all the muscles during the paroxysm appear to be in a tonic spasm, so that they mutually preserve the equilibrium. In St. Vitus' dance, hysteria, &c., there is a clonic spasm which attacks several muscles one after the other; shaking of the entire body comes under this head also; it is a clonic spasm wherein the contractions of all the muscles which antagonize each other follow with extraordinary rapidity. Shaking differs from other clonic general spasms in this respect, that in the latter the muscles of an extremity are seized one after the other, whilst in shaking of the entire body, one-half of the muscles constantly alternates with the other in their contractions. In both, the muscles have lost their equilibrium, which is preserved in the tonic general spasm.

In spasms which have seized the entire body, the prognosis is more favourable than where a considerable set of muscles is attacked, because in the former the central parts of the nervous system, at least that part which presides over voluntary motion, are seized on altogether, and if life continue they may for this reason be involved in only a slight degree of irritation; accordingly, in *post mortem* examinations of those cases of general spasms, no pathological changes are found capable of accounting for the phenomena, with the exception of hyperæmia and anæmia of the brain and spinal cord.

234. Where, on the contrary, the spasm is confined to a large set of muscles, as the muscles of the spine, all the flexors, &c., we usually find organic changes of some part or other of the brain or spinal cord, especially hyperæmia, traces of inflammation, softening, tubercles, cancer, hydatids, &c.

In softening of the brain, there is a tonic spasm of all the flexors present [beginning with those of a hand or foot]. Clonic local spasms are frequently a sign of cancer of the brain.

The prognosis of spasms confined to a large set of muscles is unfavourable.

235. Spasms of separate muscles, called *subsultus tendinum*, *floccitatio*, are not dangerous, more especially in children, young persons, or in hysteria, hypochondriasis, except where they present themselves with delirium or somnolency, as in the nervous stage of fever. In such cases, they do not render the prognosis decidedly hopeless, but they indicate great violence of the disease. Spasms of the muscles of the face are much worse than those of the extremities.

236. The circumstances under which spasms take place, and by which they are accompanied, more particularly determine their prognostic value. Spasms in children and in slenderly formed females are less dangerous than in men. At the commencement

of acute diseases, especially small-pox, they do not impress an unfavourable character on the prognosis; in the more advanced course of a disease, as in the nervous stage of fever, they are a suspicious sign, more especially if delirium breaks out with the spasms.

Spasms in chronic diseases are bad. If fever set in after spasms, the prognosis is favourable. After injuries of the head, in cases where violent headache and delirium appear at the same time, the prognosis of spasms is unfavourable. During pregnancy they are not so dangerous as during and after parturition. After great loss of blood and profuse diarrhœa, they are an extremely dangerous sign. Spasms combined with cold sweats, or violent internal pains, yield an unfavourable prognosis. Where they proceed from gastric irritation, worms, obstruction, or difficult dentition, they are attended with no danger.

237. The longer the individual paroxysm lasts, the worse the prognosis is, especially in tonic spasms. Chronic spasms proceeding from the brain and spinal cord, that is those which return from time to time during a number of years, endanger life less immediately than the acute. If, on the contrary, spasm proceeds from the ganglionic nervous system, the first spasmodic attack yields a more favourable prognosis than later attacks. The longer the disease lasts, the less hope is there of being able to cure it. Where the paroxysms return frequently in a given time, the disease is more curable than where the paroxysms are fewer.



SIGNS FROM THE STATES OCCASIONED BY THE ACTIONS OF THE MUSCLES.

SIGNS FROM THE FEATURES.

238. These are formed by the action of the muscles of the face. (For size and colour of the face, see "Skin.") Their changes in diseases more especially indicate the state of the sensitive and intellectual functions, and of the muscular power, when they are not produced by involuntary motions. According to this view, they are distinguished into two forms.

239. A tranquil, steady countenance, expressive of hope, is of favourable import in disease, more especially in patients of weak mind. Only in cases where the other signs indicate a severe disease it is bad; then, when combined with the sudden cessation of pain, it indicates paralysis or gangrene of the diseased organ.

A serene, tranquil countenance, if it follow an indifferent or morose expression of face, precedes delirium or spasms. It often arises from spasm of the muscles which raise the angle of the mouth.

The morose, peevish countenance is a sign of abdominal diseases. In children, it is observed as a precursor of a number of diseases, especially of an acute form. It frequently precedes delirium.

240. An indifferent countenance is observed in those chronic diseases which are combined with no disturbance of sensation, and in the typhous stage of fever. In the former, it is in other respects natural; it has at the same time undergone a peculiar change; the look is fixed, the eyes bright, the lips are tremulous, and covered with a brown coating like the teeth and tongue.

Anxiety produces in the features a characteristic change. At the commencement of acute diseases, the anxious countenance indicates great violence of the same, also great pain, and exaltation of sensation, as in melancholy and hypochondriasis. A peculiar expression of great internal anxiety, and at the same time of resignation, is caused by organic changes of the heart and great vessels.

241. Painful contortion of the face is particularly marked in diseases of the intestinal canal, and of the generative parts, and also of the extremities. It is a peculiarly valuable sign in delirium and in soporose states, as it then often serves as the only means by which the existence of pain is discovered. In a high degree of contortion, where somewhat of despair is blended with the painful expression, as is found to exist in ileus, enteritis, peritonitis, in the softening of the stomach in children, the face is drawn out in length, the nose is elongated, and the look becomes confused. The highest degree of that expression of countenance which indicates pain and despair is in the Asiatic cholera; here the nose becomes long and pointed, the lips blue, the cheeks sunk, the eye is turned up, so that the pupil is placed under the upper eyelid. The expression of despair is of very bad import.

The countenance in delirium ferox is marked by sudden contractions of the facial muscles, by sparkling, rolling eyes, and by the redness and tension of the skin.

242. The countenance expressive of extreme debility has been thus described by Hippocrates:—*Nasus acutus, oculi cavi, tempora collapsa, aures frigidæ aut collapsæ et extremitates aurium reversæ, cutis circa frontem dura et circumtenta ac arida, color totius faciei pallidus aut etiam niger et lividus et plumbeus.* In acute diseases, the Hippocratic countenance is of more unfavourable import than in chronic. Some of these signs may also present themselves after night watching, great grief, fright, severe evacuations, and may even precede a crisis. The prognosis is worst when at the same time a fine powder is observed on the face, the eyebrows, and the hairs of the nose, and the nostrils are narrowed and fallen in.

243. Jadelot endeavoured to establish characteristic features for the diseases of the three principal cavities of the body. According to him, the fold or wrinkle from the angle of the eye to the highest point of the under jaw indicates diseases of the head; that running

from the ala nasi in a semicircle around the mouth in the lower jaw indicates diseases of the abdomen ; the fold which, commencing from the angle of the mouth, runs downwards, should characterize diseases of the chest and neck.

244. Immobility of the features is a sign of great debility, of general tonic spasm, as in catalepsy, or of loss of consciousness, if it proceed not from stupidity. Increased mobility of the same, and more especially their sudden, irregular changes, are a sign of acute or chronic delirium, (they precede and accompany it,) or of clonic spasm.

245. General tonic spasms of the face are observed in catalepsy ; partial tonic spasms of the facial muscles are called trismus ; they affect the masseter and temporal muscles, whereby the lower jaw is locked ; besides, either the orbicularis oris or orbic. oculi may be affected, whereby the mouth is closed, and the rima between the eyes very much narrowed, or the muscles which antagonize these are seized with spasm, and the eyelids are widely separated, the eyes fixed or distorted and restless, the lips very much drawn back, so that the teeth are exposed. Trismus is a bad sign, and its cessation favourable. It precedes tetanic spasms of the spinal muscles and of the extremities.

Clonic spasms of the facial muscles are very dangerous in acute diseases of the brain ; hence, when they present themselves with constant pain of head, with delirium or sopor, the prognosis is unfavourable. When, on the contrary, they are signs of a chronic nervous disease, they do not render the prognosis worse.



SIGNS FROM THE FORM OF THE INDIVIDUAL PARTS OF THE FACE.

OF THE MOUTH.

246. The form of the mouth, when it is not changed by a morbid affection of the lips, depends on the functions of its muscles. The closing of the mouth is occasioned—1, by spasm ; the cause of which is in general irritation or inflammation of the brain, spinal cord, or their membranes, unless it has the form of epilepsy. This species is distinguished from the others by the simultaneous spasm of the other muscles of the face. The prognosis is bad where it has not the epileptic form.

2. In the Fothergillian face-ache through disease of the nerve. The patient closes the jaw involuntarily, and grinds the teeth.

3. In morbid growth of the articulation of the jaw, tumours in the vicinity of this articulation, in which case there is no pain, and the lips can be moved voluntarily ; or by rheumatism, inflammation of the parotid or maxillary gland, or of the tonsils, and swell-

ing of the cellular tissue of the parotid region. In these cases there is pain, and the patient can separate the jaws from one another.

247. An open state of the mouth, where an imperviousness of the nose, tumours in the mouth, or dislocation of the lower jaw, cannot be admitted as causes, is the consequence of muscular debility or paralysis. Accordingly, the mouth is generally open in the typhous stage of fever, and in apoplexy; and in such cases it is a very bad sign.

Many persons are in the habit of keeping the mouth open, especially idiots; persons hard of hearing do it, in order to hear better.

248. Crookedness of the mouth takes place, where it does not owe its origin to degenerescence of the neighbouring parts, temporarily from spasm, and permanently from paralysis. This spasm (the sardonic grin) proceeds from the brain, or from the ganglionic system. It is very frequent in gastric irritation, worms, hysteria, hypochondriasis, and St. Vitus' dance, where it portends no danger. But if it occur in inflammations, in the acute exanthems, in typhus, and in the nervous forms of fever, if loss of consciousness and delirium be at the same time present, the prognosis is unfavourable, as the brain is then in a state of irritation or of inflammation.

A crookedness of the mouth from paralysis is the first sign of apoplexy, of effusion into the brain, and of organic diseases of the brain.

For distortion of the mouth by trismus, *see* 245.

Convulsive action of the lips is a clonic spasm, which proceeds mostly from the ganglionic system. The loose dependence of the lips is caused by paralysis, in consequence of apoplexy and effusions into the brain. Tremor of the lower lip is mostly a sign of extreme debility, but it sometimes indicates critical vomiting.

SIGNS FROM THE MOTION OF THE EYELIDS.

250. Closing of the eyelids takes place in intolerance of light, in pain in the eyes, in vertigo, and also from swelling of the eyelids, such as œdema, in small-pox. Besides, it is produced by paralysis of the levator, and by spasm of the orbicular muscle. If it be spasm, the eyelids are firmly contracted; it is then a sign of an affection of the brain, and, unless it be of an hysterical character, of unfavourable import, more especially in febrile diseases and chronic affections of the brain.

If paralysis be the cause, the upper eyelid hangs down quite flaccid, and can only be raised by extrinsic aid. It may be purely local, after rheumatism of the levator, or be caused by injury of the frontal region, or abscesses of the eyelids; or it is the consequence of cerebral disease, more especially of apoplexy, hydrocephalus, concussion of the brain, and then brings an unfavourable prognosis.

251. If the eye be half closed, and can still be opened by the

patient, great debility may be inferred. Hence this sign is observed to exist before apoplexy, at the commencement of hydrocephalus, in nervous fevers, in gastric irregularity, irritation from worms, in hypochondriacal and hysterical states, after great loss of blood, and in vitiated states of the blood in scurvy and in chlorosis.

252. An open state of the eyelids in sleep, and an inability to close them when awake, is caused either by spasm of the levator (*lagophthalmus spasmodicus*) or paralysis of the orbicularis (*l. paralyticus*). The diagnostic and prognostic import is the same as in morbid closing of the eyelids. (a)

If these anomalies exist only in one eyelid, unless they are caused by rheumatism, injuries, tumours, &c., they indicate spasm or paralysis on one side, and accordingly disease of one cerebral hemisphere, a circumstance which in fevers more especially affords a bad prognosis.

253. Tremor of the eyelids and morbid winking (*nictitatio*) is a clonic spasm which owes its origin to an irritation or inflammation of the brain. Hence it precedes attacks of hysteria, epilepsy, catalepsy, and St. Vitus' dance; it appears in the irritation from worms, in typhus, in prosopalgia, in mental disease; it regularly precedes delirium and convulsions; only in catalepsy it indicates the end of the paroxysm. [In some it is an acquired trick and no sign of disease].

SIGNS FROM THE MOTION OF THE FOREHEAD AND NOSE.

254. Wrinkling of the forehead indicates, if it take place involuntarily, the commencement of spasms, more especially of tetanic, epileptic, and hysterical spasms. If it take place voluntarily, without any external cause, it precedes delirium, more especially in fevers and mental diseases.

255. Twisting of the nose to one side is a sign of apoplexy. Narrowing of the nostrils by contraction of the *alæ nasi* denotes paralysis of the muscles which dilate the nose, and consequently apoplexy. Violent and rapid movements of the *alæ nasi* are occasioned by dyspnœa [and are seen in phlegmasiæ of the respiratory organs]; the case is still worse if the *alæ* no longer move.

SIGNS FROM THE GAIT.

256. The changes of the gait in diseases depend partly on the state of the passive and active organs of motion, and partly on the brain, spinal cord, and state of the blood.

The quick, hasty gait is peculiar to the sanguineous temperament; in disease, it warrants us in inferring an irritated state of the brain; it frequently forebodes acute and chronic delirium.

The laborious, tardy gait, indicates either debility of the muscles,

(a) Some persons, in health, sleep with the eyes half closed; as do others who are troubled with worms, or suffering from protracted diarrhœa.

or it arises through disease of the bones and joints, more especially inflammation, exostoses, tumours in the joints, as well as through disease of the muscles by rheumatism, atrophy, &c.

257. A tottering gait is sometimes a bad habit; in other cases, a consequence of atrophy of the head of the thigh bone after hip-disease, of debility of the ligaments, and often of the muscles of the lower extremities. A staggering gait is a consequence of vertigo, and accordingly has the same import, as a sign of disease, as the latter.

The stiff gait, where the joints of the lower extremities are but very little moved, is a sign of tumours in the inguinal region, as, for instance, of large herniæ, painful affections in the parts of generation, in the perinæum or rectum, as from chancre, gonorrhœa, inflammation or ulceration of this region or of the bladder. At the commencement of paraplegia, also, patients adopt this gait. If the patient turn his body about as he goes along, ankylosis, paralysis, or spasm, may be the cause. A gait characterized by dragging of the foot is a sign of commencing paraplegia.

The gait with the body bent may be looked on as a sign of muscular debility, and more particularly that proceeding from the brain and spinal cord; it may also be occasioned by diseases of the vertebral column, and of the spinal muscles.

If the patient is affected by tremors in the hands, and nodding of the head, when he walks, this indicates irritation of the cervical part of the spinal cord; it precedes inflammation and tetanic spasms.

258. Inability to walk is either a sign of luxation, fracture of the lower extremities, or rheumatism, or it is produced by great muscular debility, as well as by paralysis.

SIGNS FROM THE POSTURE AND ATTITUDE OF THE BODY.

259. Inability to stand is either the consequence of local diseases of the lower extremities, more especially of the bones and joints, or of vertigo, as at the commencement of many acute diseases, at the setting in of the nervous stage of fever, before crisis, &c., or the muscles are weak or paralysed. It proceeds from weakness in a great number of chronic and acute diseases. In chronic affections it is a bad sign, in acute affections it denotes considerable disease, and continues for a long time during convalescence. It is just as bad where paralysis is the cause.

Constant motion in standing is a sign of commencing spasm; hence it precedes tetanus, and St. Vitus' dance. Tremors in standing have the same import as tremors in general.

260. A collapsed and dejected bearing of the body in standing is a sign of fatuity.

Letting the head fall on the breast is either a consequence of muscular debility, and accordingly usual in aged persons, or of disease of the vertebral column. A crooked attitude, so that one shoulder stands deeper than the other, is either occasioned by

narrowing of one side of the chest after pleurisy, or is adopted in order to avoid pain. Curvatures of the vertebral column, Pott's disease, and shortening of one extremity, likewise produce a crooked attitude of the body.

261. Inability to lie down, by which the patient is compelled to sit, is occasioned by great difficulty of breathing; it is accordingly a sign of organic changes of the heart, of pulmonary inflammation, of tubercles, of chronic bronchial catarrh, of emphysema, pleurisy, hydrothorax, pneumothorax, asthma, and of the very advanced stage of ascites. In the extreme degree of dyspnoea the patient bends the body forwards, or stretches the neck back, as in croup. Sometimes patients are compelled by cerebral congestion to sit, or at least to lie, with the head very much raised.

A quiet position in lying down, with perfect consciousness and considerable strength, is a very favourable sign in diseases. It indicates the termination of the morbid process. If the patient lie quiet in consequence of muscular debility, it denotes the presence of a dangerous disease, as typhus, plague, yellow fever, the acute exanthems, child-bed fever, with debility by violent evacuations. If the quiet position of lying be combined with loss of consciousness, it indicates extravasation of blood or effusion into the brain. In acute rheumatism, the patients lie quiet on account of the pain occasioned by moving.

A restless mode of lying has the same import as restlessness itself, which *see*. It yields an extremely unfavourable prognosis in those diseases wherein the patients usually lie quiet, as in thoracic inflammations and rheumatism.

262. Lying on the back is adopted in case of great debility, and, moreover, in most inflammations of the abdominal organs, in diseases of the brain, in double pneumonia, in the grey hepatization, in bronchitis, and in most diseases of the heart. In paralysis, and in general rheumatism, the patient in like manner prefers this mode of lying.

Lying on the abdomen ordinarily indicates violent abdominal pains; it may precede delirium. Patients prefer to lie on the left side in organic diseases of the heart, in aneurism of the aorta, in pneumonia and hydrothorax of the left side, as also when considerable pleuritic effusion exists on this side, and the pain has ceased; also in tumours of this side, in pains which are confined to the left side, and are not of a rheumatic nature.(a)

Lying on the right side is observed in pneumonia, hydrothorax, pleuritic effusion into this side of the chest, if the thoracic pains have subsided, in inflammation of the spleen, and psoriasis of the left side.

At the commencement of pleurisy, the patient mostly lies on the back, somewhat inclined towards the affected side; but when the

(a) In some cases of cardiac disease the sufferer cannot lie on the left side.

pains have disappeared, and considerable effusion is present, he lies on the affected side. (a)

263. Doubling up of the trunk is an important sign for distinguishing bronchitis from diseases resembling it. In severe abdominal pain, also, the patient adopts this position. Drawing up the thighs towards the abdomen takes place in all inflammatory diseases of that cavity; this is very common in children. If the patient adopts this position in diseases to which it does not properly belong, as in typhus, child-bed fever, it is a bad sign, inasmuch as it then indicates great severity of the morbid process going on in the abdomen.

The head is inclined to one side in luxation of the cervical vertebræ, wry-neck, a wen on one side, glandular swellings, or tense cicatrices on the side of the neck, in paralysis, spasm, or morbid change in the pronator capitis or splenius capitis, on one side.

IV.

SIGNS FROM THE VASCULAR SYSTEM.

I. FROM THE HEART.

SIGNS FROM PERCUSSION OF THE CARDIAC REGION.

264. THE obscure sound which the cardiac region yields over the space of from one and a half to two square inches in extent, corresponds with that part of the heart that is uncovered by the lungs. If the lung cover the heart entirely, the distinction between this and the pulmonary sound is inconsiderable, and more especially if the part of the lung concerned be the seat of vesicular emphysema.

This obscure sound may increase in intensity and extent.

265. The sound on percussion is more obscure in hypertrophy of the heart or of some of its parts, and dull in case of liquid effusion into the pericardium.

The further extension of the obscure sound on percussion may amount to five or six square inches; it is a sign of dilatation of the heart, with atrophy, hypertrophy, or normal thickness of its parietes, of simple hypertrophy, considerable accumulation of fat in the heart, and lastly of fluid effusion into the pericardium.

Percussion is also important for ascertaining the changes in the situation of the heart.

[The examination of the heart, as well as that of most organs, rests on two orders of phenomena, the one giving rise to anatomi-

(a) It is a good omen when the patient, after having lain some days on his back, is able to lie and, still better, to sleep, on the side.

cal, the other to physiological signs. The cardiac region may be explored by inspection, palpation, percussion, and auscultation.

Inspection. On inspecting the thorax, the sternum and ribs which correspond to the two first pieces of this bone are sometimes observed to present a protuberant appearance. This may depend on original formation. Sometimes it is occasioned by deviation of the vertebral column, whence the necessity of examining the vertebral column before forming our diagnosis. When the protuberance of the sternum and of the thoracic wall to the left of this bone appear to be independent of these causes, it is often dependent on effusion into the pericardium; in such a case, the corresponding intercostal spaces are observed to be dilated.

The ribs and sternum are often raised by the motions of the heart. This is more obvious in those parts of the chest where the apex of the heart strikes the ribs. This elevation of the parietes of the chest may be influenced by so many other causes, independent of heart disease, that we can derive but little aid in our diagnosis from this phenomenon.

When examining the heart by palpation, or touch, the hand of the physician may be placed either immediately on the patient's skin, or some light covering may be interposed; the hand, being first warmed, is to be placed flat on the parietes, with sufficient force, the patient being placed alternately lying on his back and in the sitting posture; the parts to which the hand is to be applied being (1) the point corresponding to the apex of the heart; (2) the sternum; (3) the epigastrium. By palpation, we are enabled to judge of the strength with which the heart acts. If the hand be raised with force, and over a limited space, in a subject of middling stature, we may infer that the organ is strong, and of ordinary size; if, on the contrary, the sensation of the elevation of the ribs be felt over a considerable extent, the heart is large and strong. If the pulsations be imperceptible, (in a subject of a moderately developed chest,) the organ is weak.

There are certain sensations afforded by placing the hand on the cardiac region which may be noticed here: (1) the *fremissement cataire*, or purring sound, which in many cases corresponds with contractions at the orifices of the heart; (2) a sort of vermicular movement felt in very feeble subjects either after loss of blood or in the last struggle; (3) a very hard tilt of the apex of the heart against the parietes, which causes an unpleasant sensation, and is observed in certain individuals with meagre chests. This same shock is found at intervals in persons subject to nervous palpitations. Palpation may be practised mediately; that is, a stethoscope, or any other solid body, may be placed by one of its extremities over the cardiac region, whilst the hand of the examiner may be placed on its other extremity; this will convey to him the sensation of the heart's motions. In this way the impulsion, or the degree of force with which the heart contracts, may be perceived.

When we would wish to form, by means of percussion, an accurate idea of the state of the heart, we must first examine the stature of the subject, the development of the chest from side to side, and from before backwards, holding in recollection that a capacious chest contains a voluminous heart.

Men who have large muscles have in general the heart large without there being any disease, and *vice versa*.

A large heart in a small chest and a meagre subject almost always gives rise to morbid symptoms.

The principal results of percussion are the following:—

1. In the normal state, the space over which the heart is in contact with the parietes of the chest is in general from 20 to 24 lines in extent, both vertically and transversely.

2. The heart usually extends from one inch and a half to two inches to the left beyond the space where it is in contact with the parietes, and is there covered by a portion of lung of variable thickness; it is only by strong percussion that we can succeed in detecting the points where it ceases to lie immediately beneath the parietes. In the vertical direction, the heart does not extend more than from half an inch to an inch above the place where it commences to be covered by the lung, so that the vertical dimension of this organ is a little less than its transversal.

The average transverse diameter is about four inches. The distance of the heart from the clavicle is in general from three to three and a half inches from the clavicle; but in case of the viscera being pressed from below upwards, as also in case of enlargement of the heart, this distance is sometimes diminished by one or two inches.

In order to examine the heart, it is first necessary to percuss the right lung anteriorly, to endeavour to trace the superior edge of the liver, and to follow up the investigation towards the left, by which means we soon find the right cavities, then the left.

In those cases where the liver extends on the left below the heart, we succeed through the modifications which the sound of those organs presents in determining the points where these parts are in contact. The liver is more hard and dull, and retains somewhat of the sound of the intestines situate beneath it; whilst the heart is softer, and the sonorousness which it yields retains somewhat of the resonance of the lungs which surround it.

In the abnormal state, the results of percussion vary according to the kind of lesion existing in the heart.

In hypertrophy, there is more marked resistance to the finger, and a very obscure sound over the points of the chest which correspond to the heart; these phenomena are principally evident when the organ is thick and its cavities little enlarged. If the hypertrophy is considerable, the dull sound will be found over a very great extent.

In dilatation of the heart, there will be less resistance to the finger, and the space where the dull sound will take place will be more extensive.

If the heart is at the same time dilated and thickened, there will be at the same time great extent in the dull sound, and manifest resistance to the finger.

If the dilatation take place chiefly on the left side, it is on the left side the dulness of sound will be observed.

If the dilatation take place on the right, the dulness will be heard chiefly on this side. Then, and more especially when the right auricle is principally dilated, there is observed under the sternum, and chiefly on the right and superiorly, a marked dulness, which is not accompanied by resistance to the finger.

The extent of the surface where these symptoms are found indicates exactly the degree of the dimension of the cavities concerned.

If bloodletting be performed, the space over which the dulness of sound extends becomes less; and if the cause which obstructs the passage of the blood through the vessels of the lungs continue to act, the same phenomena are soon reproduced.

If the pericardium contain much liquid, a marked dulness is found superiorly beneath the two first pieces of the sternum, and extends beneath the region of the heart. The breadth of the space where it is observed increases according as we examine lower down, and the form of the place which is the seat of the dull sound is somewhat pyriform.

In the case where a moderate quantity of liquid is contained in the pericardium, it is found towards the lower points of the space occupied by the latter, by making the patient lie on the side corresponding to that examined. Thus, in placing him on the right side, it is on the point of the chest corresponding to the right edge of the upper part of the sternum that we must look for the dull sound; whilst in placing him on the left side, it is on the left edge of the sternum on a level with the first four ribs that dull sound of the liquid is observed.

Another fact no less worthy of note than the preceding, to distinguish, by percussion, hydropericarditis from dilatation of the right cavities, is, that in the former, when the liquid rises sufficiently high to cause percussion of the upper part of the sternum to produce a dull sound, this dulness always occurs as much on the left as on the right, and beyond the space corresponding to the sternum; the situation of the pericardium around the great vessels which arise from the heart accounts for this fact. In dilatation of the right cavities of the heart, on the contrary, it is chiefly to the right of the two upper pieces of the sternum, or at least under the right portion of this bone, that the dulness of sound is observable. — *Piorry*, vol. 1. — *Translator*.]

266. In the normal state, the heart's impulse is felt between the fourth and seventh costal cartilages of the left side, sometimes also at the inferior half of the sternum, or at the epigastrium if the sternum be short. It consists in a slight shock, which sometimes raises the parietes of the chest, sometimes can scarcely be felt except with the stethoscope. The heart's impulse coincides with

the first sound of the heart, and is produced by systole of the ventricles.

It becomes changed in diseases with respect to its strength, character, extent, and in its relation, as to time, to the sounds of the heart.

267. The strength of the impulse is directly proportioned to the thickness of the heart's parietes. Its increase is accordingly a characteristic sign of hypertrophy of one or both ventricles; it is, however, likewise increased by corporeal exertions and mental excitement, but only temporarily. Hence, in examining a patient with heart disease, the examination should be conducted when he is perfectly calm and tranquil both in body and mind. The purely dynamic cause, exaltation of action, is readily distinguished from the organic cause, hypertrophy of one or more ventricles, by means of the pulse, which in the former case is very frequent, and not so in hypertrophy.

The diminution of the force of the impulse is observed (1) if the heart's natural stimulus, the blood, does not act on the organ with its usual strength, as after loss of blood and profuse evacuations; (2) if the heart is overloaded with blood in consequence of disturbance of the lesser circulation, as in great dyspnœa, in pulmonary diseases, and in asthma; (3) in case of thin parietes of the organ.

The diminution of intensity when the patient lies on his back, whilst it is more considerable when he projects the trunk forward, may be considered as a characteristic sign of fluid effusion into the pericardium.

[According to M. Piorry, the *heart's impulsion* cannot be considered as a stethoscopic symptom, it being connected rather with palpation. Laennec and several other pathologists maintain the opinion that the force of the impulse is proportioned to the thickness of the heart's parietes, a strong impulse denoting a thickened heart, and a weak one the contrary. M. Piorry states that, in his experience at the Salpêtrière, he has examined the hearts of several aged women, in whom, though the heart was much thickened, the impulse was frequently observed to be almost imperceptible; so that he is inclined to consider the impulse of the heart rather an indication of the force of the blow than of the thickness of the parietes. He illustrates this opinion by reference to the state of an hysterical female, in whom nothing can exceed the energetic contraction of her attenuated muscles when under excitement.—*Trans.*]

268. The impulse presents several varieties with respect to its quality. A short, abrupt, rapid stroke characterizes thin parietes, and a long, protracted, heaving impulse indicates thick parietes.

A peculiar modification sometimes marks the heart's impulse, which appears to the finger undulating, as if propagated through a fluid. This indicates a fluid effusion into the pericardium.

A further change is the purring sound (*fremissement cataire*). It is a peculiar vibration, such as is felt on stroking the head of a

cat. It has one and the same cause as the bellows, the file, and the saw sounds—namely, narrowing of the valves of the heart, or a want of proportion between the ventricles and the aorta or pulmonary artery. However, it is not always directly proportioned to the above anomalous sounds of the heart: it may be present by itself without those, or be even absent when those are present. A certain energy of the heart, or hypertrophy of the ventricles, appears to be necessary for the production of this phenomenon. The purring sound is generally observed on the left side of the heart, but it may extend over the entire præcordial region, and even over a considerable portion of the anterior wall of the chest. In order to observe it, the hand must be pressed over the part with tolerable force. A similar phenomenon is observed in the arteries, as we shall presently see.

269. The extent of the impulse is increased (1) in dilatation of the heart; (2) in simple or eccentric hypertrophy—in concentric hypertrophy it is confined to a small space; (3) when the stroke of the heart is conducted through dense bodies, as, for instance, hepatized lungs, through pleuritic effusions, morbid growths, effusions into the pericardium, &c. In adhesion of the pericardium to the heart, all the parts of the heart connected with the former are put in motion. In many of the above cases, the stroke of the heart is felt under the clavicles, even under the right, and sometimes even at the spine.

270. The heart's impulse coincides as to time with the first sound of the heart. There is sometimes an impulse connected with the second sound, but it is more tremulous and much weaker than the first (back stroke of Dr. Hope). It appears connected with a high degree of hypertrophy with dilatation. In some rare cases, three impulsions of the heart have been observed during one contraction of the organ.

SIGNS FROM THE SOUNDS OF THE HEART.

271. The normal sounds of the heart vary according to extent, strength, tone, and the relation of each to the other with respect to time.

The extension of the sounds of the heart over the first costal cartilages, and on the left side, as far as half way between the mamma and the clavicle, is still within the limits of health, especially in children and adults with narrow chests, and in lean persons. In children and women, the extension of the sounds of the heart appears to be more considerable, because in them the cavities of the heart are wider in proportion to the body, and the parietes of the organ thinner.

The morbid extension of the sounds of the heart is produced by three causes:—

(1.) Increase of the heart's action. This cause is recognised by the quick pulse, and by its continuing only for a time.

(2.) Deposition of a dense body in the vicinity of the heart, such as hepatization of the lungs, a pleuritic effusion, tubercles, the thickened edges of a tuberculous cavity.

(3.) Dilatation of the cavities of the heart. In simple hypertrophy, the sounds of the heart may be heard even to a greater extent; not so in the concentric hypertrophy.

This extension is observable in the merely functionally increased action of the heart in a certain determinate order,—first, under the left clavicle, then under the right, then on the left side of the spine, and lastly, when at its extreme degree, on the right.

In the same order also the intensity of the heart's sounds diminishes. Deviations from this rule indicate the presence of an organic disease of the heart, or of a good conductor of sound. If it be as strong in an anomalous place, or even stronger than in the præcordial region, dilatation is present. This will be moderate, when the sounds of the heart are heard with equal clearness over all the anterior part of the chest.

272. The strength of the sounds of the heart is diminished in hypertrophy of the ventricles, and in effusions into the pericardium. In fat persons, these sounds are heard to be weaker also than in lean persons. If the intensity of the sounds of the heart be increased in the erect position of the body, and where it is bent forwards, and be diminished when the patient lies on his back, there is a fluid effusion into the pericardium.

The intensity of the sounds of the heart is increased in atrophy of the heart. An inequality in the strength of the sounds of the heart in various contractions of the organ depends partly on merely functional disturbances, and partly on organic disease, as degeneration of the valves.

273. The tone of the heart's sounds, more especially of the first, becomes clearer in atrophy and duller in hypertrophy; the first sound may, in the latter disease, when advanced, sink down to a murmur, and the second may entirely disappear, or become audible in other places than the cardiac region. If the first sound is clearer, and at the same time shorter, than the second, eccentric atrophy is present; if it be clearer than usual, without reaching the second in clearness of tone, the presence of somewhat thin parietes may be inferred. The tone of the heart's sounds is dry in thickening and rigidity of the valves of the heart, particularly on the left side of the heart; it is rough in a fungous, tumid, but flaccid state of the valves.

274. The relation of the separate contractions of the heart to each other with respect to time is disturbed in the intermitting pulse-stroke; in old persons it is very common without any organic change of the heart. Under other circumstances, these intermissions are caused commonly by dilatation of the heart, or by dynamic affections, the same as produce palpitations of the heart. They are divided into true and false; in the latter there is a very

weak contraction, which, however, produces no pulse-stroke. The relation of the individual sounds of the heart to each other with respect to time may become changed in many ways in disease. The first is shorter, or of equal length with the second, in atrophy of the ventricles. The first sound of the heart is on the contrary longer, gradually increasing, until it strikes on the ear, in hypertrophy; the second follows either immediately, so that it seems to interrupt the first, or it ceases, and is as it were swallowed up by the first. If the hypertrophy be still inconsiderable, the second pause is long; but if it has attained a higher degree, the sounds of the heart follow with extraordinary rapidity. Shortening of the pause occurs in all acceleration of the heart's movements, and prolongation of it in retardation of the same.

A peculiar species of irregularity is that wherein two, three, or even four second sounds follow the first.

275. The anomalous pathological sounds of the heart are divided, according to their character and diagnostic import, into three classes,—the bellows-sound, the rough file and saw sound, and that resembling the rubbing of paper or the creaking of new leather. They may be combined with each of the normal sounds or with both, or even altogether occupy their place. They most frequently appear with the systole of the ventricles. Their intensity is very various; they, more especially the rough sounds, are often heard at a distance from the situation of the heart. The two first named sometimes extend to the arteries.

276. The bellows-sound (*bruit de soufflet*) is similar to the puffing of a pair of bellows, and is distinguished by its softness from the rough sound of the heart. It is found to exist in fibrous or cartilaginous degenerescences of the valves, which produce some slight narrowing of the openings of the heart; in narrowing of the aortic opening without the valves being morbidly changed, when there is some insufficiency in the valves of the heart; in polyposc concretions in the ventricles; also in moderate hypertrophy of the left ventricle with dilatation, but only when the heart is excited; lastly, in weak hysterical patients, in chlorotic females, and in case of anæmia. The musical sound (*sifflement, sonus musicalis*) is only a modification of the bellows-sound, occurs under the same circumstances as the latter, and appears to take on this form only through a higher tone of sound. The whining sound of Puchelt appears also to belong to this class; it was heard instead of the second sound of the heart in dilatation and ossification of the aorta, combined with hypertrophy of the left ventricle. The bellows-sound, if it arise from plethora, is often removed by venesection, and again, in case of anæmia, by stopping the discharge of blood, and increasing the formation of that fluid.

[M. Piorry will not admit that the *bruit de soufflet* is a sign of diseased valves; he has frequently heard the sound where no disease whatever of the heart existed, and *vice versâ*. Dr. Corrigan

attributed the bellows-sound, in certain cases, to insufficiency of the valves, and permanent patency of the aorta; in which case the bruit is double, not only at the heart, but also in the aorta.—*Trans.*]

If it be permanent in a case, if there be none of the above-mentioned merely dynamic causes present, as chlorosis, &c., if it continue in spite of bloodletting, &c., and especially if it be somewhat like the rough sounds, it must be admitted that it was caused by organic disease of the heart.

277. The rough accidental sounds of the heart, the saw, file, and rasp sounds, (*bruit de scie, de lime, de rape,*) are always signs of organic changes of the heart's openings, of considerable narrowing or want of closing of the same. If the more inconsiderable grades of these changes produce the bellows sound, the rough sounds appertain to the more considerable, more especially to ossifications of the valves. In the extreme grades of narrowing, no accidental sounds are any longer heard.

If they accompany the first sound of the heart, they are a sign of narrowing of the arterial openings, or of incapability to close the auriculo-ventricular openings; if they coincide with the second sound of the heart, the arterial openings are incapable of being closed, or the auriculo-ventricular openings are narrowed. The further distinction is afforded in this, that they manifest themselves on the right or left half of the præcordial region more intensely or even exclusively there. They always yield an unfavourable prognosis.

278. The rubbing and creaking sounds, which have been compared to the sound of rubbed parchment and the creaking of new leather, (*bruit de cuir neuf,*) are characteristic signs of pericarditis. They manifest themselves in the systole and diastole of the ventricles, and are analogous to the rubbing sound observable in pleuritis. In the slight rubbing sound, the pericardium appears to be nearly dry; on the contrary, in order to the production of the stronger sound, which is frequently similar to the saw sound, as well as to the creaking sound, the existence of false membranes is necessary.

The stronger saw-like rubbing sound is distinguished from the saw sound by its being superficial. Similar is the scratching sound (*râclément*) which is occasioned by the rubbing of cartilaginous, bony, or calcareous parts against the pericardium.

The metallic clink, in strong impulsion of the heart, appears to be occasioned by the action of the latter on the ear applied over it.

SIGNS FROM PALPITATION OF THE HEART.

279. Among palpitations of the heart is included the patient's feeling of the motions of his own heart. He has this feeling, not only in the cardiac region, but often also on the right side, and in the epigastrium. Sometimes he hears the impulses of the heart, and even the sounds of the heart.

Palpitation of the heart is founded on increased action of the heart. This depends on hypertrophy of the muscular substance of the heart, with and without dilatation, or on irritation of the heart. It is irritated to increased action by obstructions in the circulation, by acceleration of the lesser and greater circulation, and by excitement of the nervous system.

280. Among the obstructions in the circulation may be particularly classed eccentric atrophy of the heart, ossifications of the heart, valvular diseases, adhesion of the heart to the pericardium, effusion into the pericardium, openings in the septum of the atria or ventricles, polypi of the heart, obstructions in the aorta; also all diseases which rapidly disturb the lesser circulation, as hepatization of the lungs, extended bronchitis, hydrothorax, pleurisy, pneumothorax, asthma, laryngitis. Tumours which become developed in the abdomen, as ascites, pregnancy, degenerescences of the liver, spleen, or ovary, may also be numbered here as they act partly by obstructing the diaphragm, partly by pressing on the aorta, and thereby disturbing the circulation.

By accelerating the small and great circulation, palpitations seem to take place in frequent respiration without the lung being impervious, in case of violent muscular exertions, clonic spasms, in fever, and in case of anæmia, and in chlorosis. Palpitation of the heart in affections of the mind, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, and in worm irritation, is purely nervous. Nervous palpitations are intermittent, occur in the midst of a tranquil state with little or no exciting cause, frequently after eating, and are removed by bodily motion rather than made worse.

These different species are distinguished according to the accompanying signs, particularly those afforded by auscultation and percussion of the heart.*

**Physiological or Functional Signs of Heart Disease.*

1. Difficulty of breathing, which may vary from the slightest dyspnœa to orthopnœa.
2. Pulmonary congestions.
3. Hemorrhages from the nose, bronchi, or lungs; mucous congestions of the bronchi; asphyxia by bronchial mucus.
4. Œdema of the upper or lower extremities; hydrothorax; ascites.
5. Cerebral congestion; cerebral hemorrhage.
6. Difficulty of breathing when ascending a height, and from exertion, startings during sleep; a peculiar appearance of the countenance, wherein the cheeks are of a violet colour, the lips swollen, the nose large, the eyes bright, and the face puffed.

Practical Circumstances to be considered in exploring Diseases of the Heart.

The *causes* which have occasioned an affection of the heart may throw some light on its nature; thus, the circumstance of the father

having laboured under some particular heart disease may give reason to apprehend that the son will be affected with the same disease.

With respect to *age*, the affections of the heart during the first periods of life are generally attributable to congenital lesions, whilst in the aged person it is from ossifications, or diseases of the bronchi or lungs, they take their rise; contractions are frequently of a fibrous or cartilaginous nature in infancy, and osseous or cretaceous at the advanced period of life; there are less stethoscopic sounds in the aged person, when the same degrees of contraction exist, from the diminished energy with which the heart contracts in such a person.

Young girls are subject to palpitations, which the physician should be cautious in pronouncing to be the result of organic lesion; such symptoms are generally removed on the appearance of the menses.

Robust persons, if they lead a sedentary life, and are highly fed, are liable to certain symptoms of cardiac affection which will be removed temporarily by bloodletting, but which at some subsequent period may be followed by hypertrophy. Persons with thin, long limbs, and contracted chest, are subject to palpitations connected either with the length of their limbs and the distance to which the heart has to send the blood, or with the state of this fluid from the great way it has to pass through. A person who has a large abdomen which presses the viscera upwards experiences very many of the symptoms of heart disease, without, however, any organic disease of the organ really existing.

Insufficient nourishment, by the want of blood which it occasions, produces palpitations connected with anæmia.

Persons who carry heavy loads, make great muscular exertion, or scale ladders, are more liable to cardiac affections than others.

The manner in which cardiac affections first set in may throw some light on their diagnosis. Thus, if the attack be sudden, an acute affection may be the source of the evil. If there be at first rupture or distension of muscles, followed by acute pains in the region of the heart, we may suspect that the fleshy fibres of the organ are affected. If a rheumatic inflammation has preceded the attack, the pericardium is probably the seat of disease. If a pain of side with hæmoptysis has preceded the cardiac attack, the right side of the heart is affected in consequence of the pulmonary circulation being disturbed. Again, if the onset of the disease has been marked with very slight symptoms, which have slowly and gradually increased, there is reason for apprehending that some organic lesion exists; this will be more certain if the symptoms go on uninterrupted, if they constantly increase in severity, and are in time joined by others.

Special and Comparative Diagnosis of Affections of the Heart.

Congestion of the Heart.—By this is understood a momentary

increase in the size of the heart or of its cavities in consequence of hyperæmia, or of any obstruction to the circulation by material causes. In this affection there are very marked disturbances of the circulation and respiration, extensive dulness on percussion; under the influence of bloodletting, the heart is found to diminish considerably in size, as may be ascertained by percussion.

Carditis.—Distinguished into *endocarditis*, where the internal and lining membrane is concerned; *carditis* (properly so called) when the muscular fibres which enter into its structure are affected; and *pericarditis* when the external and investing membrane, or pericardium, is affected.

a. *Endocarditis*.—Pain seldom observed; a feeling of distress or tightness in the præcordial region; pulsations of the heart more apparent than usual, and over a great extent of surface; considerable modifications in the rhythm of the heart's actions, and tumultuous pulsations joined either to smallness and considerable frequency of the pulse, or to orthopnœa and coldness of the extremities. Febrile reaction; sometimes less arterial beats than pulsations of the heart. Disturbance in the general venous circulation; acute œdema of the extremities or face. The course of the disease, its invasion succeeding a rheumatic attack, may assist in recognising this affection.

b. *Carditis*.—When the acute pain of recent origin has its seat precisely on the point where percussion finds the heart, and nowhere else, and no signs of pericarditis are present, we may suspect the presence of carditis, more especially when these symptoms have been preceded by muscular pains.

c. *Pericarditis*.—Pain, sometimes none, sometimes very severe; this pain may be pungent, lancinating, &c.; it is increased by percussion, especially when performed rudely. Pressure from below upwards increases the pain. In acute and general pericarditis, the pain extends upwards towards the mediastinum, and towards the points which correspond to the large vessels surrounded by the pericardium. When the effusion is moderate, the dulness on *percussion* is rather vertical than transverse; this dulness is displaced by the patient changing his position, but only in a space included between the points which correspond to the pericardium, so that in lying on the right side it is on the right edge of the sternum, and in lying on the left side outside the left side of this bone, that the dulness is heard. Auscultation detects (1) the *bruit de cuir neuf*, or sound of new leather, attributed to the deposition of pseudo-membranous layers on the pericardium; (2) the *bruit de soufflé*, or blowing sound.

Hypertrophy of the Heart.—This is seldom a primary disease. The organic cause of it should be first investigated; as, for instance, whether a large abdomen presses up the diaphragm, whether the aorta is compressed by any cause, whether there is contraction of the orifices, adhesion of the pericardium, &c. *Inspection* detects the pulsations of the heart very strong, and diffused over a great

extent ; the apex of the heart is seen to raise the ribs more on the left and lower down than usual. Enormously large hearts, however, chiefly in aged persons, give no pulsation appreciable externally. The space where the dull sound is heard on *percussion* passes the measures observed in the normal state of the heart by one or more inches. *It is from side to side the development chiefly occurs.* There is, however, some vertical development also. *The form which percussion assigns to the heart, is rounded.* If there be thickness in the parietes over the points where the organ touches the ribs, there is a marked resistance to the finger. This chiefly occurs in concentric hypertrophy. *Auscultation* finds the first sound of the heart dull and prolonged. The extent over which it is heard corresponds sometimes with its dimensions, more frequently however with its energy. The stethoscopic impulsion is sometimes strong in hypertrophy ; a blowing sound is sometimes heard. There is a feeling of straitness, weight, and oppression, in the præcordial region and the epigastrium, especially when the patient is in the erect posture. With respect to the *pulse*, it is sometimes found soft, weak, and even small, in old men, with simple ventricular hypertrophy of the left side ; in the adult, however, it is generally full, strong, vibrating, and regular ; face flushed ; frequency of pulmonary and even of cerebral hemorrhages ; bright eye ; heat of skin.

Dilatation of the Heart.—This may exist separately ; it is, however, more frequently combined with hypertrophy ; its anatomical characters resemble very much those of hypertrophy. The chief distinguishing characters are, the pulsations are less marked to the sight and touch ; percussion detects great volume in the heart ; the form of the organ is very round ; no resistance to the finger ; under the influence of bleeding, the organ often diminishes ; if the dilatation be on the right, we find dulness without resistance to the finger, which extends so much nearer to the right mamma according as the organ is increased in size. When the right auricle is dilated, it frequently ascends very high towards the sternum, and nearly to the neck. This state might be confounded with the dulness produced by hydropericarditis, but the form of the space occupied by this dulness is not the same, and never extends to the left. In simple dilatation, the extent of the chest over which the sounds of the heart are heard is greater ; these sounds are clear in proportion to the attenuation of the parietes of the organ ; this is Laennec's account. If the dilatation be on the right, it is principally under the sternum they are perceived. Reflux by the jugulars often coincides with dilatation of the right side of the heart ; the same may be said of pulmonary and encephalic congestions, and of the functional symptoms connected with them.

Cardiactie.—Contraction of the heart or its orifices. The constant existence of hypertrophy or dilatation may lead to the suspicion of narrowing of the heart's orifices ; the *fremissement cataire* or purring sound is observed to exist in extreme cases ; very frequent characters of this affection are the file, saw, and other such sounds.

Pulse very small, irregular, weak, and not proportioned to the volume of the heart. Habitual dilatation of the venous system; varices of the extremities; development of the right cavities of the heart; external jugulars enlarged and pulsating. If we empty them by pressing from above downwards, and prevent by pressure the blood from coming from above, we soon see the liquid return from below upwards, which proves the difficulty which the circulation experiences either in the right side of the heart or in the large veins; pulmonary congestion; œdema of the lung; general œdema; ascites; hydrothorax; œdema of the extremities; subcutaneous hemorrhages; cerebral congestions. All these secondary effects are characterised by their respective symptoms of dyspnœa, orthopnœa, cough, debility, difficulty in walking and in going up an ascent, face swollen, bluish, lips large, eyes watery, frightful dreams, startings in deep. The combination of these symptoms with the sounds already mentioned leave scarcely a doubt of the existence of contraction at the orifices of the heart.

Several circumstances may throw light on the nature of these contractions of the heart. If their signs quickly follow endocarditis, or rheumatism, we may believe in the existence of false membranes, or thickening of the valves. When the symptoms are congenital, and the subject young, we may suppose that there are merely alterations in the form of the valves, or that fibrous productions are formed; in old persons, on the contrary, when the disease increases gradually, osseous concretions, or cartilaginous indurations, are generally discovered.—*Trans.*

II. SIGNS FROM THE ARTERIES.

SIGNS FROM THE SOUNDS OF THE ARTERIES.

281. In the normal state, there is heard at every systole of the ventricles a weak, dull sound, which presents various modifications, according to the thickness of the arterial parietes, the degree of fulness of the arteries, and the quality of the blood. If the arteries are thin, not full, and the blood is more watery than in the healthy state, the tone of the sound is clearer, and approximates to the bellows-sound.

It is a simple, not a double sound, which ceases with the termination of the systole of the ventricles; in the arteries more remote from the heart it immediately follows this. If the artery be pressed, the bellows-sound is produced.

The cause of this sound is the friction of the blood-wave against the parietes of the artery at every stroke.

282. In morbid states, two species of anomalous sounds of the arteries are distinguished:—

1. The simple or intermittent bellows-sound occurs in consequence of the pressure of tumours on arteries, in aneurisms, in the *varix aneurismaticus*, in ossification and cartilaginous formations

on certain parts of arteries, in acceleration of the circulation, more especially in chlorotic subjects, and in individuals whose blood is impoverished. It accordingly depends on the increase of friction of the blood against the arterial parietes. This sound is isochronous with the termination of the systole of the ventricles, and therefore with the pulse-stroke. It is sibilous, and varies very much in strength.

2. The double or continuous bellows-sound (*bruit de soufflet continu ou à double courant*). This consists of two, the first of which is the stronger. If the tone is higher, it is called *bruit de diable*; sometimes this whizzing sound becomes piping, like the wind, or rumbling.

The double bellows-sounds are heard chiefly in the carotid and subclavian arteries, seldom in both with equal strength. The position of the head, pressure on the artery, pressing away the larynx from the carotid, produce manifold changes in these sounds, and cause them to disappear.

This sound passes through various modifications into the musical whistling of the arteries, which some have set down as a peculiar species of arterial sound. It is also continuous, the tone becomes higher and louder in the systole of the ventricles; sometimes it is more sibilous, sometimes shrill or buzzing.

All these continuous sounds of the arteries are combined in the watery state of the blood, such as it exists in chlorosis, in weak, pale men, and after severe losses of blood.

SIGNS FROM THE PULSATIONS IN THE NECK.

283. These proceed either from the carotid artery or jugular vein. In the former case, they occur in three ways,—either through the strong impulse which the heart impresses on the blood, and accordingly we find this pulsation in hypertrophy of the left ventricle; or the cause lies in the carotid itself, if it be aneurismatic, or if a tumour is situated on it; or, finally, the cause of the pulsations of the carotid is a state of irritation or inflammation of the brain, as hydrocephalus. In the latter case, apoplexy and delirium are to be apprehended.

The pulsations which a scrofulous tumour occasions also come under this head.

284. The pulsations of the jugular vein (*pulsus venosus*) are further back than those of the carotid. They are occasioned by the impeded return of the blood from the head to the heart, whether in consequence of the vena cava being compressed by tumours, as, for instance, by an aneurism of the aorta, or in consequence of narrowing of the orifices on the right side of the heart. If the venous pulse be simultaneous with the first sound of the heart, it is produced by hypertrophy of the right ventricle.

SIGNS FROM THE PULSATIONS OF THE ABDOMEN.

285. These pulsations, which are observed most frequently in

the epigastric region, may depend on the heart itself, the great arteries of the abdomen, the inferior cava, or on an increased action of the abdominal vascular system.

They arise immediately from the heart in violent contractions of this organ, in cases of excitement, and more especially in hypertrophy of the right ventricle; also, if tumours press down the heart, or, being placed beneath the heart, propagate its impulsion; lastly, if the pericardium adhere to the heart. This latter case is distinguished by the epigastrium being drawn back at every systole of the heart, and propelled forward at the diastole.

286. The pulsation may proceed from the large arteries of the abdomen if they be aneurismatic, as the aorta and cœliac artery in particular, or inflamed, as in aortitis, or if tumours are situated on them. These tumours may consist of morbid structures in the neighbouring organs, or may be occasioned by accumulated fæces, or by tape-worm, &c., in the transverse colon.

If the pulsation proceed from the inferior cava, the cause lies in organic changes of the right side of the heart, more especially in narrowing or inability to close the right *ostium venosum*, dilatation of the right ventricle, or narrowing of the right arterial opening. It commonly happens that several of these changes co-exist at the same time. The *pulsus venosus* in the neck is very frequently combined with it. A more rare case, which also belongs to this head, is the inosculation of the inferior cava with the right ventricle.

287. This pulsation appears to depend on increased vascular action in the abdomen, and on plethora; it occurs in many cases of hysteria and hypochondriasis, in gastric fevers, in diarrhœa, and hemorrhoids. The abdominal pulsation in these cases precedes hemorrhages from the nose, stomach, and bowels, which sometimes have a critical import, sometimes not.

SIGNS FROM THE PULSE.

288. In judging of the pulse, it is necessary to take into account its several varieties, depending on age, sex, temperament, time of day, and the bodily and mental influences to which the patient is exposed at the time of examination.

The morbid phenomena in the pulse arise from abnormal qualities in the action of the heart, contractility of the arteries, and the state of the blood. The action of the heart is modified partly by its idiopathic diseases, partly by the lungs and brain, and partly by the peripheric vascular system. The contractility of the arteries is a fine measure of the inflammatory or spasmodic tension predominant in the body; its changes run parallel with those of the mucous membranes. The state of the blood is the third momentum which exercises great influence on the quality of the pulse. To this series of causes belong not only the variation in the quantity and quality of the blood, but also the dynamic disturbances of the blood, which have been as yet but little investigated. The

pulse varies in frequency, rhythm, equality, duration, and intensity of the stroke against the finger, and in the feeling of size, fulness, and of tension which the artery excites.

[In examining the pulse, the patient should be made to sit or lie down, the pulse being quicker in the standing than in the horizontal position. The patient's arm should not be either too much raised or too much depressed, as these variations of position very much influence the force of the pulse. The fingers of the physician should not be applied when very cold. And care should be taken that no ligature or pressure exist between the heart and the point of the vessel examined. With respect to the force with which the fingers should press the artery, it may be laid down as a general rule, that sufficient pressure should be made to enable the physician to feel the beats of the artery, however deep they may be, yet not so forcible as to obliterate the pulse, even though weak.

In general, the examination should last for a sufficient length of time, for at the commencement the patients are so excited as to modify the pulse.

With respect to the variations of the pulse occasioned by age, the following proportions are in general admitted between the number of years and that of the pulsations:—At the commencement of the first year, the pulse ranges from 120 to 130 beats, towards the second year it comes down to 100, at three years of age it falls to between 90 and 100, at seven to about 90, and at the adult age it ranges in general from 75 to 80; according as the individual advances in years, it varies from 70 to 80, and amounts to no more than from 60 to 65 in confirmed old age. Such are the data with respect to the influence of age on the pulse which have received the sanction of time and authority. M. Billard, however, in his work *on the Diseases of New-born Children* (Stewart's Translation), states that the pulse of new-born infants is often as slow as that of adults. It should be held in recollection that the number of beats of the artery in a given time is greater for some time immediately after digestion. The frequency of the pulse varies very much in different individuals, being very slow in some, and very rapid in others, though in a state of perfect health. Thin and delicate persons have in general a frequent pulse.

As the movements of the artery are the result of the contraction of the left side of the heart, it is but natural to suppose that the pulse expresses the order, regularity, and even the strength, of the heart's contraction. Such, however, is not always the case; the functional state of the heart is not always represented by the quality of the pulse. M. Rostan has observed that in certain cases hypertrophy of the left ventricle co-existed with a very small pulse. M. Bouillaud has remarked that in concentric hypertrophy of the ventricles the pulse is very weak.—*loc. cit. Trans.*]

289. The frequent pulse (*p. frequens*) occurs under two states:—

(1.) In plethora, irritations, inflammations, more especially those of the general integuments of the mucous, synovial, and serous

membranes, and of the parenchymatous structures in the neuroses; inflammations of the brain, heart, and pericardium, accelerate the pulse much less than those of the parts above mentioned. The pulse is then at the same time strong, hard, and full. A frequent pulse precedes active hemorrhages and crises; in organic diseases it denotes complication with an irritation or inflammation, and may, according to the nature of the case, announce absorption or further extension of the disease. One hundred and fifty beats in a minute in adults give an unfavourable prognosis.

[The increased frequency of the pulse occasioned by profuse hemorrhages has been thus accounted for by M. Piorry:—"Since the quantity of blood is diminished, the heart contains less of it, and its contraction must be performed more rapidly than if it contained a greater quantity."

Another cause of increase in the frequency of the pulse mentioned by M. Piorry is—"An obstacle to the circulation of the blood near the heart, or in some part of the circulatory apparatus, such as to render the course of the blood difficult," the heart being then obliged to compensate for the small quantity of blood which circulates, by the frequency of its pulsations.—*Trans.*]

(2.) The pulse is frequent in states of great debility, particularly those states where the vascular system itself suffers, as in considerable eccentric atrophy of the heart, after great losses of blood, &c. The pulse is then at the same time small and weak (in the extreme degree, *pulsus tremens*). This kind of frequency yields an unfavourable prognosis; it precedes death in many diseases.

290. The rare pulse (*p. rarus*) presents its higher degree in cerebral diseases, especially those which are combined with cerebral pressure, as in hydrocephalus, apoplexy, hyperæmia, and softening of the brain, tumours pressing on the brain, and also in syncope; and moreover, in heart diseases, those principally which cause an obstruction to the circulation, through a change in the left arterial opening of the heart, and along the course of the thoracic aorta; in the blue disease; lastly, hepatic diseases exercise an influence on the heart which makes its contractions more rare.

In a minor degree, the rare pulse is observed in most chronic diseases.

291. Loss of pulse may be produced locally, by abnormal distribution, or smallness of the arteries of the part so affected, by their inflammation, by the pressure of tumours on them, by aneurisms, &c. General loss of pulse occurs in syncope, apparent death, and oriental cholera. In the latter, it is of very bad import.

292. The regularity of the pulse is in general a favourable sign in diseases; however, many persons have an irregular pulse without being ill, and in such persons it sometimes becomes regular in disease.

The irregular pulse is divided into two principal species, according as the number of the strokes is increased or diminished by the irregularity.

To the latter head belong the intermitting pulse, and that which is called irregular in the stricter sense; to the former belong the interciduous, intercurrent, and dicrotous pulse. In the first, obstructions to the circulation in the heart and lungs, and from cerebral disturbance, are the cause; the latter depends on the exertions of the heart to contribute to a crisis, or, in case of extreme debility, to carry on the circulation.

293. The intermitting pulse (*p. intermittens*) will therefore occur in narrowing of the valves, more especially on the left side of the heart, in endocarditis, polypi of the heart, in eccentric hypertrophy, hydropericardium, aneurism of the aorta, in all diseases of the air-tubes, lungs, or pleuræ, where a part of the lungs has become impervious, or the entrance of the air has been prevented. Diseases of the brain occasion very frequent intermission of the pulse, particularly inflammation of the brain, effusions into this organ, softening of the brain, apoplexy, or spasmodic attacks. When gastric affections, especially peritonitis, gastric irritation, or worms, have this influence, it is to be explained by reference to the nervous system. In case of great debility, the intermitting pulse is very bad. It sometimes precedes gastric crisis. If the pulse in the course of any disease becomes intermitting, and other signs of heart or cerebral disease become combined with it, the prognosis is suspicious.

294. The irregular pulse is the higher degree of the intermitting. The strokes not only continue an indefinite time, but they also are mostly unequal. It is a sign of the higher grades of those heart diseases which occasion intermission of the pulse, besides, and more especially, of considerable eccentric atrophy, and of a fissure of the heart. In the same way, also, the same disturbances of the respiration and of cerebral life produce the irregular pulse. Congestions of the brain, and irritations of the alimentary canal, as also disturbances of the urinary and intestinal excretions, have the same effect.

295. With respect to the pulse which is irregular through increase in the number of the strokes, the obstruction to the circulation which causes it appears to lie more in the capillary vascular system than in the central parts of the vascular system.

In the interciduous pulse, (*p. interciduus*), after a series of regular strokes, an interciduous stroke occurs. It presents itself as well in case of inflammatory tension, more especially where this has risen to an extreme height before the critical secretions, in acute exanthems and rheumatisms, as, also, in extreme debility occurring in severe diseases of important organs. In the intercurrent pulse, between the regular greater strokes, there occur from time to time smaller strokes following each other at shorter intervals. This kind of pulse has been observed in inflammations, catarrhs, rheumatisms, in gastric fevers, where it usually preceded the crisis.

The dicrotous pulse (*pulsus dicrotus*), in the midst of a regu.

lar series of strokes, presents two which follow each other rapidly.* It announces the approach of critical phenomena, more especially epistaxis and sweating.

296. If in disease the strokes of the pulse continue equal to each other in size and strength, this may be always looked on as a favourable sign. The unequal pulse is a sign of obstructions to the circulation, whether these be in the heart itself and lungs, or in the periphery of the vascular system. Among the diseases of the heart, we may particularly specify in this place inflammation of the organ, effusion into the pericardium, organic changes in the parietes of the heart and its valves. Diseases of the brain and its membranes produce inequality of the pulse by its influence on the heart. To this head belong all the diseases of the respiratory organs which prevent the entrance of air into the lungs, or at least a considerable portion of it. In the inflammatory tension before crisis, and in extreme debility, inequality of the pulse likewise occurs. Varieties of the unequal pulse are, the vermicular pulse (*p. vermicularis*), where the strokes constantly become weaker; the vacillating pulse, (*p. vacillans*), which passes rapidly from a great stroke to a small one; and the mutilated pulse (*p. myurus*), where the pulse-strokes decrease in strength, and suddenly cease. These three varieties are of bad import; they precede syncope and the last struggle in excessive losses of blood, and in the last stage of consumption. If the pulse at both radial arteries be not equal, or not isochronous, this mostly depends on disease of the one artery, or on pressure made on it; it is also observed to occur in nervous fevers. If this precedes cessation of the pulse, there is reason to apprehend an unfavourable termination.

297. According to the duration of the stroke on the finger, we have the rapid and the sluggish pulse. The rapid pulse is observed in irritations, inflammations, and during spasmodic attacks. It is commonly at the same time frequent. If with the character of rapidity it also has that of hardness, it is called the serrated pulse (*p. serratus*). A rapid pulse without great frequency particularly occurs in excitement of the heart, and in pericarditis. It is rapid, frequent, and small, in case of great debility of the patient, in nervous and hectic fevers, or in the transition of an inflammation into gangrene; it then indicates the greatest danger. In spasms, it is not attended with this unfavourable import. If the rapid pulse be at the same time hard and strong, violent inflammation is present; however, it frequently assumes this form before the crisis.

The sluggish pulse indicates diseases of the heart, more especially hypertrophy and vascular changes, as well as apoplexy, softening and other diseases of the brain, which are combined with sopor. Besides, it also appears to depend on the state of the

* *Pulsus dicrotus*. This kind of pulse was noticed by Galen as announcing epistaxis.—*Trans.*

blood ; in putrid fever, and in scurvy, this pulse is very frequently met with.

298. According to the intensity of the stroke, we have the strong and the weak pulse. The strong pulse (*p. fortis*) is observed in inflammations, and in all states where individual organs are overloaded with blood, as in congestions of the head, and in delirium tremens. Hence it precedes hemorrhages from the mucous membranes, apoplexy, the occurrence of inflammation and hyperæmia. In apoplexy, it is a bad sign, and gives reason to apprehend repeated attacks.

The weak pulse (*p. debilis*) partly characterizes morbid states of the blood, more especially anæmia after losses of blood, severe evacuations, and partly proceeds from extreme debility of the nervous system, as occurs in nervous fevers, and in many cases of hysteria and hypochondriasis, or takes place during the transition of the plastic into the destructive processes (gangrene, softening, purulent infiltration). If there be grounds for suspecting this latter case, the prognosis is bad. In the extreme grades, it appears to creep away under the finger ; if it be at the same time very rapid and unequal (*p. formicans*), the prognosis is very bad.

299. Fulness of the pulse, as contrasted with the kinds of pulse hitherto noticed, seems to depend chiefly on the quantity of blood. The full pulse, (*p. plenus*), where the artery feels swollen and proportionably strong, is produced as well by plethora as by a vitiation of the blood in scurvy and putrid fever. In acute diseases, it is a precursor of hemorrhages, evacuations, sweating, exanthematous eruptions, which, if it be at the same time strong, may be considered as critical ; it is then called undulating (*p. undulans*). But if it be full and weak, vitiation of the blood is present, and passive hemorrhages are to be dreaded.

The empty pulse (*p. vacuus*) gives the feeling of a small volume of artery. In cases where it is observed, the quantity of blood may be diminished in consequence of the loss of blood, or of deficient nutrition ; it then affords an unfavourable prognosis. It may also, moreover, indicate disturbances of the circulation with accumulation of blood in individual organs, as in the brain, in case of pneumonia in the lungs, in congestions of the portal system in the abdomen.

If the pulse be at the same time frequent and rapid, as in pneumonia, great danger exists. It is, on the contrary, rare and empty in hysterical paroxysms.

300. Allied to these is the great and small pulse ; in these varieties, the breadth as well as the length of the wave of blood must be considered. The great pulse (*p. magnus*) indicates a powerful action of the heart, the resistance of the periphery at the same time yielding. It precedes critical evacuations and hemorrhages. Hence it is in general favourable in states of inflammation and congestion, unless the congestions are towards the head, and accompany apoplexy. In like manner, it is not favourable where it originates

from hypertrophy of the left ventricle. The small pulse (*p. parvus*) is occasioned either by narrowing of the aortic opening, by atrophy, considerable eccentric hypertrophy of the heart, or the mass of fluid is diminished, the strength is sunk, as after profuse evacuations, suppurations, hemorrhages, at the end of chronic diseases, in the transition to gangrene and suppuration. If it is then at the same time weak and soft, the prognosis is bad. In spasms, and at the commencement of inflammations, it is small and hard, without rendering the prognosis worse.

301. The tension of the pulse depends chiefly on the tone of the arterial parietes. The hard pulse (*p. durus*) gives a certain measure for the inflammatory and spasmodic tension which is produced by inflammations, more especially of the serous [and fibrous] membranes, the lungs, the heart, and arteries, and by hysterical and hypochondriacal paroxysms.

So long as the pulse retains its hardness, inflammation or spasm is present. The longer it holds, the sooner is suppuration or induration to be dreaded. The hard pulse in spasms is distinguished by its smallness and irregularity from the inflammatory hard pulse, which, except in abdominal inflammation, is at the same time strong and regular. If a hard pulse appear in chronic diseases not inflammatory, an inflammatory complication may be suspected. It precedes active hemorrhages. However, it must not be forgotten that cartilaginous formations and ossifications of the arteries also produce hardness of the pulse.

As varieties of the hard pulse may be considered the rigid pulse (*p. rigidus*), the hardish pulse (*p. duriusculus*), the skipping pulse (*p. caprizans*), and the hammering pulse. The rigid pulse is caused by ossification of the arteries, or hypertrophy of the heart. The hardish pulse marks the transition into inflammation and that into suppuration and absorption. The skipping pulse is a combination of the hard, rapid, and unequal pulse. A hard, rapid stroke is followed by a weaker one. To its formation, increased contractility of the arteries, as well as inequality in the heart's contractions, seem to contribute. These conditions are found united in hysterical spasms, in critical disturbance, and the last struggle in those who die when inflammation is at its height, or in consequence of apoplexy.

The hammering pulse is a combination of the hard with the frequent and rapid pulse. It is observed in arteritis and in rheumatism, especially when it attacks the circulatory apparatus.

302. The soft pulse indicates diminished contractility of the arteries. It shows itself under two orders of circumstances: (1) combined with extreme debility in the nervous stage of typhus, in plague, towards the end of chronic diseases, in the transition from inflammation to suppuration and gangrene; it is ordinarily at the same time weak, unequal, and irregular; the prognosis in these cases is bad; (2) in irritations and inflammations, when the critical secretions occur; hence a soft pulse accompanies catarrh of the

digestive and respiratory organs, when the secretions have commenced. In inflammations, if it be at the same time strong and regular, it is of favourable import, by confirming the critical value of the secretions accompanying it.

303. Constancy of the pulse, whatever qualities it may have, is more favourable than a frequent change in the same; the inconstant pulse, unless it precede a crisis, is a sign of great violence of the disease. Qualities of the pulse which under other circumstances yield a bad prognosis, are favourable when they are combined with the precursors of crisis; if they occur in spasms, they have at least no unfavourable import.

The doctrine of the organic pulses has not been confirmed by experience to the extent that has been stated. The pulse has in general more value for discovering the character of disease in general, and for prognosis, than for discovering the seat of disease.

With respect to the utility and applicability of Herissot's sphygmometer further experience is still required.

III. SIGNS FROM THE VEINS.

304. In judging of the signs from the veins, it is necessary to consider the varieties of venous life according to the age, sex, temperament, and mode of life. Besides the venous pulsation already mentioned, and which also takes place in aneurismatic varix, and in the case where a vein lies on an artery, the veins afford also four signs—namely, fulness and emptiness, dilatation and narrowing, which, for the assistance they afford in prognosis, deserve to be more attended to than they have hitherto been.

305. Fulness of the veins, their distension with blood, where this appears over the entire body, is a proof that the circulation is disturbed in its central organ or in the lungs, or that there is too great a quantity of blood in the body. If the distension of the veins is confined to one part of the body, this depends either on congestions towards this part, or the return of the blood is prevented from want of propulsive power, when the artery is disturbed in its function, or in consequence of mechanical obstructions in the veins and in the right side of the heart. Distension of the veins of the neck and face gives a suspicious prognosis. It frequently precedes and accompanies apoplexy. It is also to be considered as a sign of suffocation.

If the veins of the two lower extremities present this phenomenon, the cause generally consists in disturbance of the portal system, especially diseases of the liver, or tumours which are developed in the abdomen and compress the venous trunks. Besides, an organic change on the right side of the heart may also give rise to this phenomenon. When, however, the distension of the veins is confined to one extremity, disease of the veins or arteries of the limbs in question, or pressure on these vessels, is frequently the cause.

306. Emptiness of the veins occurs under two circumstances, (1) in the cold stage of fever, especially that of intermittent fever, through congestion of the mass of blood towards the internal parts; (2) after profuse hemorrhages. In this case it is a very unfavourable sign.

Normal fulness of the veins is a favourable sign in acute and chronic diseases; it is a proof that neither excessive congestions nor any considerable obstruction to the circulation exists in the heart or portal system.

307. Dilatation of the venous parietes (*phlebectasia*) arises in three ways:—

(1.) In a mechanical way, by obstructions of the venous circulation; these may have their seat in the heart and large arteries, or in the veins. In the first case, it will form in various parts of the body, and yield a bad prognosis; in the latter, only in certain departments of the venous system, and then venous dilatation has no unfavourable import, unless the seat of the phenomenon is in the neck or on both the lower extremities, as for instance after closing of the inferior vena cava.

(2.) Venous dilatations occur in consequence of temporarily excited action of the capillary system, especially if secretion or nutrition does not proceed *pari passu* with the current of blood. This exaltation of action may be founded on physiological causes, as on the development of the testicles, menstruation and pregnancy, or it may be of pathological origin, as long continued irritation of the intestinal canal or bladder, conjunctivitis, or cancer of the breast. If venous dilatations have arisen in this way, the prognosis is better than in the first case. If the cause has ceased, the dilated veins still remain; if, however, it continue to act, the degenerescence of some organ may in this way be induced.

Lastly, relaxation and softening of the venous parietes in lingering diseases attended with great debility seem to favour the formations of venous dilatations.

Varix is the disproportioned extension of a small part of a vein. Varices on the larger veins, as on the jugular, saphena, &c., as also those giving rise to ulceration, yield a doubtful prognosis.

308. Narrowing of the veins is occasioned by coagulation of the blood, thickening of the venous membranes, and by compressing tumours. As a sign of phlebitis, it is always of suspicious prognosis. On account of the serous infiltrations which such a narrowing of a vein occasions, it may be looked on, if phlebitis be not the cause, as an unfavourable sign.

IV. SIGNS FROM THE BLOOD.

309. These are deduced from the manner in which the blood flows; from its colour, taste, and smell; from its temperature, consistence, coagulation; from the proportional quantities of the serum and blood-globules; from the external properties of both, and from

certain admixtures. A deficient or weak efflux of blood is a sign of a deficiency of blood, of too thick a blood, and of a want of propelling power, the cause of which may lie in diseases of the heart and lungs, or is occasioned by morbid states of the brain and spinal cord. It takes place after severe hemorrhages, in oriental cholera, in severe pneumonia, in syncope, apoplexy, and inflammation of the brain. The import of this symptom, except in syncope, is very unfavourable. If the stream of blood become gradually stronger, and the pulse at the same time rises, a favourable prognosis may be formed, for this warrants us in inferring the existence of inflammation; it justifies the abstraction of blood, and precedes the critical phenomena.

A strong efflux of the blood, if it persist for a long time, is a sign of irritation and inflammation combined with plethora. In deciding on this point, we must take into account the width of the venous opening, the favouring circumstances, and the obstructions of the efflux. If the blood escape in jerks, an artery has been opened, or a vein lying on an artery. A uniform stream characterizes venous blood, whilst trickling indicates blood coming from the capillary vessels.

310. Bright red blood belongs to the arteries, dark red to the veins. The excessively dark red colour of the venous blood arises from two principal causes; (1) from the vitiation of the blood in scurvy, purpura, typhus, plague, and yellow fever; in the latter febrile states it is a bad sign: (2) from deficient decarbonization, whether the respiration be disturbed, or all the venous blood does not pass through the lungs, or the portal system and liver be involved in morbid processes. Hence the venous blood will be found of a dark red colour in all diseases of the lungs which suddenly interfere with the respiration, in all diseases with asthmatic paroxysms, in pneumonia, in cyanosis, in disturbances of the menstrual flux and hemorrhoids, in hypochondriasis and melancholy.

The venous blood becomes a bright red in morbid processes where the circulation is accelerated and the actions connected with the capillary system are involved; hence it occurs at the onset of violent fever, particularly of the acute exanthems, cerebral and pulmonary inflammations, at the commencement of typhus, of putrid fever, and in tuberculous disease. It is partly combined with great debility, and then dangerous, and partly with violent fever.

Pale blood is a sign of chlorosis, or poverty of blood. It is yellowish in diseases of the spleen and liver (jaundice), after the bite of a viper, and also in putrid fevers.

White blood appears to owe its colour partly to a surplus of fibrin and albumen, partly to the admixture of fatty substances. It has been observed in diseases of the spleen and liver, for instance, after intermittent fevers, and in acute diseases, where during meagre diet the fat of the body has been reabsorbed. Fatty blood appears in consumptions.

311. The blood in diabetes should taste sweetish, in syphilis rather saltish, according to Lauer; in liver diseases, it should have a bitter taste. The blood assumes the smell of several substances, especially of alcohol, musk, &c.; in diseases combined with depravation of the blood, as in scurvy, plague, putrid fever, it has a stinking smell.

The temperature of the blood keeps pace with that observable on the skin. In violent inflammations, it is raised to 104° F., and is retained a long time by the blood after it is drawn; in dropsy, spasms, and cyanosis, it is reduced to 95° F.

312. Diminished consistence of the blood arises through a deficiency and a morbid change in the fibrin. Hence it is observed after profuse loss of blood, in chronic diseases, more especially colliquative phenomena, and in morbid states combined with depravation of the blood, as purpura, scurvy, and all fevers which take on the putrescent character.

An increase of consistence follows partly from an increase of the cruor and fibrin, partly from a diminution of the serum. We admit the first source when it occurs in states where normal or habitual secretions from the blood are suppressed, where the consistent secretions and nutrition are rapidly checked, and absorption becomes increased, as in inflammatory diseases. Hence there is found a thick blood in plethora, in the apoplectic habit, in disturbance of the menstruation, or of hemorrhoids, in hypochondriasis, melancholy, &c.

To the second cause it will have to be ascribed in profuse sweating, in diabetes, and partly also in oriental cholera.

The increased consistence sometimes occasions the formation of a scum on the surface of the blood when drawn. This is viewed as a sign of inflammation.

313. Absence of the coagulability of the blood takes place in plague, typhus, and putrid fever; it is here a very dangerous sign. Coagulability is also wanting in sudden death by suffocation, especially in coal-damp, also in sudden abolition of nervous power by lightning, electricity, or prussic acid. Slow coagulation of the blood, that is, later than seven minutes after being drawn, is observed to take place in congestive and inflammatory states. Rapid coagulation of the blood is the consequence of diminished nervous influence in putrid fevers, gangrene, and inflammation of the brain. It is on this account a very dangerous phenomenon.

314. Whilst the process of coagulation is proceeding, the blood in the normal state separates, from three to five hours after it is drawn, into crassamentum and serum. This separation does not take place in many cases, as in scurvy, and putrid fever; or only imperfectly, as in purpura, in nervous and gastric fevers, particularly in the latter periods of typhus, and in cachectic states. In these cases it sometimes presents itself as a black sediment. The firmer the crassamentum is, the more perfect is the coagulation;

this occurs chiefly in the inflammatory diathesis, and in inflammation.

The relation as to quantity between serum and crassamentum varies considerably in diseases. In chlorosis, dropsy, and after severe losses of blood, the serum is present in an anomalous quantity, whilst in plethora and inflammation, on the contrary, the crassamentum predominates. When the coagulation is imperfect, the serum is turbid, and then mostly dark red; besides in many states, separate flocculi swim about in it, as in diabetes mellitus, and in many inflammations. The serum is a bright red in plethora and inflammation, yellowish in liver diseases, especially those combined with jaundice; greenish likewise in jaundice, as also in chlorosis and yellow fever.

Slight consistence of the crassamentum arises from imperfect coagulation, when the life of blood is injured in consequence of disturbed respiration or diminished nervous influence. Hence it is always an unfavourable phenomenon. A tough crassamentum is a sign of increased vitality of the blood; it presents itself in inflammations and irritations. If it attain a high degree, an inflammatory membrane forms.

315. The inflammatory or buffy coat is a yellowish or greyish, and sometimes reddish, membrane, usually with turned up edges, which consist of a predominant quantity of fibrin, some albumen, and, according to Orfila, of gelatin with water. It is firmly united to the other part of the crassamentum, but is distinguished from it by a well marked line. This contains less fibrin than in the normal state, and hence is much softer. The serum contains less albumen, and hence is specifically lighter. The whole blood taken together contains more fibrin, in proportion to the cruor, water, and albumen. These circumstances, the increase of the fibrin, the greater specific lightness of the serum, and the proportional diminution of the albumen, seem to cause the cruor to sink, and the fibrin to float on the surface. The condition producing this change in the constitution of the blood is given in all states where the plastic process is exalted. Among the physiological conditions, we may mention pregnancy [and menstruation]; under the pathological, inflammations and the states disposing thereto; we find this particularly marked in inflammations of serous membranes, and of parenchymatous structures; with respect to irritations, those evince it which attack an organ capable of no plastic secretion, as fibrous structure contrasted with mucous membranes. Hence the buffy coat is observed in rheumatism.

The inflammatory coat is of great value in distinguishing inflammation from other diseases, which, according to experience, present no buffy coat.^(a) If it increase after various venæsections, this indicates increasing violence and extension of the dis-

(a) We must not look, however, for uniformity in this respect. The buffy coat is sometimes only seen in the course of a phlegmasia, but not at the beginning of the disease.

ease. Strong contraction of the buffy coat into the form of a cup, as in every perfect coagulation, is a sign of undisturbed nervous influence and moderate disease. A broad buffy coat, raised in the middle, which is generally at the same time very thick, shows that the morbid process has attained an intensity too much for the strength, and that the disease is changing into the nervous form.

316. With respect to heterogeneous materials, small particles, chiefly consisting of phosphate of lime, have been found in the blood, principally in gout and rickets. Purulent, cancerous, and tuberculous masses have been occasionally found in veins leading from parts affected with these diseases.

V.

SIGNS FROM THE RESPIRATORY ORGANS.

SIGNS FROM THE RESPIRATION.

317. IN judging of the signs derived from the function of respiration, it is necessary to take into account the physiological varieties resulting from age, sex, temperament, the sleeping and waking state, mental emotions, bodily exertions, and temperature and pressure of the air, and lastly, the position of the body. There are two modes of examining the respiration,—(1) by observing the motions of the thorax, and the entrance and exit of the air through the nose and mouth; (2) by auscultation of the sounds produced by respiration in the lungs. Besides the diseases of the respiratory organs themselves, the state of the vascular system, abdomen, and brain, have the greatest influence on the motions of the thorax. In the second mode, on the contrary, with the exception of the frequency of the respiratory sound, we shall obtain merely and exclusively those changes of the respiration occasioned by disease of the respiratory organs. Hence, for diseases of the lungs, auscultation will be of greater semeiological value than the first mode of examining the respiration.

318. If the respiration be examined in the first way, according to its external phenomena, attention must be paid to the following points: (1) the frequency of the breathings and the motions of the chest; (2) their quickness; (3) the degree of the expansion of the chest; (4) the relation of the individual respirations to each other; (5) the difference of the inspiration and expiration; (6) the degree of exertion of the parts subservient to breathing; (7) the sensation of the patient in respiration; (8) the sound accompanying respiration.

319. The frequency of the respiration is increased when a part of the lungs is no longer able to perform its function, or when too great a quantity of blood is presented to the lungs for decarbonization. The first takes place in inflammation or suppuration of the lungs, in the formation of tubercles, medullary sarcoma, melanosis, also in compression of the lungs, and from effusion, medullary sarcoma of the pleura, incurvation of the vertebral column, and lastly in contraction of the organs which conduct the air. In the second cause of frequent respiration, two cases are possible,—either the blood passes more rapidly, and hence in a given time in greater quantity, through the lungs, as in all febrile states, or the lung is overfilled with blood in consequence of disease of the heart. The prognostic value varies according to these causes. If the frequency of the respiration diminishes and increases with the fever, the prognosis is more favourable than when it bears no proportion to it. The frequency may amount up to 60 breathings in a minute.

The rare respiration (*respiratio rara*) arises from debility of the muscles of respiration, especially when at the same time the action of the heart is diminished or suspended, as in syncope; besides, it may become rare in apoplexy, sopor, coma vigil, or catalepsy, and in the extreme debility which in many diseases precedes death. In this latter case, as well as in apoplexy, it is of the worst import.

320. The respiration is called quick when the movements of the thorax are performed with great rapidity. If the quick respiration is at the same time frequent, it divides the semeiological import of the latter. If it be quick and rare, the patient is forced to it either by the pain which breathing causes to him, as in pleuritis, or by the weakness of the muscles of respiration, which takes place after long and violent exertions, of the same in pneumonia, tubercles, chronic bronchial catarrhs, effusion into the cavity of the pleura. It then has a very unfavourable import.

A slow respiration (*resp. tarda*) takes place partly in states where the action of the heart is diminished, as in syncope and apparent death, and partly in case of general and considerable debility with small weak pulse and cold extremities, where it affords a bad prognosis.

321. According to the degree of expansion of the chest, the respiration is distinguished into the great and small (*resp. magna, r. parva.*) In the great respiration, the chest expands considerably and uniformly. If this occur with states of the respiration in other respects normal, it may be looked on as favourable, as a consequence of necessity, because much blood is to be decarbonized. But if the breathing is at the same time rare and slow, some affection of the brain is the cause, especially in nervous fevers, apoplexy, and inflammation of the brain and its membranes. It precedes sopor, convulsions, and delirium. An apparently great respiration, where indeed the thorax expands very much, but still little air is

inspired, is a sign of obstruction in the organs which admit air, as in bronchial catarrh, or enfeebled action of some portion of the chest, as in pneumonia, emphysema, hydrothorax, pleuritic effusions, &c. The small respiration is caused by the small expansion of the chest, and the small quantity of air inspired and expired. The cause may lie in the lungs, if a part has become impervious to air; but it also indicates obstruction in the respiratory muscles, such as spasm or debility, or some prevention of the free action of the diaphragm through enlargement of the liver and spleen, or through rupture of the diaphragm. The small respiration caused by debility is the worst. That produced by spasm has nothing alarming in it.

322. A normal rhythm of the respirations, where the intervals continue equal in length, is a favourable phenomenon in diseases. An irregular respiration is connected with the extreme state of debility through cerebral affections and spasms. If this amount to the cessation of a breath, the respiration is said to be intermitting. It is an unfavourable sign in cerebral diseases, and in severe cases of pneumonia. If the individual respirations be equal to each other in greatness and quickness, this is more favourable than inequality of the same, when for instance a small follows a great respiration, &c. If the inequality does not depend on sighing, it mostly indicates severe cerebral affections, dangerous pulmonary diseases, and the debility which occurs before death. It does not present this unfavourable import where it occurs in the cold stage of fever, or in spasms. According to the uniformity in the motion of the individual parts of the chest, a distinction is made into general uniform motion and into partial. The latter is a sign of a considerable pleuritic effusion, of hydrothorax, and of tubercles complicated with pulmonary inflammation, and should always be considered as very unfavourable. It occurs also in deformities of the chest.

323. In the normal state, the inspiration lasts longer than the expiration. The relation is inverted if the inspiration causes great pain, as in pleuritis, or peritonitis; the inspiration is then cut short, and ceases suddenly (*r. intercisa*), or when the lungs cannot retain the air in consequence of a part of them being impervious, as in inflammation and in tubercles of the lungs.

324. In effort of the parts subservient to respiration, there are three points to be distinguished—(1) the degree of effort; (2) the parts more particularly exerted; (3) what act of the respiratory function is more particularly manifested by greater or less effort. In reference to the degree of effort, respiration is divided into the easy, weak, strong, and difficult. The easy respiration is a very favourable sign, more especially in fevers; by its presence it removes the unfavourable import of many other signs, especially those of the pulse.

In the weak respiration (*resp. debilis*), the exertion of the respiratory muscles is less than in the normal state. In syncope and catalepsy it does not render the prognosis unfavourable unless it

becomes entirely imperceptible in the former, where the state passes into apparent death. But if it occur in pulmonary diseases, (tubercles, apoplexy, &c.) or in nervous fevers, it is a precursor of death.

The strong respiration (*resp. fortis*) evinces considerable exertion of the respiratory muscles. It indicates disease of the organs which conduct the air, more especially of the larynx, and narrowing of the bronchial branches, or increased pressure of blood to the lungs in fevers and heart diseases. It accompanies asthmatic paroxysms. In diseases of the larynx, it bears an unfavourable import. Difficult breathing (*dyspnœa, resp. difficilis*) is the higher grade of the strong. It occurs in cases of a portion of the lung being impervious, as in pneumonia, tubercles, apoplexy of the lungs, effusions into the cavity of the pleuræ, medullary sarcoma of the lungs or pleuræ, and in deformities of the chest which act injuriously on the lungs, in hyperæmia of the lungs from bronchial catarrhs, and when the diaphragm is impeded in its motions by tumours in the abdomen. The greater the exertion, the worse is the prognosis.

325. According as the exertion is more perceptible in this or that part, it is divided into abdominal, pectoral, cervical, and cephalic. In abdominal respiration (*r. abdominalis*), the diaphragm chiefly exerts itself, the abdomen rises and falls considerably. If the chest be at the same time moved considerably, it is a sign of great obstruction to the respiration, especially of inflammation of the lungs, pleura, heart, and of asthma. If the movement be confined to the abdomen, either apoplexy is the cause, or extreme debility in fevers, or fracture of the ribs, or pleuritis, render the thoracic respiration painful. Ruptures of the diaphragm also may occasion the abdominal respiration.

The thoracic respiration, when the abdomen does not move, indicates obstructions to the free action of the diaphragm, enlargement of the liver and spleen, meteorism, tympanitis, repletion of the stomach, and ascites; in peritonitis, the patient breathes chiefly with the chest, in order to avoid pain.

The more the upper ribs co-operate in moving, the more important is the hindrance of the respiration. This, called the *respiratio sublimis*, or high respiration, is chiefly observed in hydrothorax, chronic bronchial catarrh, tubercles, pneumonia, pleuritis, and also in dilatations of the heart, and in pericarditis. (a)

The cervical respiration (*resp. collaris*), where the inspiration is effected with considerable exertion of the muscles of the head and neck, indicates a higher grade of difficult respiration in diseases of the lungs and heart, and chiefly in those of the larynx. The highest degree of this is constituted by the cephalic respiration (*r. cephalica*), where both nose and mouth move with great violence in expiration and inspiration. It bears an unfavourable prognosis.

326. Inspiration is the difficult part of the respiratory act chiefly in diseases of the larynx, in œdema of the glottis, inflammation of

(a) This is, also, the kind of respiration in females who lace tightly.

the epiglottis, in chronic laryngitis, in Millar's asthma, and in most cases of croup. At the end of the inspiration the difficulty occurs in diseases of the pulmonary parenchyma and of the pleura, in pneumonia, pleuritis, pulmonary œdema, and hydrothorax. In diseases of the bronchiæ, the expiration is the part principally difficult. Finally, there are cases of difficult respiration, where the patient, whilst he breathes with frequency and difficulty, still can take a deep inspiration. In such cases, the respiratory organs are not the seat of the disease, but generally the heart, or brain, or the disease is of a spasmodic nature.

327. A permanent dyspnœa in diseases of the lungs, heart, and great vessels, is of an unfavourable prognosis. It is more favourable when intermitting. In the acute affections of the thoracic organs, the degree of the dyspnœa is not always directly proportioned to the organic change; a very laboured respiration is bad in acute cases.

In chronic diseases of the respiratory organs, a gradually increasing dyspnœa, without remission, is of unfavourable import. Dyspnœa setting in with the repulsion of the acute exantheis is an unfavourable sign. If it arise through spasms, it bears no unfavourable import. If it be the consequence of profound debility, death is nigh at hand.

328. The disturbances of sensation which affect the breathing are, pain and anxiety. Pain presents itself in catarrhal and inflammatory diseases of the respiratory organs and peritoneum, more especially in inspiration; according to the place where it occurs, it denotes inflammation, or ulceration of the larynx or trachea, catarrh, pneumonia, pleuritis, pleurodynia, peritonitis, &c. If pain is experienced, in the case of respiration in other respects easy, only on taking a deep breath, there are adhesions of the lungs to the costal pleura, or an inflammatory process is going on in the abdomen. The anxious respiration is a sign of considerable disturbance of the circulation, whereby both lungs and brain become overloaded with blood. Hence it denotes inflammation and dropsy of the pericardium, organic changes of the heart, particularly of its openings, as well as all those states where the entrance of the air into the lungs is prevented, as in diseases of the larynx, foreign bodies in the air-passages, pressure on the trachea or bronchi, as well as when a considerable portion of the lungs has become impervious, as in extended pneumonia, hydrothorax, pneumothorax, &c.

329. Normal respiration takes place without any sound being audible to the ear removed from the chest. The respiration is sibilous in laryngitis, in œdema of the glottis, in croup, in asthmatic paroxysms, in hysterical cramps of the neck, in extensive adhesions of the lungs to the costal pleura.

The sighing respiration (*r. suspiriosa*) arises partly from a congested state of the lungs, partly from debility of the respiratory muscles. Syncope and hysterical paroxysms frequently terminate

in this way. It is frequently found combined with diseases of the liver, chronic affections of the intestinal canal, and hypochondriasis. In diseases of the brain, and acute hydrocephalus, it is an unfavourable sign.

The panting respiration (*r. anhelosa*) is a sign of extraordinary exertions in respiration, which become necessary by morbid degenerescence of the lungs, compression of these organs, or obstruction to the entrance of the air, when the hindrance lies beneath the larynx.

The stertorous respiration (*r. stertorosa*) occurs in the larynx and trachea, in consequence of inability to expectorate the collected masses of mucus. It precedes death in apoplexy, and extravasation into the brain. In pneumonia, pulmonary tubercles, at the end of chronic bronchial catarrh, it is in like manner of the very worst import. Closely allied to this is the gurgling respiration, in which the patient has still the power to expectorate: it indicates the collection of sputa in the air passages; hence it occurs in bronchial catarrh, hæmoptysis, pneumonia, hydrothorax, and pleuritis; and so long as it does not assume the character of rattles, it brings no unfavourable prognosis. In pneumonia, it precedes disorganization.

Snoring is produced in the mouth, throat, and nasal cavities; stoppage of the nasal cavities, catarrh, and polypi of the nose, are frequently the causes. It occurs principally in profound sleep, and sometimes accompanies pressure on the brain, apoplexy, and delirium. It then has an unfavourable import.

330. When one would obtain correct results from auscultation of the respiration, it is indispensably necessary to compare the respiration of the different parts of the lungs with each other; in doing so, it becomes necessary to take into account the physiological varieties according to the part examined, as also according to the age, sex, and temperament of the patient. Auscultation may be practised with the naked ear or with the stethoscope; the latter has the advantage in certain parts of the chest, and under certain circumstances.

The respiratory sound varies in diseases according to its intensity, according to the relation of the expiration to the inspiration, also according to its tone and clearness.

331. The intensity of the respiratory sound is increased before puberty over the entire extent of the lungs (*resp. puerilis*); it continues in this state in many individuals of the female sex, and in weakly men, even to an adult age; it is sometimes connected with asthma. Where it is confined to a part of the lungs, or to one lung, it denotes, partly, hypertrophy of the part of the lung concerned, as it also arises through imperviousness of the other parts in inflammation of the small bronchial ramifications, after pneumonia, empyema, in thickly set crops of tubercles, hydrothorax, pneumothorax, after contraction of the chest in consequence of cavities in

the lungs, and of pleuritis; partly, it takes place in a lung, if crude or miliary tubercles happen to be scattered through its substance, or if lobular pneumonia exist in the interior of the lung; while it may also take place at the commencement of organic changes of the heart, probably in consequence of the plethoric state of the lungs occasioned thereby.

Diminished intensity of the vesicular respiratory murmur, (*see* 333,) without its entirely disappearing, is a sign of pulmonary emphysema, (on inspiring forcibly, the respiration is heard,) of pulmonary œdema, of contraction of the bronchial ramifications, of pleurodynia, and pleuritis, in case the latter is restricted to the exudation of a thin pseudo-membranous layer. In these cases of pleuritis, the respiration appears to be removed to a distance from the ear. The cessation of the vesicular respiration takes place,— (1) if the air cannot reach to an otherwise healthy part of the lungs—this happens in inflammation of the small bronchial ramifications, adhesion of the same, in obstruction of them with mucus or with foreign bodies, in compression of them by enlarged lymphatic or bronchial glands, by aneurisms, &c.

(2.) The cause of the absence of the vesicular respiration may consist in this, that no pervious portion of the lung lies under the part of the thoracic parietes examined. Here two cases are possible; either the corresponding portion of lung is impervious, or the lung is pressed back from the ribs. Under the former may be classed the grey and red hepatization, gangrene, apoplexy, melanosis, medullary sarcoma, hydatids of the lungs, in case they have attained a considerable extent, a condensed crop of tubercles, or tuberculous infiltration. By the lungs being removed from the wall of the chest, the absence of the vesicular murmur is produced in pleuritic effusions,* in effusions of blood into the cavity of the pleura, in pneumothorax,† hydrothorax,‡ and in medullary sarcoma

* In all cases of effusion into the pleura, the respiration is totally extinct, except in those points where the lung is prevented receding from the ribs by adhesions. This total extinction of the respiratory murmur supervening in a short space of time, forms one of the most constant and remarkable signs of pleurisy. Empyema is further characterised by its chronic character, by dilatation of the diseased side, displacement of the heart, and inability to lie on the sound side, in which the respiration is puerile.—*Trans.*

† The tympanitic sound on percussion will help to distinguish this from effusion into the pleura.—*Trans.*

‡ Hydrothorax may be distinguished from empyema by its super-vention in a leucophlegmatic habit, after symptoms of pulmonary obstruction or disease of the heart. In all cases of pleuritic effusion, the extinction of the respiratory murmur and the dull sound on percussion are first observed at the base of the thorax, unless when the effusion is circumscribed by adhesions, and thereby prevented from gravitating towards the diaphragm.—*Trans.*

of the pleura. In many of these cases, the vesicular respiration is replaced by the bronchial.

The greater the surface of thorax is over which the vesicular respiration is wanting, the more unfavourable is the prognosis, more especially in pneumonia, pleuritis, and hydrothorax.

332. In the normal state, the sound of inspiration exceeds that of expiration as well in duration as distinctness and audibility. The former increases uniformly in intensity to the middle of its duration, when it becomes gradually weaker, and, without making a longer pause, it passes into the sound of expiration. A deviation from these relations is a sign of disease. The expiration becomes longer, without attaining entirely the duration of the inspiratory sound, in the *respiratio rudis*. It takes place when smaller hepated portions have formed in a portion of the lung, or crude tubercles are collected together in a place. It is one of the most important signs of incipient phthisis. The sound of expiration reaches the duration of that of inspiration in the bronchial respiration, more especially in the red and grey hepatization, in pulmonary apoplexy, in pleuritis, in tuberculous infiltration, in thick groups of red tubercles, or tubercles just commencing to soften. In the cavernous respiration, the sound of expiration is longer than that of inspiration, as when cavities in the lungs are occasioned by softening of tubercles, by gangrene, or abscess, or by dilatation of the bronchi. The gradual increase and decrease of the inspiration is changed into the remitting and abrupt. The remitting inspiration (*r. entrecoupée*) is characterized by the inspiration becoming repeatedly weaker and stronger, before it passes into expiration, as though the lung made several exertions in order to complete the inspiration. It is observed in cases where crude tubercles are scattered through the lung in considerable numbers.

The abruptly ceasing inspiration, which follows the expiration after a long pause, indicates the presence of a cavity in the lung.

333. The sound of the respiratory murmur of the pulmonary parenchyma is in the normal state a fine crackling sound (*r. vesicularis*). If it become blowing, as when the air passes to and fro through a canal, (in the normal state, this takes place in the trachea, and in the region of the third and fourth dorsal vertebra,) the respiration is called bronchial.* The condition of its occurrence

* Bronchial respiration serves to distinguish pneumonia in its second stage from effusion into the pleura. When the crepitating râle and ordinary symptoms of pneumonia are succeeded by dullness of sound on percussion, by the expectoration of tenacious viscid sputa, and bronchial respiration, the disease may be set down as *hepatization*; when, after these symptoms, the sputa lose their viscid character, become liquid, and of a dirty brown colour, especially if the patient has had rigors, becomes hectic, and appears to sink, we may infer that the disease has passed into *purulent infiltration*.

When the bronchial respiration is confined to the apex of the

is, absence of the vascular murmur, and the proximity of a cavity, which is connected with the bronchi, to the thoracic parietes, or the presence of a good conductor of sound between the bronchial ramifications and the chest. Hence it has been observed in the red and grey hepatization, in pulmonary apoplexy, in pleuritic effusions, and in the accumulation of crude tubercles. It also appears when pulmonary cavities or large bronchial ramifications lie near the thoracic parietes. There are individuals in whom the vesicular murmur over the entire chest evinces somewhat of a bronchial character, without any disease being present. If it appear only in one place, where in the normal state it does not occur, we may conclude on the existence of one of the above-mentioned diseases. The more extensive the place is, the worse is the prognosis. Sometimes the tone of the respiratory sound is similar to the respiratory sound in the larynx, as if the air passed into and out of a cavity (*r. cavernosa*). In these cases, one may conclude on the formation of cavities in the lung in the place in question, whether through tubercular softening, gangrene, abscess, or bronchial dilatation. The cavity is very near the surface of the lung when the tone of the respiration is of a puffing kind and appears to the ear as if the air passed to and fro through the stethoscope. If to this puff there be joined a sound as if a thin moveable septum was between the cavity and the ear, and was moved by the ingress and egress of the air, (*souffle voilé*,) the edges of this cavity are of unequal thickness. In this case, the cavity is not occasioned by bronchial dilatation.

334. A pure respiratory sound is heard in all diseases where the bronchial ramifications are not affected, nor any fluids exist in them and the pulmonary cells. Respiration is impure if a new sound occur which is produced by the respiration, and only manifests itself with it. Under this head may be classed the rhonchi, which may be divided into the humid and dry. The former occur chiefly during inspiration, the latter in expiration alone, or in both. The humid resemble the noise made by small or large air-bubbles in a fluid. They are divided into the crepitating, subcrepitating, and mucous rhonchus.

The crepitating rhonchus is similar to the sound produced by the rubbing of hairs one against the other, or by sprinkling kitchen salt on red hot coals. It appears to the ear like the bursting of from twenty to forty very small bubbles during an inspiration. Its intensity is not considerable. It has been considered as a pathognomonic sign of the first degree of pulmonary inflammation. If it return in a hepatized portion of lung, there is reason to hope for a re-establishment of the permeability of such portion.

lung, and other symptoms indicate the development of tubercles, we may conclude with tolerable certainty of their existence. Bronchial respiration is likewise heard in *dilated bronchia*; this affection can only be distinguished by its chronic character, and by the absence of some of the usual symptoms of phthisis, such as hemoptysis, night-sweats, or diarrhœa. — *Trans.*

The subcrepitating rhonchus appears with respect to the ear to be caused by larger and fewer bubbles (from five to ten), as compared with the crepitating rhonchus. It denotes œdema and apoplexy of the lungs, the first stage of acute bronchial catarrh and bronchitis, the first and second stage of pulmonary tubercles and the grey hepatization.*

The mucous rhonchus is much more perceptible, more humid, and composed of fewer and larger bubbles, than the subcrepitating. It is most readily compared to the sound made by blowing air into soap and water. It proceeds from the bronchial ramifications in catarrh, hæmoptysis, and bronchitis; from pulmonary cavities, on the contrary, in pulmonary tubercles, gangrene, abscesses of the lungs, and bronchial dilatation. It is frequently audible at some distance, and sometimes produces a species of purring sound in the chest. In pneumonia and pleuritis, it is a sign that the bronchi have taken on them a part of the morbid process or the excretion of the morbid material; hence it is a favourable sign, if the strength hold good and the expectoration is easy. In bronchitis, it is of favourable import; on the contrary, in hydrothorax it is generally unfavourable, in as far as it mostly indicates a fruitless effort of the system to terminate the disease by the bronchial secretion. If the mucous rhonchus has extended over the entire lung, or over the principal part of both, its seat is in the bronchial ramifications. Where it is merely local, it originates in cavities.

335. The dry rhonchi are divided into two:—

(1.) The dry crepitating rhonchus (*râle crepitant sec*, dry vesicular rhonchus). It is similar to the sound caused by inflating a dry bladder. It indicates interlobular emphysema, and those cases of vesicular emphysema where certain of the pulmonary cells are considerably dilated.

(2.) The dry bronchial rhonchus (*rhonchus bronchialis siccus*, *râle sonore*, and *râle sibilant*, two rhonchi distinguished from each other only by the height of the tone). They are partly sonorous, partly sibilous, often like the singing of birds. They denote commencing catarrh, before profuse secretion has as yet taken place; the commencement of bronchitis; moreover, narrowing of the

* It may be observed, that pneumonia of the first stage, of which the crepitous rhonchus is a sign, usually occurs as an idiopathic disease; whilst œdema, on the contrary, supervenes on other diseases, especially such as have a tendency to dropsical effusions, always commences on the most dependent part of the lung, and the expectoration in it is composed chiefly of frothy serum. In pneumonia, again, the crepitous râle usually disappears on the second or third day, by the resolution of the disease, or by its passing into the stage of hepatization; whereas in œdema it sometimes continues for weeks, and changes its place according as the patient varies his position.

With respect to pulmonary apoplexy, the bloody sputa will assist in removing the difficulty of the diagnosis.—*Trans.*

bronchial tubes, and pressure on the bronchi. In typhus and measles, they indicate the bronchial catarrh and bronchitis which so frequently accompany these affections. In pulmonary tubercles, they in like manner indicate complication with bronchial catarrh. If they pass into the humid sounds, expectoration is to be expected. They spread from the affected part of the bronchial ramifications over the entire chest; their original seat may be supposed to be where they are most intense and constant.

THE RESONANCE OF THE VOICE.

336. The sound of the voice extends just as well from the glottis downwards as upwards; but in the normal state it is not conducted onwards through the spongy substance of the lungs, and hence it is heard only in the trachea, in the region of the third or fourth dorsal vertebra, and in the larynx; in the latter more perfectly than in the former. Over all the remaining part of the chest the voice excites only an obscure buzz, and to the feel a gentle vibration. There are individuals, however, with broad chest and deep voice, in whom the voice resounds strongly over the entire thorax, without the respiratory organs being morbidly changed. Wherefore it is necessary here, also, to examine the entire surface of the thorax, at least the anterior surface, and to compare together the signs which the resonance of the voice yields over its different parts. It is only when the increased conducting of the voice is partial that it can be considered as a sign of disease. It takes place in two ways: either there is a good conductor of sound placed between the greater bronchial ramifications and the thorax, or the thicker bronchial branches receive an increase of width by the formation of cavities or by bronchial dilatation. Three species of morbid resonance of the voice have been distinguished, viz., bronchophony, ægophony, and pectoriloquy.

337. Bronchophony resembles the resonance of the voice as it is heard under normal circumstances at the third dorsal vertebra and at the trachea. The voice is not communicated so perceptibly that one can perfectly hear the words; one can merely hear how long the words last, where the accent lies on each, and whether the voice is deep or shrill. The tone of the voice is always somewhat modified, of which one may satisfy himself by comparing it with the voice as it comes from the mouth.

Bronchophony is a sign of the red and grey hepatization, of pulmonary apoplexy, melanosis, accumulation of tubercles in a part, of smaller cavities in the lungs, and moderate dilatation of the bronchial ramifications. It arises more frequently from these causes in the superior than in the inferior lobes, because in the former the bronchial ramifications are proportionally wider than in the latter, and tubercles occur more frequently in the superior than in the inferior lobes. It usually occurs in combination with bronchial respiration.

338. *Ægophony* is a peculiarly modified bronchophony; the voice is higher, shriller, and has as it were a silvery tone. It most closely resembles the bleating of a goat (hence its name); it is sometimes like the sound of a trumpet, or to be compared to the voice of Punch. If the two latter modifications are present, we have to compare the other signs before we can pronounce it *ægophony*, inasmuch as bronchophony also may admit these shades. From pectoriloquy it is to be distinguished by the indistinct transmission of the voice. It sometimes appears as if it did not pass through the stethoscope. It is, moreover, characterized in many cases by its change of place, on the patient's changing the position of his chest, and further by its being usually heard only on a line running horizontally around the chest, by the vesicular respiration being sometimes heard close to it, whilst the bronchial and cavernous respiration, on the contrary, are wanting. *Ægophony* is a pathognomonic sign of a fluid effusion into the cavity of the pleura, in pleuritis and hydrothorax. If the effusion be so great as to fill the entire cavity of the pleura, it is not heard. If it return in the later period of such a case, it may be looked on as a sign that the effusion is being absorbed. The level of the fluid is distinctly marked out by it; hence it serves very well to ascertain the increase and decrease of the disease. If it be heard over one entire half of the thorax, and not merely on a horizontal line, the lung is fixed to the thorax in such a manner that it cannot be removed far from it.

339. Pectoriloquy is characterized by the patient's words being distinctly understood, often better even than his voice from the mouth. In the normal state, an analogous phenomenon is observed in laryngophony. The voice is less distinctly heard in imperfect and doubtful pectoriloquy. By these shades pectoriloquy passes into bronchophony, even after the changes in the lungs, which are the causes of both, have attained a higher or lower grade. In doubtful cases, one may recognise pectoriloquy by the limited local seat, the accompanying cavernous respiration, and the entirely local cavernous mucous rhonchus. Pectoriloquy is a pathognomonic sign of cavities of the lungs connected with the bronchi. They may be occasioned by the softening of tubercles,* by gangrene,† or abscess; by the bursting of a serous cyst into the bronchial ramifications; or by considerable bronchial dilatation.‡ The more empty the cavity is, the freer its communication with the bronchi is; and the thicker its parietes are, the more perfect is the

* When pectoriloquy arises from tuberculous abscesses, the latter may be distinguished by their being preceded or accompanied by the usual symptoms of phthisis, and by their usually commencing at the apex of the lung.—*Trans.*

† Gangrenous abscess may be readily recognised by the fetor of the breath and sputa.—*Trans.*

‡ It is sometimes very difficult to distinguish dilatation of the bronchi from tuberculous abscess. We may, however, sometimes succeed in distinguishing dilatation of the bronchi by the length of time which the individual had previously suffered from attacks of chronic catarrh, and by the absence of some of the ordinary symptoms of phthisis, as hæmoptysis, &c.—*Trans.*

pectoriloquy, especially if the cavity is of a moderate size, and round. In very large cavities, it is doubtful, and passes into bronchophony, especially if the bronchial ramifications which open into it are very small. Sometimes it disappears if the bronchial ramifications which open into it are stopped up with the matter of expectoration. In this case, coughing restores it. If the cavity of the lung open into the pleura, pectoriloquy ceases. A cavity deeply seated in the lungs produces no pectoriloquy, unless its walls be considerably condensed.

The resonance of the cough presents similar phenomena; there is a bronchial cough and a cavernous cough, which present themselves under the same circumstances as bronchophony and pectoriloquy.

SIGNS FROM THE SOUNDS OF THE CHEST WHICH ARE OCCASIONED NEITHER BY THE RESPIRATION NOR BY THE VOICE.

340. The metallic tinkling (*tintement metallique*) is similar to the tone which is made by the falling of a drop of water, or of a grain of sand, into a metallic vase. The condition necessary for its existence is, the combination of a gas and a liquid in a spacious cavity. This takes place (1) in very large pulmonary cavities, produced by tuberculous softening, and filled only in part with fluid; (2) in pneumothorax, when it is connected with a fluid exudation into the pleural cavity. The manner in which the metallic tinkling takes place is accounted for in two ways, viz., either a gaseous bubble ascends from below through the fluid, and bursts upon its surface, or a drop of fluid falls down from the upper part of the cavity. From the former cause, it appears to take place in those cases where it disappears on changing the patient's position, because then the communication of the bronchi with the pleural cavity comes to be situate over the fluid. Coughing and speaking produce it, when it has ceased for a moment.

341. The *bourdonnement amphorique* is closely allied to the metallic tinkling. It is like the buzz produced by blowing into a pitcher. It is occasioned by the free communication of the air in pneumothorax with the external parts, especially when the cavity contains but little fluid, and opens by several orifices into the bronchi. It is often found combined with the metallic tinkling.

342. The sound of fluctuation (*fluctuation thoracique*) is like the tone which is produced by the undulations of a fluid set in motion in a metallic vessel. It is a sign of pneumothorax with fluid effusion into the pleural cavity, or of very large tuberculous cavities containing a certain quantity of fluid. In the former case, it is heard only in succussing the patient; in the latter, even when he coughs. The sound of fluctuation is frequently heard even at some distance from the chest; the patient hears it in these cases. Whether it is indebted for its origin to a cavity in the lung or a pneumothorax will be ascertained by means of the sound obtained

on percussion, by the presence or absence of the respiratory sound in the part which fluctuates.

343. The sound of ascending and descending friction (*bruit de frottement ascendant et descendant*) presents itself to the ear as if a rough body was rubbed up and down the inner surface of the chest synchronously with the respiratory movements. This sound coincides as to time with inspiration and expiration, but is very distinct from the sounds of these. It is not connected with the respiration itself, but with the motions of the thorax; it is most perceptible in deep inspiration, and frequently to be heard only in these. It presents itself (1) in interlobular emphysema, and in cases of vesicular emphysema where separate considerably enlarged air-cells project over the surface of the lungs; (2) in pleuritis, if the inner surface of the pleural sac has become rough from false membranes, and much fluid exudation is not present. Hence, in pleuritis it may be considered as a favourable sign, in as far as it denotes a moderate degree of disease. If the fluid exudation is considerable, the ascending and descending sound ceases.

344. The aneurismatic sounds are very like the sounds of the heart, particularly the rough sounds; they are distinguished from these by their seat at the upper part of the sternum, and from the wide extent of the sounds of the heart, by their abrupt, deep, rough tone, and also by this consideration, that the first aneurismatic sound is much louder than the first sound of the heart, or bellows sound, and decreases in intensity towards the heart; the second aneurismatic sound, on the contrary, is always stronger in this direction. If only a simple sound is present, the distinction is easy. These sounds are a pathognomonic sign of aneurisms of the aorta or its principal branches. Its place indicates the seat of the aneurism. If this rough saw-like sound is found to be very intense at the back, the seat of the aneurism is in the descending thoracic aorta, whilst the sounds of the heart, if they are audible there, become louder and rougher. If the aneurismatic sounds are heard in the upper half of the sternum and over the clavicles, at the same time more whizzing and more intense over the right, dilatation of the ascending thoracic aorta is to be suspected. They are most intense, and evince most of the rasping character, in dilatation of the aorta, especially when some parts have become cartilaginous and ossified. The tone is obscure and remote in old aneurisms. In many cases of aneurisms the sound is most intense on the side opposite to the sac. The sound is peculiarly loud, and so intense that it is heard at some distance, and by the patient himself, if a uniform dilatation of the aorta is combined with hypertrophy of the left ventricle without valvular disease. It is then heard to accompany the sounds of the heart. *Vide 276.*

SIGNS FROM THE VIBRATION OF THE CHEST.

345. In the normal state, loud speaking occasions a gentle vibra-

tion on the intercostal muscles. It is most distinctly felt on both sides and beneath the clavicles. In case of serous infiltration of the general integuments, it cannot be recognised. This vibration may be increased, be changed in quality, cease altogether, or occur without any connection with the respiration and voice.

It is found to be increased over large cavities in the lungs, and in case of loud mucous rhonchus; in the latter case, the respiration is sufficient to produce it. It becomes changed in quality in pleuritis, before any fluid exudation has yet formed; one feels here synchronously with the inspiration and expiration as if two rough surfaces were rubbed one against the other. It is a very valuable pathognomonic sign for the first stage of pleuritis. Another change of the vibration is, the crepitating sensation in the interlobular emphysema, and in cases of vesicular emphysema, where separate immoderately dilated pulmonary cells form a projection over the surface of the lungs.

The normal vibration of the chest ceases when a perfectly impervious portion of lung lies against the ribs, as in the red and grey hepatization, or where the lungs are pressed back by solid, fluid, or gaseous substances, as in pleuritic exudations, hydrothorax, pneumonia, or medullary sarcoma of the pleura.

346. Among the vibrations not occasioned by the respiration or voice, may be placed the sensation of fluctuation in pneumothorax with fluid exudation, in large tuberculous cavities half filled with fluid, a phenomenon sometimes observed also in simple emphysema, when the intercostal spaces are very much arched outwards, or when the fluid by the forming of an abscess has made way for itself into the cellular tissue under the skin. Furthermore, under this head may be placed the purring sound, where it has its seat beyond the region of the heart (*see* 268). It denotes aneurisms of the great arteries in the chest, and nervous palpitations. It may be ascribed to the former, if it be confined to a small space over the sternal extremities of the clavicle, or to a tumour pressing through the ribs, if it decreases and increases in proportion to the frequency of the pulse, and is accompanied by aneurismatic sounds. Where it is not constant, is proportioned to nervous excitement, and is spread over a considerable part of the chest and the neighbouring arterial trunks, without aneurismatic sounds, it is attributable to nervous agitation. In dilatation of the aorta it is much more marked than in sacculated aneurisms; in those of long standing it disappears entirely.

347. To the class of these phenomena belongs the pulsation at the chest, besides that in the region of the heart. The favourite places are, the ensiform cartilage of the sternum and the adjoining ribs, the region over the sternum, and that between the shoulder-blades. The pulsation over the sternum is a sign of aneurism of the aorta, subclavian artery, art. innominata, and carotid; of enlarged glands which lie over the subclavian artery, of a varix of the jugular vein, of adhesion of the pericardium to the heart;

further, it is found to exist in nervous excitement, and has also been observed after severe losses of blood. In the two latter cases, the pulsation will be weak, and accompanied by a whizzing sound, not the rough, rasping sound, as in aneurism. In adhesion of the pericardium, the stroke is more rapid, and the accompanying sound less rough than in aneurism. In varix of the jugular vein there will be no aneurismatic sounds; the pulsation will be weak and tremulous, the tumour soft and compressible, and the jugular swollen by its compression. The pulsation which is propagated through swollen lymphatic glands is characterized by the absence of the rough sounds and the proportionally small disturbance of the circulation. Lastly, this independent pulsation will not be confounded with that produced by considerable hypertrophy of the heart, or by hydropericardium, whilst in the latter case the motion has only one centre, but in the above cases a space remains between the pulsating place and the site of the heart, at which no pulsation takes place, or a weaker one than at both ends of this space, namely, at the heart and over the sternum. A constant, firm pulsation, combined with the aneurismatic sounds, indicates aneurisms. If it be over both sternal ends of the clavicle, and on the contrary not on the sternum, a dilatation of the aorta is the cause; if this is limited to the ascending aorta, the pulsation will be stronger on the right side. In aneurism of the carotid, subclavian, and innominata, the pulsation is only on the diseased side over the clavicle.

The pulsation at the upper part of the sternum and the adjoining ribs is produced partly by aneurisms, and partly by tumours which lie on the aorta. The presence of aneurismatic sounds will be recognised as the cause in the former. Sacculated aneurisms of the aorta produce pulsation chiefly under the clavicles, at the sternum and ribs; it is at the same time over the same, but weaker. Those of the ascending aorta produce pulsation principally at the sternum and over its right half. Sacculated aneurisms at the arch of the aorta, and at the commencement of its descending part, cause pulsation on the upper ribs of the left side, often towards the shoulder. Pulsation at the back, unless it is connected with the impulsion of an hypertrophied heart, indicates an aneurism of the descending thoracic aorta.

SIGNS FROM THE FORM OF THE THORAX.

348. The form of the thorax varies according to age, sex, and temperament. The morbid changes of this cavity proceed partly from disease of the ribs and sternum, partly from that of the vertebral column, partly also from disease of the lungs, heart, and large vessels. This latter species has attained a peculiar semeiological import. In order to form a correct judgment, a comparison of both sides will be necessary.

Dilatation of one-half of the thorax is connected either with

diseases of the pleuræ (considerable pleuritic effusion, hydrothorax, pneumothorax, hæmatothorax, medullary sarcoma of the pleura), or it is caused by vesicular emphysema extending over one entire lung.

Partial dilatations are a sign of pulmonary emphysema, especially if they occur on the anterior side of the chest along the sternum, of aneurism of the aorta and arteria innominata if the region of the second and third ribs and of the ensiform cartilage be its seat, of hypertrophy of the heart and pericarditic effusion where the cardiac region is pressed forward. A projection of the short ribs is frequently a sign of enlargement of the liver and spleen.

A general narrowing of the entire thorax, as compared with the clavicles, which are of the normal length, marks the phthisical habit. In the course of consumption, this becomes still more apparent, in consequence of the emaciation, the partial pleuritic inflammations, and the tuberculous cavities.

Contraction of one side is a sign that pleuritis or pneumothorax had existed, and that the fluid is reabsorbed. Partial flattening of individual ribs is a frequent phenomenon in pulmonary tubercles, more especially under the clavicles. Approximation of individual ribs to each other is a sign of partial pleuritis, sometimes connected with diminution of a pulmonary cavity. On measuring the circumference of both halves of the chest, the difference between them is found to be much less than it appears to the eye.

SIGNS FROM THE PERCUSSION OF THE CHEST.

349. The signs which may be obtained from percussing the chest are founded on the accurate comparison of the corresponding parts of both halves of this cavity. Here it is necessary to take into account the varieties occurring in the normal state, according to the several places percussed. The sound on percussion may be more obscure or clearer than natural, or it may have acquired an accessory sound.

It is more obscure in the red and grey hepatization, through pleuritic false membranes and pulmonary apoplexy, in tubercles, when they are collected into one place, and have no large vomica formed in the vicinity of the thoracic parietes, in sarcoma, melanosis, hydatids, in gangrene of the lungs, through tumefied lymphatic or bronchial glands; lastly, through aneurisms. The sound on percussion is much more obscure, or, properly speaking, dull, in pleuritic exudations, in hæmatothorax and hydrothorax, through morbid products, which become developed in the costal pleura.

350. The sound on percussion becomes clearer in pneumothorax, in vesicular emphysema, and in large pulmonary cavities lying near the surface of the lungs; only, in pneumothorax, if it is connected with fluid effusion, the clear sound on percussion changes its place with the position of the patient.

A peculiar accessory sound, like that obtained by striking a cracked earthen vessel, (*bruit de pot fêlé*), indicates pulmonary cavities lying near the surface of the lungs.

Though percussion affords no positive signs in diseases of the organs which convey the air, in cases where tubercles are but thinly scattered, in central pneumonia and apoplexy of the lungs, still these signs are in many cases of great use for diagnosis by their negative results, more especially when taken in connexion with the signs obtained by auscultation.

SIGNS FROM THE QUALITY OF THE EXPIRED AIR.

351. Our knowledge with respect to the pathological changes of the expired air extends merely to its temperature and odour; pathological chemistry has not yet extended its researches to this subject.

The expired air is hot and burning in violent fevers, in inflammation of the lungs, and in bronchitis. The prognosis in these cases is always suspicious. Still worse is the cold breath, which precedes death in many diseases, especially in typhus, in bad cases of pneumonia, of suffocative catarrh, and of cholera.

The changes of odour in the breath may proceed from the throat, mouth, or nasal cavities, as in ulcerations, caries, in scurvy, during the use of mercury, in cancer of the tongue, in angina gangrænosa, &c.; or they proceed from the stomach, as in persons who labour under indigestion, and in catarrhs of the intestinal canal; in gastro-enteritis and helminthiasis it has a sweetish smell, in chlorosis it has the smell of new milk. A cadaverous breath in diarrhœa is a bad sign.

The change of the odour of the expired air may also have its seat in disease of the respiratory organs; a foul breath denotes suppuration and gangrene in them, and hence in this case it is an unfavourable sign.

SIGNS FROM THE SENSIBILITY OF THE CHEST.

352. A disturbance in the sensibility of the chest accompanies rheumatism, catarrhs, inflammations, suppurations, the formation of morbid products as well in the external parts as in those enclosed within the thorax. It manifests itself under the various forms of pain, among which pressure, weight, tension, &c., must be numbered. Pains in the back are a sign of tubercles, of Pott's disease, of rheumatism, sometimes of pneumonia; they may also be connected with amenorrhœa and hysteria.

Pains in the sternum are a sign of a syphilitic inflammation of the sternum, of catarrh, bronchitis, of an inflammation in the mediastinum, and of pneumonia.

Pains in the sides are signs of pleurodynia, of pleuritis, of catarrh, of pneumonia, and of pericarditis.

Pains in the cardiac region indicate rheumatism of the heart, carditis, pericarditis, and endocarditis.

Superficial pains, unless they are occasioned by an inflammation of the general integuments, are a sign of pleurodynia, of syphilitic inflammation of the sternum, (more especially of the fixed pains which increase by night,) of catarrh of the bronchial mucous membrane, and of inflammation in the mediastinum. It is, on the contrary, deep-seated in pulmonary inflammation, and pulmonary tubercles.

353. If the thoracic pain is fixed, it indicates inflammation of the lungs, pleura, mediastinum, or pericardium. The wandering pain is a sign of pleurodynia, of hyperæmia of the lungs, of pleuritis, hydrothorax, and pulmonary œdema; it accompanies the commencement of tubercular formation. If it extends from the cardiac region to the left shoulder and left arm, the diagnosis may be inflammation of the pericardium, or endocarditis. If it be seated chiefly in the right shoulder, disease of the liver, more especially hepatitis, is to be suspected. If the pain increase by pressure on the part affected, the cause is inflammation of the general integuments, pleurodynia, pleuritis, or pericarditis. Pleurodynia is characterized by the pain being increased by the motion of the chest and arm. The pain in pneumonia and tubercles is not increased by pressure, unless inflammation of the costal pleura exist.

354. The intensity of the pain is not always proportioned to the severity of the disease and its danger; it is more in proportion to the vital power of the system, and the more or less abrupt appearance of the disease.

The pungent pain is a sign of an affection of the respiratory muscles and of the serous membranes; the tickling and cutting pain, of catarrh and inflammation of the bronchial mucous membrane; the simple pressing pain indicates pneumonia; the feeling of pressure, of weight, of tension, arises partly from a hepatized piece of lung remaining after pneumonia, from pleuritic and pericarditic exudations, hydrothorax, enlargement of the liver and spleen, partly from a congested state of the lungs in consequence of diseases of the heart and abdomen, (it consequently precedes spitting of blood and catarrhs,) as well as from chronic pneumonia in the first stage.

SIGNS FROM THE COUGH.

355. Cough is a violent, rapid, loud expiration. It indicates in general disease of the respiratory organs or irritation of their nerves. The disease may be idiopathic, and have its seat in the larynx, trachea, and its branches, in the lungs, pleuræ and muscles of respiration; or it is sympathetic, through irritation of the nervous vagus with respect to the brain and spinal cord, in hysteria, or with respect to the abdomen in intestinal catarrh, and helminthiasis. The respiratory organs themselves may be affected primarily or

secondarily through heart affection, suppression of hemorrhoids or of menstruation, or metastasis to the bronchial membrane.

The semeiological import of the cough varies according to the phenomena preceding it, the duration and tone of the cough, and the expectoration.

356. Preceding tickling or pain in the larynx indicates catarrh, inflammation and ulceration of the larynx. If these sensations are in the air tube, the cause of the cough is to be sought in its morbid state. If the tickling is in the throat, or if hawking precedes the cough, disease of the pharynx is present (*tussis pharyngea*). If it lie deep in the chest, disease of the lungs, heart, or pleura, is to be admitted as the cause (*t. pectoralis*). If the cause be in the œsophagus, the patient is made to cough on attempting to swallow (*t. œsophagea*). The cough is then very violent, constant, and dry. If irritation be excited in the epigastric region, if it is excited after eating, or removed by eating, it is called *tussis stomachalis*. In the *t. hepatica*, the irritation proceeds from the hepatic region; if morbid phenomena on the part of the small or large intestines have preceded, it is called *t. intestinalis*. If great anxiety precedes the cough, the nervus vagus is affected, as in hooping-cough.

357. According as each separate paroxysm of cough consists of one cough or of a series of them, it bears a different import. The occurrence of the single cough-shock characterizes in particular pleuritis; in pneumonia also, at the commencement of catarrh, and in the crude stage of tubercles, the cough frequently evinces this quality. On the contrary, it comes on in paroxysms in attacks of asthma, in emphysema of the lungs, in catarrh with profuse secretion, in diseases of the heart, softened tubercles, hooping-cough, ulceration of the larynx, in cerebral irritation, and hysteria.

If the cough intermits, nervous irritation with or without organic changes of the organs is the cause; this character is observed chiefly in nervous asthma, croup, hooping-cough, in heart diseases, and in pulmonary emphysema; the hysterical cough, in like manner, is intermittent.

A continued cough is a sign of inflammation of the larynx, of the bronchi, lungs, pleura, and of pulmonary tubercles.

The remittent form, when the exacerbations occur morning and evening, denotes catarrh of the respiratory mucous membrane. It takes place after eating, if the respiratory organs are the seat of irritation and inflammation, in chronic pleuritis, tubercles, and congestions of the lungs.

358. The tone of the cough is very important for a knowledge of its cause. It is harsh in catarrh and ulceration of the larynx, barking in croup and hysteria. A whizzing cough without harshness is a sign of catarrh of the bronchial mucous membrane before the characteristic secretion has commenced, of bronchitis, of contraction and dilatation of the bronchi. The tone of the cough is of a hollow kind in asthma. Hooping-cough is characterised by

the loud, shrieking quality of the sound. The dry cough is that which ordinarily occurs at the commencement of catarrhs and inflammations of the respiratory organs. It continues for the shortest time in acute catarrhs of the respiratory mucous membrane, longer in pneumonia, pleuritis, and in the dry chronic catarrh; it continues still longer, sometimes constantly dry, in pericarditis, diseases of the heart, in many diseases of the larynx, in tubercles, hydrothorax, hysteria, and diseases of the brain. Long continued dry cough yields an unfavourable prognosis. The humid cough indicates the second stage of pulmonary catarrh and bronchitis; the humid chronic catarrh, suppuration and gangrene of the lungs, tubercular softening, the participation of the bronchial mucous membrane in pneumonia, pleuritis, or hydrothorax. The humid cough often indicates a metastasis to the mucous membrane of the air passages.

SIGNS FROM EXPECTORATING.

359. A difficult expectoration at the commencement of acute affections of the respiratory organs, as long as the sputa are viscid, are of no unfavourable import; they become so, however, in the subsequent stage, whether the want of secretion or of power to discharge the secretion when formed be the cause. The prognosis is bad, especially in the latter case.

This takes place chiefly in extensive red hepatization and in grey hepatization, in gangrene of the lung, in suffocative catarrhs, and at the end of consumption. An easy expectoration is favourable in all diseases of the respiratory organs. Hawking indicates an irritation, a foreign body, a secretion in the throat or nose. It is painful and difficult in angina, without, however, making the prognosis unfavourable.

SIGNS FROM THE MATTER OF EXPECTORATION.

360. We ascertain the seat of the secretion by the place of the preceding irritation, and by the nature of the cough. The matter of expectoration is divided into three principal species,—viz., (1) a sero-muco-purulent substance; (2) blood; (3) solid bodies.

The sero-muco-purulent expectoration evinces great diversities in consistence, quantity, form, colour, smell, taste, temperature, admixture of air, and in the relief which follows it.

361. Thin fluid expectoration is occasioned by two different states: (1) the absence of fibrin or of albumen in the sputa, as in the serous expectoration, in that at the commencement of catarrh, in many discharges of phlegm from the bronchial mucous membrane, characterized more especially in bronchial dilatation, pulmonary œdema, in chronic pleurisy, and in hydrothorax; the expectoration is then at the same time transparent and watery.

(2) Solution of the fibrin and albumen in gangrene and suppu-

ration in the lungs, and through tuberculous softening. The expectorated matter is then turbid and opaque. This species yields a very unfavourable prognosis. A moderately viscid somewhat thick (mucous) expectoration, is a sign of the second stage of acute catarrh, of bronchitis, of the resolution of pneumonia, and of many chronic forms of bronchial catarrh. A viscid expectoration, which continues partly to attach itself to the inverted vessel, indicates the first stage of pneumonia, as well as the beginning of the second stage of bronchitis and catarrh.

362. The quantity of the expectoration is small in the first stage of catarrh, bronchitis, and pneumonia; in the second, it increases to a certain degree, and then diminishes. It is rather favourable if in an acute disease of the respiratory organs the quantity continues for a long time small. Profuse expectoration in the second stage of acute affections of the respiratory organs is of favourable import. Sudden appearance of this profuse expectoration is occasioned by the opening of an abscess into the surrounding part, or of a gangrenous, tuberculous cavity of the lungs into the bronchi. It is accordingly of unfavourable import. Long continued copious expectoration gives reason to dread chronic catarrh and tubercles. If a profuse expectoration ceases suddenly under the appearance of fever, a new inflammation has supervened; if it coincide, however, with the occurrence of extreme debility, a small weak pulse, and gurgling respiration, great debility and danger of life are announced. Gradual decrease in its quantity, especially if other secreting organs evince at the same time exalted action, is of favourable import. Scanty expectoration is characteristic of diseases of the larynx and heart, as well as of all kinds of sympathetic cough.

363. Among the forms of the expectoration only two have attained a certain semeiological value,—(1) the globular-formed, pearly sputa; they are very viscid, and mark the dry chronic catarrh, the second stage of bronchitis; (2) the polypous sputa, which have taken on the form of the bronchial ramifications and air tubes; they occur in croup and inflammation of the bronchial mucous membrane.

With respect to colour, the expectoration is distinguished into coloured and colourless. Want of colour is a character of the serous sputa; this absence of colour is sometimes such that the sputa resemble glass. This colourless expectoration occurs chiefly in some forms of chronic bronchial catarrh, and in the first stage of tubercles. White opaque sputa are peculiar to the commencement of acute catarrh, and to pulmonary œdema; yellowish-white sputa are found in the second stage of acute catarrh, and in chronic catarrh with moderate secretion. Yellow expectoration sometimes characterizes chronic bronchial catarrh, also bronchitis, pneumonia, suppuration of the lungs or bronchi, and tuberculous excavations. Only in rare cases does the yellow colour denote disturbance of the hepatic secretion. Red expectoration occurs in consequence of the

admixture of blood (*see* 368). The sputa become leek-coloured and of the colour of verdigrise from the admixture of blood that is changed. If they assume a brown-red colour, somewhat like the colour of liquorice-juice or that of preserved damsons, they are a sign of the grey hepatization; this colour seldom appears in the first stage of pneumonia. In tubercular consumption, they are a yellowish-grey and ash-grey. The black colour of the expectoration may proceed from the bronchial glands, or from melanosis of the lungs; it may also be occasioned by the inhaling of finely powdered charcoal, as in the case of labourers in coal-mines, and in persons who work by lamp-vapour.

364. A nauseous repulsive smell characterizes the puriform expectoration of many catarrhs, of chronic bronchitis, and especially of tubercular consumption in its second stage. It is also sometimes occasioned by suppression of an habitual stinking discharge, as for instance of sweating of the feet, and may also be mixed with the expectoration in the mouth, as in scurvy and bad digestion. The smell becomes cadaverous in gangrene and in suppurating cavities of the lungs; it is accordingly of the most unfavourable import.

365. The expectoration excites a sweetish taste in the mouth of the patient at the commencement of tubercular consumption, in hæmoptysis, and in diabetic phthisis. It has, on the contrary, a saltish taste in the softening of tubercles, and sometimes at the commencement of bronchial catarrh. A more bitter taste indicates the bilious complication of pleuritis and pneumonia. The expectoration in the case of tuberculous cavities, gangrene, suppuration of the lungs, and pulmonary œdema, leaves behind it a nauseous taste.

Hot sputa are a sign of bronchitis and pneumonia; cold sputa prove the existence of great debility in suffocative catarrhs, and also of the grey hepatization and pulmonary gangrene.

A frothy expectoration is a proof that it came up not till after repeated paroxysms of coughing; this may be attributable to the scanty secretion, as at the commencement of bronchial catarrhs, of pneumonia, bronchitis, or may depend on the viscid quality of the secretion. In general, both causes co-exist.

366. The excretion of the sputa is followed by relief in the second stage of catarrh, pneumonia, and bronchitis; on the contrary, in diseases of the larynx, the relief is inconsiderable, as also in the first stage of acute diseases of the respiratory organs. If the patient brings up little expectoration after long exertions, with but light relief, and the mucous respiration continues, the prognosis is bad.

367. The question how pus may be recognised in the expectoration has partly remained unsolved, whilst it has partly lost its practical interest. On the one hand, the sputa, according to their external characters, pass from the serous through the mucous into the purulent form, and the means given by Gruithuisen, Darwin,

Grassmeyer, and Young, coincide in the extreme cases, whilst in doubtful cases they do nothing. On the other hand, it is now ascertained that mucous membranes can without breach of continuity, secrete substances which perfectly resemble pus, as does the respiratory mucous membrane in many catarrhs. Lastly, many cases of pulmonary consumption occur without exhibiting puriform sputa.

368. The expectoration of blood affords, through the form in which the blood comes, according to its quantity, its mixture with air, its consistence, and the preceding and accompanying phenomena, important hints regarding the seat and cause of the bleeding.

According to the form of the sanguineous expectoration, it may be intimately mixed with the bronchial secretion, so that this appears to be uniformly rust-coloured. This is a pathognomonic sign of pneumonia. It is favourable if the blood disappears from the expectoration between the fourth and eighth day. A second form in which the blood is expectorated is in streaks and spots of blood. The streaky admixture of blood indicates catarrhs with violent irritation and bronchitis. The expectoration is in these cases for the most part transparent, thready, and viscid. An admixture of blood in spots or patches indicates a very violent bronchitis or pneumonia, and also occurs in phthisis; it is therefore always an unfavourable sign. The spots (*flecken*) are commonly in a turbid copious expectoration.

A third form is hemorrhage, or hemoptysis; nothing is thrown up but blood, or at least this preponderates. It may exude from the bronchial mucous membrane, or be occasioned by rupture of a vessel, as in pulmonary apoplexy, tubercular softening, gangrene of the lung, opening of a cancer, or of an aneurism in the air-tubes.

369. The quantity of the blood comes into consideration only in hemoptysis. It may be from a few drachms to several pounds; the more profuse the expectoration is, and the oftener it returns, the worse is the prognosis. Bleedings from the bronchial mucous membrane are commonly moderate in quantity.

Dark coagulated blood without froth is a sign of pulmonary apoplexy and phthisis. Frothy, fluid, rose-red blood may indicate those diseases, as also exudation from the mucous membrane. Fluid clear blood without froth in great masses comes from aneurisms.

370. If epistaxis has preceded the bleeding, and if the blood is hawked up, not coughed up, it comes from the nose. In habitual bleedings from pharynx, it is in like manner hawked up; at a later period there probably occurs some cough, whilst at the same time the tonsils and velum palati are red and swollen. The blood may also come from the gums, as in scurvy. If there is first a tickling in the trachea, if menstruation or hemorrhoids have been previously suppressed, if signs of any affection of the pulmonary parenchyma be wanting, the blood comes from the bronchial

mucous membrane. If the hemorrhage appears in the course of nervous fevers, the prognosis is bad, Hemoptysis is also sometimes observed in scurvy. Frequently also heart-diseases appear to be the cause of bleeding from the respiratory mucous membrane, as they are also of apoplectic attacks. Spitting of blood, which is vicarious with menstruation or hemorrhoids, presents no bad prognosis. If spitting of blood occur among signs of a pulmonary affection, it proceeds from the lungs; but whether apoplexy, tubercles, gangrene, or suppuration, be the cause of it, is to be ascertained from the history of the case and the actual signs derived from auscultation and percussion.

371. Solid bodies in the expectoration throw great light on the diagnosis; thus the discharge of pulmonary substance is characteristic of gangrene and tubercular phthisis, croupy membrane of croup. Small portions of tubercle are sometimes found, (whitish-grey, friable, horny particles,) or softened tuberculous matter presents itself in the form of yellowish serpentine lines, which pass through a white, heavy sputum; the prognosis is then bad. The expectoration of cartilaginous particles indicates caries of the larynx or air-tube. Small stony concretions are a sign of the phthisis calculosa of Bayle or rather of the calcining of tubercles. If, however, they are tubular, they come from the bronchi. Hydatids discharged by coughing may have had their origin in the lung or liver.

SIGNS FROM THE VOICE AND SPEECH.

372. The morbid changes of the voice and speech depend partly on diseases of the respiratory organs, more especially of the larynx, and partly on those of the brain. On the speech, the organs of the mouth and throat have also great influence.

The voice varies in strength and tone. In judging of the strength it is necessary to take into account the sex, mode of life, and constitution.

The voice becomes stronger in acute and chronic delirium. It becomes weaker even to the degree of aphonia under three different states of things, in consequence of diseases of the larynx, diseases of the brain, and debility of the respiratory muscles. Among the diseases of the larynx may be noticed inflammation, thickening, serous infiltration, ulceration and polypi of the mucous membrane, necrosis and caries of the cartilages, as also pressure on the larynx from tumours in its vicinity, particularly abscesses, wens, cancer, swollen lymphatic glands, aneurisms, &c. In this respect it is always an unfavourable sign.

The voice is very much influenced by the brain; it becomes tremulous and weak in acute cerebral affections; aphonia occurs in apoplexy; if this continue long, new attacks are to be apprehended. Hysterical aphonia does not make the prognosis bad, neither does that which occurs in epilepsy, catalepsy, and in helminthiasis. Debility of the respiratory muscles occasions apho-

nia in violent pulmonary inflammations, in gangrene of the lung, in typhus, diarrhœa, and the cold stage of fever; this kind of weak voice is, with the exception of that in the cold stage of fever, of the most unfavourable prognosis, especially in diseases not seated in the respiratory organs. If the voice again becomes stronger without delirium setting in at the same time, the prognosis is favourable.

373. The tone of the voice may become higher, sibilous, hoarse, and hollow.

A high voice which sometimes becomes penetratingly clear and shrill, is a sign of spasm of the vocal ligaments, which is occasioned either by inflammation and ulceration of the larynx, or derives its origin from the nervous system, as in tetanus, epilepsy, hysteria, hydrophobia, and typhus. It becomes at the same time sibilous and tracheal in angina laryngea, and Millar's asthma, with a barking, croaking character in croup; it becomes nasal on account of polypi of the nose and throat, as also from destruction of the velum palati and hard palate.

Hoarseness of the voice occurs in catarrhs, inflammation, ulceration, and thickening of the mucous membrane of the larynx. The longer the hoarseness continues, so much the worse. Pain in the larynx during the existence of hoarseness is unfavourable. In the acute exanthems and in nervous fevers it may be considered as dangerous. In pulmonary tubercles, syphilis, and lepra, it is a bad sign. A hollow voice occurs in nervous fevers, and in violent inflammations as a phenomenon announcing danger. In inflammations and ulcerations of the larynx, it has also been observed.

374. The speech becomes more rapid, and much hurried in delirium, in irritation of the brain, as for instance from gastric fever, in intermittent fever, before attacks of gout, and finally in mania.

Loss of speech arises either from local defects of the organs of speech, as inflammation, ulceration, hypertrophy, atrophy of the tongue, in consequence of too great length of the frænum, tumours in the lingual region, in angina tonsillaris, hysteric spasm, or through disease of the brain, more especially apoplexy, inflammation, hyperæmia, softening, and cerebral pressure. Where, therefore, no local diseases are the occasion of the loss of speech, and it is accompanied by signs of a cerebral affection, it yields an unfavourable prognosis.

375. Imperfect speech is in like manner either a sign of disease of the organs of speech, and of bad habit, or of irritation, hyperæmia, softening, inflammation of the brain and its membranes, of narcotism, cerebral pressure and tumours of the brain. It precedes apoplexy and delirium. Under the head of imperfect speech may be enumerated laborious utterance (*barylalia*), stuttering (*balbuties*), &c.

Nasal speaking (*paralalia nasalis*), called, when in an extreme degree, *paralalia palatina*, depends on morbid changes in the

guttural and nasal cavities, more especially angina, polypi, destruction of the soft or hard palate, and of the internal parts of the nose.

SIGNS FROM YAWNING.

376. Yawning is a long, deep inspiration, with a wide opening of the mouth, followed by a short, strong expiration. It arises partly when a greater quantity of blood is to be oxidized on account of hyperæmia of the lungs, and partly when the vascular system requires a stimulus. By the first cause it is to be accounted for in congestions of the lungs, in the cold stage of fever, in the acute exanthems, before menstruation, hemorrhoidal discharges, in disturbances of the intestinal canal, before hypochondriacal, epileptic, and arthritic attacks.

It arises from a want of a stimulus of the blood in states of profound debility, as after large wounds, in diarrhœa, and after severe evacuations in general, particularly if, at the same time, the influence of the nervous system on the respiration and the blood is diminished, as in cerebral diseases, typhus, plague, and yellow fever. In the case of yawning after conception and before delivery, both causes seem to come into play.

SIGNS FROM SIGHING.

377. Sighing consists of a long-drawn and deep inspiration and expiration; with the latter, a plaintive tone is commonly heard. It is a sign of hyperæmia of the lungs and brain. This is the cause of it in the cold stage of fever, in melancholy, before paroxysms of hysteria, as well as in functional disturbances of the intestinal canal. It precedes inflammation of the brain and its membranes, delirium, apoplexy, as also inflammation of the lungs.

SIGNS FROM HICCUP.

378. Hiccup is occasioned by a quick expansion of the thorax, with narrowing of the glottis, whereby a peculiar sound is produced. It seems to be a spasm of all the muscles which assist in inspiration. The cause of this lies either in the intestinal canal or in the nervous system, more especially in the brain. It is accordingly found to exist in irritation, in inflammation of the stomach and intestinal canal, in peritonitis, in infarctions, in intermittent fevers, in hemorrhoids and menstruation, in strangulated hernia, and in pregnancy. It proceeds from the nervous system in hysterical and hypochondriacal cases, after large bleedings, and in typhus. In abdominal inflammations, and in strangulated hernia, it presents an unfavourable import.

SIGNS FROM SNEEZING.

379. Sneezing (*sternutatio*) is produced by a violent loud ex-

piration after a deep inspiration, whereby the air is driven out through the nose and mouth. It is occasioned by a stimulus in the nasal cavities. This may be attributable to purely local diseases of the nasal mucous membrane, as in catarrh, inflammation or ulceration of this membrane. But other organs, also, may be diseased at the same time, and the nasal mucous membrane may either participate in the morbid process, or be only sympathetically irritated. In one of these two ways, sneezing takes place in diseases of the brain, particularly in sanguineous congestion, in inflammation of the brain and its membranes, in hysteria, and in typhus; also in diseases of the respiratory organs, especially catarrh, tubercles, and ulceration of the larynx; further, in pain of the face, in rheumatism of that part; it may also take its origin from the intestinal canal in gastric catarrhs and inflammations, worms, hypochondriasis, &c.

Long continued sneezing appertains to hysteria, and precedes its paroxysms. Accompanied by vertigo, and tinnitus aurium, it precedes apoplexy; in inflammatory fevers, it sometimes precedes epistaxis. After apoplectic paroxysms, in obstinate paralysis, and in many chronic diseases, it is to be considered as a favourable sign.

SIGNS FROM LAUGHING.

380. Laughing is an expiration accompanied with a peculiar tone and distortion of the muscles of the face. This spasm of the entire muscles of expiration and of the face always indicates disease of the nervous system, more especially sympathetic affections of the brain. Morbid laughing is found to exist in general in the nervous stage of fever, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, worms, in inflammation of the stomach and diaphragm (in this case, however, only when delirium is present, or is impending). In inflammations, it shows that the brain is involved, and yields on this account an unfavourable prognosis. It precedes and accompanies delirium and spasms.

SIGNS FROM WEEPING.

381. Weeping (*fletus*), together with tears and a sorrowful countenance, is denoted by an interrupted or a very long-drawn expiration. It proceeds from the nervous system; in fevers, it accompanies delirium; in convalescence, it is a sign of extreme debility; it occurs in amentia senilis: in hysteria, or drunkenness, it does not render the prognosis bad, whilst, again, in old persons it may be looked on as a precursor of apoplexy.

VI.

SIGNS FROM THE SKIN.

382. THE state of the cutaneous organ exhibits changes in volume, consistence, contractility, temperature, colour, secretion, as also in sensibility and feeling; it may also be covered with eruptions.

383. The volume of the general integuments depends chiefly on the state of the cellular tissue beneath the skin. The volume is increased by hyperæmia of the cellular tissue and skin, by the deposition of fat, serum, or air, in the subcutaneous cellular tissue. Hyperæmia of the cellular tissue and skin is observed in the first stage of all violent fevers, more especially marked in the acute exanthems. If it cease suddenly without any cause, the prognosis is bad. So long as it lasts, the disease is to be considered as indeterminate. It appears local in inflammations of the skin and cellular tissue.

The deposition of fat is recognised by the uniformity of the increase in volume, the retention of the form of the body, the elasticity of the skin, and the integrity of the health. Unless it be excessive, in which case it is accompanied by sluggishness of all the functions, it is still within the limits of health, but yet it disposes to dropsy and apoplexy. It is a bad sign when the size of the body in diseases does not decrease proportionably.

Increase of volume, through the deposition of serum in the cellular tissue under the skin, is recognised as such by the tension and shining appearance of the skin, and its want of elasticity. Anasarca takes place at times after acute skin diseases, more especially scarlatina, measles, and erysipelas; it is sometimes occasioned by disturbances of the circulation in diseases of the heart, veins, liver, spleen, lungs, in chlorosis, scurvy, and after great loss of blood; sometimes it occurs in consequence of disturbance of the urinary secretion in diseases of the kidneys, or of the intestinal secretions, and at the end of neuralgic affections. When it occurs after skin diseases, the prognosis is not unfavourable.

If it arise from defects in the circulation or secretion, it may be considered as a bad sign, with the exception of that which occurs in chlorosis, or pregnancy, in consequence of pressure on the veins, and where it appears in convalescence after long confinement to bed. In all other cases, it is commonly connected with accumulations of serum in the serous sacs of the thorax and abdomen; its rise and fall affords a certain measure for the increase and decrease of these diseases. If the hydrothorax be the primary disease, the anasarca announces speedy death; in ascites, more especially of an inflammatory character, the prognosis is not so bad.

The effusion of air into the cellular tissue (*emphysema cutaneum*) produces a shapeless increase of volume, without loss of elasticity, and with a tympanitic sound. The causes of emphysema are, (1)

communication of the cellular tissue with the lungs or air passages ; (2) the extreme degree of putrid fever.

384. Decrease of size, if it be occasioned by the first impression of a disease on the entire system, indicates its great severity. It appears to be less dangerous after violent evacuations and hemorrhages. In the course of acute diseases, the proportional decrease of volume is normal, and may be looked on as a favourable sign. In chronic diseases, especially of the lungs, intestinal canal, mesenteric glands, and in ascites, it is a bad sign, especially when it occurs very soon.

385. The consistence of the skin seems increased where it becomes hard and tense, and diminished, on the contrary, when it is doughy and soft. These changes depend not only on the state of the skin, but also on that of the subjacent cellular tissue. Increase of consistence commonly occurs with increase of volume. A tense skin, which, generally speaking, presents at the same time a shining appearance, arises—(1) from hyperæmia. The entire cuticle is tense and hard in all fevers, whether locally so from congestions in certain parts, or from inflammation of the skin itself. Thus the skin of the face is tense and shining in the case of congestion towards the head ; a bad sign, where apoplexy or delirium is to be dreaded, as in nervous fevers ; (2) sometimes it arises from serous infiltration, as in many cases of anasarca, and in induration of the cellular tissue in children ; (3) it is occasioned by the deposition of much fat in the cellular tissue ; (4) by emphysema ; it may be produced locally by tumours of all kinds under the skin.

386. The skin loses consistence in all diseases connected with emaciation, in phthisis, in the cachexiæ, and in fevers before and during the sweating. If the soft skin has also lost its elasticity, it is then said to be pasty. This state occurs in many cases of anasarca, and in acute diseases connected with extreme debility, as in cholera, nervous fevers, and violent inflammations.

387. The skin appears excessively contracted in the cold stage of fever, especially in that of intermittent fever ; (this is the *cutis anserina* ;) and relaxed in all diseases connected with debility and paralysis. The contractility of the skin is abolished in the cholera asphyxia, and in paralytic states of the brain and spinal cord. The abolition of the skin's contractility yields an unfavourable prognosis.

388. The temperature of the skin appears to the feel of the physician to be raised in all acute diseases connected with fever, more especially in inflammations ; it is most raised in scarlet fever, and in the enteritis of young persons (the *calor urens*). A peculiar modification, constituting what is called the *calor mordax*, in nervous and bilious diseases, leaves a pricking sensation on the finger for some time. The *calor mordax* is also distinguished from the *calor urens* by this circumstance, that the former increases by allowing the hand to remain for some time on the skin, whilst the latter on the contrary seems to diminish. The heat is sometimes

confined to particular parts, without the presence of any morbid process in these parts. This is a sign of hectic fever; in this case, the heat manifests itself in the palms of the hands and soles of the feet. Moreover, heat of skin in particular parts indicate inflammation or great irritation of the parts or of a neighbouring organ.

389. Diminished temperature of the skin is to be felt in some measure in the cold stage of fever and before hemorrhages. The greater the cold is, and the longer the cold stage lasts, the more severe will the ensuing disease prove. If this cold state of the skin occur towards the end of acute disease, or in chronic diseases connected with great debility, the prognosis is very bad. This is more especially to be found in cases where the function of hematosiis or the circulation may suffer, or the evacuations are very violent, as in syncope, dropsy, chlorosis, chronic diseases of the abdomen, inflammation or irritation in the intestinal canal, and in diarrhœa; in cholera, apparent death, and frost fever, the cold of the skin attains the highest degree, and is a bad sign if loss of pulse is connected with it. The nose and extremities are soonest affected with cold; cold feet denote the commencement of many, even slight diseases.

Diminution of temperature in certain parts takes place from paralysis of the brain or spinal cord, interrupted circulation in these parts, and from a frozen state of the part in question. A return of warmth in the skin which has been cold is a favourable sign.

390. The colour of the skin depends partly on the state of the skin itself, partly on that of the vascular system and of the blood. It varies according to the race, age, temperament, mode of life, and the action of light and heat.

391. If the colour of the skin remains unchanged in diseases, it is a favourable sign, in as far as it denotes integrity in the state of the blood, and perfect nutrition of the parts not affected. But if other signs of a change in the state of the blood and of a disturbance of all the functions exist, a natural colour of the skin is a bad sign.

392. A sudden change of colour depends on the state of the vascular system, and mediately of the nervous system; it is found to exist—(1) in the varying distribution of the blood in passions and emotions of the mind, at the commencement of fever, in hysteria, and before the occurrence of menstruation; (2) in sudden sinking of the powers of life, when fevers, more especially the acute exanthems, become nervous; when an important organ passes into supuration, or gangrene; or on the occurrence of some internal hemorrhage. In the cases, if at the same collapse take place, it is a bad sign.

Gradual change in the colour of the skin depends mainly on the skin itself, and on the changes in the blood. Chronic diseases may be inferred from this. When the colour of the skin changes in diseases which had hitherto continued local, this is a sign that the entire organism is now involved.

393. The white colour of the skin is observed—(1) when there is a preponderance of serum in the blood after profuse hemorrhages, and in chlorosis; (2) in anæmia of the skin, the internal parts being in a state of congestion, as in the cold stage of fever, in irritation, inflammation, suppuration of internal organs, particularly in cholera, at the commencement of plague, and of the yellow fever, raphania, in paralysis, in the case of apparent death, in syncope, and in profuse secretions. A white colour of the skin in case of great internal heat and considerable debility is dangerous. If, in the acute exanthems, the previously red skin become white, the prognosis is unfavourable. (3) In anasarca and deposition of much fat under the skin, or of tubercles in the skin and the subcutaneous cellular tissue in the *elephantiasis græcorum*. In these states, the skin assumes a peculiar shining appearance. This kind of white colour yields a bad prognosis if it occur in the face under circumstances where dropsy is to be dreaded.

If in convalescence the skin does not gradually recover its healthy colour, there is reason to apprehend that some chronic disease remains behind.

394. Redness of the skin spread generally over the body is observed to occur in febrile states, and more especially as precursors of the exanthems. If it be a clear red, the prognosis is favourable; the dark red colour is unfavourable; it usually occurs in connexion with cerebral affections, with angina gangrænosa, and in internal inflammations. If a general redness be habitual, we must admit a disposition to inflammations and hemorrhages, and in old persons to apoplexy.

Local redness of the skin is a sign of cutaneous inflammation, or of congestions in the affected part of the skin, which are always accompanied with congestions of the subjacent organs. Thus, in congestions of the brain, the skin of the face is red; from this redness we may infer hyperæmia of the brain; it is a sign of the disposition to apoplexy, and precedes and accompanies the delirium of nervous fever. If the redness of the cheeks be circumscribed, there is reason to apprehend pulmonary tubercles. If the redness of a part of the skin continue, this part is either inflamed, or the capillaries are dilated in consequence of repeated congestions.

395. If the red colour of the skin depends on injection of the vascular system, its blue colour, on the contrary, seems to be attributable to dilatation and fulness of the small veins of the skin, and imperfect oxidation of the blood. Disturbances of the circulation and respiration are the causes.

Thus this blue colour of the skin is found to exist in all heart diseases which impede the venous circulation through the lungs, and next in chronic inflammation of the lungs, [in asthma,] in case of the fever of the acute exanthems assuming a nervous character, in cholera, and in the cold stage of intermittent fever. It yields a bad prognosis, especially in the two last-named diseases. If the blue colour is confined to the skin of the face, disturbance of the

respiration through impeded entrance of air is the cause. If this be not quickly removed, the prognosis is bad.

396. The skin becomes of a leaden colour through a change in the composition of the blood in nervous fevers attended with a dissolved state of the blood, as in typhus, for instance, in phlebitis, in yellow fever, and plague, in cases of poisoning (especially in the abdomen); it also occurs in scurvy.

When the leaden hue of the skin presents itself locally, it indicates gangrene, unless it is connected with ecchymosis.

A livid circle around the eyes is a sign of debility; it is found to be temporary after every weakening influence, before menstruation, when this secretion is obstructed; it assumes a continued form in chronic diseases of the abdominal viscera.

397. The black colour of the skin is an aggravated form of the livid colour, and is observed in the extreme degree of scurvy, putrid fever, and typhus. A long continued use of nitrate of silver will also produce a black colouring of the skin. Some cases of black colouring of the greatest part of the skin, never of the entire, have been observed in persons whose health was undermined by old age, fatigue, bad nourishment, anxiety, &c. It may also follow great frights, great mental distress, in which latter cases the menstrual flux is generally stopped, or it may occur in pregnancy. It may occur gradually or suddenly; it may disappear, and return again in paroxysms. It sometimes continues, but mostly disappears under the form of desquamation and sweating.

398. The earthy, lurid colour of the skin is occasioned by its disturbed nutrition, not in consequence of idiopathic skin diseases, but of deep and serious disturbances in the respiratory organs, but more especially of the chylopoietic organs, in what are called cachectic diseases. It is observed in tubercles of the lungs and of the intestinal canal, in chronic diseases of the stomach, liver, pancreas, and spleen, as also in lead colic. When cancer of an organ begins to act on the system, this colour also appears on the skin. In acute diseases, it appears only towards their termination, when the constitution of the blood is very much changed, as, in typhus, plague, yellow fever, and softening of the lungs. It yields in general an unfavourable prognosis, and in chronic diseases announces the approach of consumption or dropsy, and in acute diseases a depraved state of the blood.

399. The yellow colour of the skin, or jaundice, occurs when the liver cannot secrete, nor the bile be excreted. It is accordingly observed in irritation, inflammation, degenerescence, medullary sarcoma of the liver, as in yellow fever, bilious fever, putrid fever, from sanguineous congestion of the liver in consequence of heart diseases, in case of obstruction of the *ductus choledochus* and *hepaticus* through inflammation, gall stones, or in consequence of worms, in consequence of pressure of tumours of the stomach, colon, lesser omentum, swollen lymphatic glands, also in irritation and inflammation of the duodenum. It occurs in a less degree, however, in hypochondriasis and melancholy. The bite of poison-

ous serpents occasionally produces jaundices. If other organs besides the liver and intestinal canal are not at the same time diseased, jaundice is not a dangerous affection. If there be an abatement of the symptoms with the appearance of the jaundice, the jaundice is favourable. If, on the contrary, there was before the jaundice a violent fever, if there be signs of heart or brain disease, or of pulmonary inflammation, the prognosis is unfavourable, except when in intermittent fever jaundice occurs at the commencement of each paroxysm. Jaundice in young persons is more favourable than in aged, because in the latter it is mostly occasioned by organic changes of the liver. If the yellow colour assumes every half-hour another shade, the prognosis is bad. If, simultaneously with the yellow colour of the skin, exanthems or petechiæ become developed, it is an unfavourable sign. If it extend from above downwards, it is more favourable than when it passes from the lower extremities upwards. In new-born children, the deep yellow colour, combined with disease of the stomach and brain, is unfavourable. If the yellowness of skin appear before the sixth day of yellow fever, it is a bad sign.^(a) When the skin repeatedly assumes a yellow colour in chronic diseases, the prognosis is bad.

400. The green and black yellow colour of the skin is only a higher degree of the yellow colour; it arises under the same circumstances as the yellow, and becomes developed from the latter, if its causes are of long duration, and particularly if the spleen is also diseased.

401. Partial colouring of the skin is observed independently of the summer freckles, which are occasioned by the action of the sun on a delicate skin, more especially in liver freckles. The latter are longer than the former, of a saffron yellow colour, generally itchy, and combined frequently with desquamation of the epidermis. They are a sign of disease of the liver or of difficult menstruation; they also appear in pregnancy.

402. The secretion of the skin may be diminished and suppressed, or it is increased, the skin emits a vapour, and sweats, when the insensible perspiration appears in drops. The cutaneous secretion contributes but little to diagnosis, but much more to the establishing of a prognosis.

The skin is observed to be dry in the first stage of all acute diseases, more especially of the acute exanthems, and inflammation of the intestinal canal. If the dryness becomes very great and continues a long time, the prognosis is bad; in such a case, there is reason to dread the transition of the disease into the nervous form, or a fresh inflammation. The skin is found to be dry in all profuse secretions of other organs, as in diarrhœa, diabetes, cholera, phthisis, nervous fever, and dropsy.

403. The increased cutaneous transpiration is observed under two states: (1) as following the diminution of all the secretions, and consequently that of the skin, such diminution being produced

(a) More correctly,—Early yellowness of the skin in yellow fever is a bad sign.

by the first stage of acute diseases. In these cases, the prognosis is favourable, especially if the increase of the transpiration is general, the febrile symptoms become more mild, the pulse soft, less frequent, and full. Under such circumstances, the sweat is critical. If the sweat come after the first cold fit of an acute disease, still intermingled with the shivering, in which case the pulse continues hard and small, it then gives no relief, it is merely symptomatic. (2) It may follow other profuse secretions. If the strength keep up, if the other secretion is diminished, and if the morbid phenomena become improved on its appearance, the sweat is a favourable sign, as after simple diarrhœa, in cholera, diabetes, dropsy, and nervous fever.

If, however, the strength goes on declining with the appearance of the sweat, if other secretions continue, as diarrhœa for instance, and if hectic fever be present, the prognosis is bad.

404. General perspirations are more favourable than local ones, as the latter rarely possess a critical character. Very frequently the local sweat appears on that part of the skin which corresponds with the internal organs affected. It occurs chiefly in diseases of the chest and abdomen, in angina, and in rheumatic and arthritic diseases. In these cases, the partial sweats sometimes give relief. In pulmonary consumption, local sweats on the head and breast are of unfavourable import. Sweats on one side of the body are observed to occur in some persons without any disturbance of health, whilst in other persons they have preceded dropsy. Habitual sweats are for the most part local, they occur very frequently in the feet, hands, parts of generation, fundament, and in the armpits. They are [may be] connected with diseases of the abdomen; their appearance seems to relieve the disease, whilst their cessation is of unfavourable import.

405. With respect to the prognostic import of sweating, it is very important at what period of the disease it occurs; it may be favourable even on the first day in catarrhal diseases, as also in those cases wherein a disease originated in suppression of the cutaneous transpiration; but it is generally of no use, and even injurious, in the first days of acute diseases. Sweats which continue for a long time in convalescence are unfavourable. Critical sweats occur mostly after midnight and towards morning.

406. The quantity of the cutaneous transpiration is very important in a diagnostic and prognostic point of view. Scanty sweating, where one had reason to expect it to be very profuse, is a sign of complication with some internal inflammation; this is more especially the case in the acute exantheams, in rheumatism, and in acute diseases of the intestinal canal. Moderate sweating is usually favourable. Profuse sweats are peculiar to miliary fever, to rheumatic and catarrhal diseases [and in these they are not always salutary]; they occur after spasms, and then they have a favourable import. They seem to depend on active exaltation of function. But if these sweats are connected with debility, and afford no relief,

as in diseases of the brain and spinal cord, in syncope, nervous fevers, in sweating intermittents, in phthisis, and some diseases of the kidneys, they afford an unfavourable prognosis.

Regular sweating presents itself under the same circumstances and with the same import as slight sweating. Transient, frequently returning sweats often precede the nervous change of fever. Profuse sweats are usually at the same time of a constant character.

407. The consistence of sweat should be somewhat viscid, and not entirely watery; in many diseases it becomes more viscid, in others it appears too watery. A viscid sweat is always connected with debility; thus it occurs after profuse hemorrhages, in acute gastric diseases, in syncope, in putrid fever, in typhus, and in phthisis. It yields a bad prognosis only in those cases where the strength, according to the nature of the disease, cannot be re-established. After hemorrhages, in syncope, gastric fevers, and typhus, it accordingly affords no absolute bad prognosis.

A too watery sweat occurs on the one hand in the first stage of rheumatism, and sometimes of the acute exantheams; on the other hand, it is observed to take place in hectic fevers, and in great debility, when gangrene of some internal organ has occurred.

— Clammy and watery local sweats occur a short time before death in many diseases.

408. Warm sweats yield a favourable prognosis. Cold sweats occur (1) in mental affections, as in case of anxiety of mind; it may be occasioned by mere physical influences, or through hysterical and hypochondriacal paroxysms, through great dyspnoea, as also in case of severe pain, as in that of colic; (2) in consequence of the occurrence of great debility in the nervous change of fever, in cholera, hydrophobia, in consequence of the transition of internal inflammations into the state of gangrene, and in syncope. In these cases it is a fatal sign, more especially if it be at the same time partial and clammy.

409. Yellow sweats occur under the same circumstances as the yellow colour of the skin; they are sometimes connected with critical phenomena, but sometimes they appear towards the unfavourable termination of hepatic degenerescences. Bloody sweats are either a vicarious secretion for other sanguineous discharges, such as menstruation, critical hemorrhages, hemorrhoidal bleeding; they are then mostly local, and but slightly dangerous, or they are a consequence of a change in the constitution of the blood, as in typhus, plague, putrid fever, and scurvy. In these diseases, bloody sweats afford a very unfavourable prognosis. Milk-like, blue, and black sweats, have likewise been observed.

410. The odour of the perspiration is in the normal state somewhat sour. This sour smell increases in catarrhal, rheumatic, and arthritic diseases, in child-bed affections, in intermittent fevers, wherein it often resembles that of fresh bread, and in nervous fevers;

a sour smelling perspiration accompanies the miliary eruption. Acetic and lactic acids have been found in these sweats. In the last stage of phthisis, the sweat is sometimes sweet. In diseases of the kidney, and in gout, it contains uric acid. General sweats, emitting a stinking odour, (apparently containing ammonia on some occasions,) are a sign of change in the constitution of the blood, as in nervous fever, putrid fever, and phthisis; probably also those sweats observed in cases of disturbed menstruation, in diseases of the kidneys, and bladder, in which the urinary secretion is disturbed, in gout also, in mania, and in melancholy, depend on this cause. Stinking sweats in febrile states yield a bad prognosis, except where they occur in connexion with favourable signs, and on critical days. In gout they are favourable. Local stinking sweats occur most frequently in the feet; they are connected usually with diseases of the intestinal canal or liver, with hemorrhoids and gout.

In skin diseases, the insensible transpiration and the sweat assume a peculiar odour: thus, in porrigo favosa and scutulata, they take on the smell of cat's urine; in scabies, that of empyreumatic oil; in inveterate psoriasis, and in pityriasis, a mouldy smell; in oriental lepra, a goatish smell. Small-pox smells like herring-brine; syphilis has a sweetish smell.

411. Cutaneous eruptions come under consideration in a semeiological point of view only so far as they throw light on the diagnosis and prognosis of internal states. Exanthematous eruptions which set in with an alleviation of acute or chronic diseases are in general favourable. The miliary eruption presents itself in all diseases where the cutaneous secretions are very severe, the patient keeps himself very warm, bathes frequently (?), and takes heating medicines. It occurs with particular frequency in cases where the strength is sunk, in nervous fever, putrid fever, in typhus, diarrhœa, phthisis, after great losses of blood, in acute exanthems, as small-pox and scarlet fever, as well as in gastric complications of acute affections, and in diseases of the puerperal state, as the milk fever and child-bed fever. Its prognostic import is to be regulated chiefly by the accompanying phenomena. The disappearance of the miliary eruption is a suspicious thing if the other symptoms become worse at the same time.

The furfuraceous eruption, which first appears on the neck, is, according to some, a sign of the transition of gastric fever into the nervous stage. Herpes is in general connected with diseases of the stomach, liver, and respiratory organs. Herpes labialis appears to be critical in diseases of the lungs, in intermittent fever, and sometimes in typhus.

Pemphigus frequently denotes gastric irritation. *Pemphigus gangrenosus*, or *infantilis*, is a sign of great debility, and affords a suspicious prognosis.

Where urticaria occurs after eating crabs, dried fish, &c., the digestive organs are commonly affected. If it occur with each

paroxysm of an intermittent fever, the prognosis is not rendered unfavourable by it.

A roseolar eruption in nervous fevers is a sign of typhus, and oftentimes of favourable influence on the prognosis.

The regular eruption and course of the scarlet and rubeolar eruption has a favourable influence on the prognosis; its repulsion is dangerous. The erythematous eruptions, especially the *erythema nodosum*, unless they are produced by irritants applied to the skin, are consequences of an acute or chronic disease of the intestinal canal.

Erysipelas presents itself as a favourable phenomenon in acute and chronic inflammations of the lungs, of the intestinal canal, and of the liver, in diarrhœa, in catarrhs of the respiratory and digestive mucous membranes, and at the critical period when menstruation ceases. The phlegmonous erysipelas seldom yields a good prognosis; it is sometimes developed in typhus.

Ecthyma is occasionally a critical phenomenon in acute intestinal inflammations; it is more frequently a sign of a cachectic state.

The *porrigo favosa* is a sign of a scrofulous habit.

412. Petechiæ are occasioned by an extravasation of blood into the cellular tissue of the corion. They occur in typhus, putrid fever, nervous fever, in the colliquative stage of tubercular phthisis, in scurvy, in the mercurial disease, in *purpura simplex*, and *hemorrhagica*.

Black petechiæ are a bad sign in fevers, as are also vibices. If the petechiæ run together, if they come and go alternately, and observe no regular course, they are of a suspicious import. The appearance and disappearance of petechiæ derive their signification from the accompanying symptoms; they are sometimes critical.

A copper-red, and a round or a nearly round form, is peculiar in general to syphilitic eruptions of the skin.

Frequent furunculi are a sign of disturbance of the intestinal canal; in debilitated and gouty persons they are of frequent occurrence; they may also occur epidemically. Carbuncles are peculiar to plague, to the worst forms of typhus, and to affections of the spleen, and may also occur idiopathically.

413. Ulcers are frequently connected with internal states, and reflect much light on their diagnosis. Ulcers with a fungous, brown ground, and which bleed readily, with soft edges and an œdematous dark-red circumference, are peculiar to scurvy. Ulcers with callous, uneven edges, and a profuse serous secretion, appertain to arthritis. Uneven, and as it were undermined edges, an uneven ground with a cheese-like mass and considerable depth, are the characters of the scrofulous ulcer.

Hard edges and ground, with fungous excrescences that readily bleed, and a slight ichorous secretion, characterize a cancerous ulcer. The ulcer of scabies has a round form, or one consisting of

several circles running together, a dark-red areola, a dirty ground, and pustules all around. Round ulcers on the lower extremities, with a ground bleeding periodically, and swollen veins along the circumference, are a sign of hemorrhoidal and menstrual disturbances.

With respect to cicatrices, those are particularly characteristic which remain after syphilitic and scrofulous ulcers. In the former case, a hard, deepened cicatrix, generally connected with loss of substance, remains behind. The cicatrix after scrofulous ulcers is uneven, runs in several directions, and is somewhat elevated.

414. The sensibility of the skin may be exalted or diminished in diseases.

It is exalted in persons with a delicate skin, as also in irritation or inflammation of the spinal cord, in hysteria and hypochondriasis. It may be exalted over the entire skin, or only on some one portion of the same. If it be exalted in the skin of the lower half of the body, the cause lies in irritation of the spinal marrow.

The sensibility is diminished in several diseases of the brain and spinal cord, as in apoplexy, in softening of the brain, in mental diseases, after injuries of the head, and in all states where consciousness is lost, as in syncope, in apparent death, and in hysterical, hypochondriacal, and epileptic paroxysms.

415. Disturbances of the common sensation of the skin are the various species of pain, especially tickling, itching, the prickling and pungent sensation.

They are observed to occur (1) in most skin diseases at the orifices of the mucous membranes, and in irritation of these membranes; in the skin of the abdomen, in intestinal inflammations; in gout, in the affected part, before and after the paroxysm; (2) they may proceed from the nervous system, as in hysteria, hypochondriasis, before the fits in epilepsy, in inflammation and irritation of the brain and spinal cord, in the case of worms, more especially the tape worm.

In acute diseases, these sensations indicate the approaching occurrence of an exanthem, and in epilepsy and hysteria an impending paroxysm; if they occur locally at the orifices of the mucous membranes, one may infer the existence of irritation in this membrane; if at the rectum, hemorrhoids or worms may be inferred; if at the nose, we may reckon on the approach of catarrh or epistaxis; and when at the glans penis, or clitoris, stone in the bladder may be suspected.

416. Formication precedes (1) the occurrence of the acute exanthems and of sweat, and may accordingly be accounted for in this way in fevers; (2) it is observed in irritations, inflammations, and organic changes of the brain, spinal marrow, and heart. In this way it occurs in raphania, in the case of worms, in nervous fever, and in tabes dorsalis.

SIGNS FROM INDIVIDUAL PARTS OF THE GENERAL INTEGUMENTS.

THE SKIN OF THE FACE.

417. The skin of the face is of great importance in a semeiological point of view, as well for diseases in general as more particularly for affections of the head and chest. It is favourable when the face becomes changed in accordance with the other signs.

The volume of the face is increased through hyperæmia, cellular hypertrophy, and serous infiltration. In the first case, the colour of the face is red or violet-coloured, in the latter, pale. Hyperæmia is of an active or passive kind. The active hyperæmia, unless it is occasioned by erysipelas of the face, or the acute exanths, is always accompanied by congestion towards the brain; it appears in all the more important febrile states, especially in inflammation of the brain and its membranes, and in inflammation seated in the neck. It precedes critical bleedings from the nose, the eruption of the acute exanths, delirium and apoplexy. The accurate relation of time between the tumescence and detumescence of the face and that of the rest of the body in the acute exanths is very important with respect to prognosis. (a) Passive hyperæmia of the face is a consequence of disturbance of the respiration and circulation; it affords grounds for dreading apoplexy and suffocation. The increased size of the face in scrofula and helminthiasis appears to be occasioned by hypertrophy of the cellular tissue under the skin.

Serous infiltration of the face arises under the same circumstances as general infiltration of the skin. Where it is not a consequence of skin diseases, it yields a very unfavourable prognosis.

418. The size of the face is very much diminished in consequence of all violent acute diseases, if congestions towards the head or disturbance of the circulation be not connected with them; it is more especially so in abdominal inflammations, in the cold stage of fever, in cholera, and in several cases of typhus. Decrease in the size of the face appears as a consequence of emaciation in tubercles, after severe discharges, intense mental exertions, after privations of every species; hence, unless the causes can be removed, it is of an unfavourable import.

419. Increased size of the top of the nose is observed in chronic diseases of the abdomen, as in infarctions, in hemorrhoids, in dis-

(a) Dropsical effusion, or a simple morbid puffiness, is not an uncommon sign after scarlatina: it is not of evil import, but should always induce vigilance on the part of the physician; especially in his watching the condition of the heart and kidneys, the morbid state of one or other of which organs has caused the appearance in question—effusion in the common cellular tissue.

turbed menstruation, in hepatic diseases, in drunkards, in scrofula, also in acne rosacea; it is a sign of great obstinancy of disease.

Diminished size of the nose, wherein it appears pointed, takes place in extreme degrees of emaciation; this, therefore, as well as a pointing of the chin, is of unfavourable import. Sunk temples are the first sign of wasting, as for instance in consumption and acute diseases.

The eyelids become very soon œdematous in dropsy; they are also very frequently the seat of abscesses. The size of the lips becomes increased chiefly through hypertrophy and degenerescence of their cellular tissue in scrofula. Diminished size of the lips indicates an extreme degree of wasting in hectic fevers, after great losses of blood, and the other fluids of the body, or serous collapse of the strength in nervous fevers and in cerebral diseases, where it precedes delirium.

A swelling behind the ears, which passes rapidly into the state of suppuration, is of critical import in the acute exantheams. A swelling before the ear is a sign of swelling of the cellular tissue over the parotid, or of the gland itself. In typhus and plague they have a twofold prognostic value. When it occurs idiopathically there is reason to apprehend metastasis to the brain or testicles. Flaccid ears are a very unfavourable sign in nervous fevers.

420. The various colours of the epidermis are most developed in the face; this part is also the best measure for those cutaneous colourings peculiar to the upper half of the body. The skin of the face becomes a clear red in erysipelas and the acute exantheams, as well as in all fevers, where there is a determination of blood to the brain, and especially in inflammation of the brain and its membranes, of the neck and respiratory organs, and in softening of the brain. Redness of the face precedes epistaxis, the eruption of the acute exantheams, apoplexy, and delirium. The face becomes of a dark-red or violet colour through disturbance of the respiration and circulation.

Paleness of face presents itself in acute diseases on the first impression of the disease on the entire system, as, for instance, at the commencement of fever, in consequence of the action of miasms, after profuse evacuations, during the transition from a more favourable to a worse form of disease, as in gangrene, suppuration, and paralysis. In chronic diseases, it depends on chlorosis, dropsy, scrofula, and lingering diseases of the intestinal canal.

Frequent alternation of paleness and redness of the face characterizes inflammatory hydrocephalus.

In the extreme degrees of pale face occurs the dirty and earthy colour; one may infer from these the existence of constitutional disease of long standing and great obstinacy, more especially scrofula and tubercles of the lungs or intestinal canal, syphilis, gout, scurvy, purpura, degenerescences of the liver and spleen. The face acquires a yellowish tint in gastric and bilious diseases.

421. Congestive redness appears first, and in the most striking

form, on the cheeks and on the ears. The violet colour of the skin, as well as the pale colour, are seen first and chiefly on the lips in bronchitis.

The clear circumscribed redness of the cheeks is a sign of a disposition to phthisis, or of its actual existence; in inflammation of the lungs it is darker and spotted; in scurvy it is formed by a fine venous network. The violet, dirty pale, lead-coloured rings around the eyes precede the extension of these colours over the entire face, and denote the lower grade of those morbid states indicated by the dirty pale and earthy face.

The copper-red colour of the nose is connected with morbid states of the abdomen, more especially with chronic diseases of the liver, with chronic irritations and inflammations of the intestinal mucous membrane, and with hemorrhoids. It accompanies acne rosacea. A pale nose in fevers and in consumptions is an unfavourable sign, as also a blue nose in cholera, typhus, and ague. In moderate ague, however, in spasms, and in scurvy, it may be bluish without having an unfavourable import.

The leaden colour in the fold between the nose and cheeks is a sign of disturbed respiration and circulation from causes of long standing, as in hydrops pericardii and hydrothorax, in pleuritis, from organic changes of the heart, in pulmonary tubercles and in hepatization of the lungs.

422. The temperature of the skin on the face has, beside the indications which appertain to the entire skin, some of a peculiar character. Coldness of the face is observed to be a dangerous sign in inflammatory diseases, more especially in inflammations in the chest, or abdomen, where the rest of the body is warm. The difference between the temperature of certain parts of the face is still more unfavourable, more especially heat of the forehead and coldness of the cheeks, as is observed in hydrocephalus and Asiatic cholera. The forehead becomes cold and pale after severe losses of blood, in fainting, in the cold stage of intermittent fever, and before spasms. The nose becomes cold first. Temporary heat and redness are observed on both or only on one cheek in hysteria, in the climacteric years, and in consumption. Heat and redness of one cheek, whilst the other is cold and pale, gives reason to infer the existence of a nervous fever.

423. The secretion of the lips has a similar diagnostic and prognostic import to that of the tongue and gums. They become dry in all fevers and in spasmodic paroxysms. A mucous white coating is a sign of irritation or inflammation of the intestinal canal; accordingly, this coating is found in mucous obstruction, in gastric intermittent fever, in mucous fever, and before the gouty paroxysm. A dry brown coating of the lips is a sign of colliquation in consequence of a typhous affection; it is accordingly observed in typhus, in putrid fever, in acute exantheas, and inflammations which have become nervous.

Of the eruptions, mentagra belongs exclusively to the chin;

herpes in consequence of gastric and intermittent fever to the lips and the parts around the nose ; the forehead is more particularly the seat of the syphilitic eruption ; the region behind the ear that of porrigo. The different kinds of acne occur frequently, on the face more especially.

SIGNS FROM THE GENERAL INTEGUMENTS OF THE NECK.

424. The tegument of the neck appears swollen, partly through an accumulation of blood, as in serous obstructions of the circulation, in consequence of diseases of the heart, lungs, and larynx ; and in severe forms of angina [in which it is sometimes singularly rapid] : in the latter case, the prognosis is unfavourable. This swelling occurs, occasionally, in consequence of emphysema, which presents itself most frequently in the neck, sometimes in enlargement of the organs of the neck, as from wen, accumulation of fat, fungous tumours, swelling of the lymphatic glands, from abscesses, hernia trachealis, pharyngocele, and aneurism of the carotid. If the size of the neck decreases in inflammations of the organs of the neck, the prognosis is bad.

Rapid emaciation of the neck is, in chronic diseases, an unfavourable sign, for the disease is already far advanced.

Respecting the signs from the abdominal and thoracic integuments, see the *Signs from the Respiratory Organs and the Digestive System*.

SIGNS FROM THE GENERAL INTEGUMENTS OF THE EXTREMITIES.

425. Increased size of the general integuments of the extremities is occasioned by fat, serous infiltration, and emphysema ; on the lower extremities also by a varicose state of the veins, and elephantiasis. Œdema of the lower extremities indicates more especially disturbance in the return of blood to the heart, and is therefore most frequently met in diseases of the liver, heart, and spleen ; and next in all cases where tumours in the abdomen disturb the circulation ; and lastly, in all dropsies of the abdomen. In acute diseases, œdema is observed in the feet, after long lying, without the prognosis being thereby rendered unfavourable ; in diseases of the heart, in hydrothorax, and in consumption, it is a sign speedily fatal. A swelling of the thigh alone as far as the inguinal region, with pain and a tolerably firm consistence, is a sign of *phlegmasia alba dolens*.

Serous infiltration of the upper extremities is connected more with diseases of the heart and lungs than with those of the abdomen ; it more particularly accompanies œdema of the lungs, hydrothorax, extensive hepatization, and tubercles of the lungs ; also hydropericardium, pericarditis, narrowing or widening of the orifices and cavities of the heart, as also aneurism of the thoracic aorta. Swelling of the extremities, with redness of the skin, de-

notes erysipelas, pseudo-erysipelas, inflammation of the veins and arteries ; on the fingers, panaritium.

The ends of the fingers become knobby in the blue disease, and in scurvy. Wasting of the extremities bears the import stated under the head of atrophy of the muscles.

426. Blue or violet colouring of the extremities, more especially of the points of the fingers, denotes, when it is not produced by the blue disease or scurvy, disturbance of the circulation produced by the cold stage of fever, and cholera ; it then indicates a violent disease.

Coldness of the extremities in nervous fevers, in abdominal inflammations, and at the termination of chronic diseases, is a bad sign ; on the contrary, in the cold stage of fever, and in spasm, it has not this unfavourable import.

Of the cutaneous eruptions, those which principally attack the extremities are eczema, lepra, lichen, and psoriasis ; the latter ordinarily confines itself to the side of the limbs corresponding to the extensors.

SIGNS FROM THE NAILS.

427. The nails suffer, in general, morbid changes in the same cases as the other parts appertaining to the horny structure. These changes are caused partly by morbid processes, which act chiefly on the skin and hairs, as lepra, elephantiasis, psoriasis, plica polonica, or by diseases, such as syphilis or arthritis, which involve the same parts sympathetically in their advanced stage ; again, there are morbid states of the blood, as in the blue disease, many forms of phthisis and chlorosis, which occasion changes of the nails.

They become thickened in all diseases which attack the horny structure ; at the same time, they either grow out in a straight direction, as in gout and syphilis, or they become curved and claw-like, as in plica, lepra, psoriasis, and elephantiasis. They become not thickened, but merely broad and strongly curved, in the blue disease and consumption, and under the root of the nail there is found a serous or gelatinous exudation. In these cases, as also in ague and cholera, their colour becomes blue ; in chlorosis and dropsy, white. Softening of the nails is peculiar to chlorosis. This may also be occasioned by syphilitic inflammation. Swelling of the matrix of the nails occurs through inflammation, which may be occasioned by syphilis, gout, lepra, or plica polonica.

Falling off of the nails occurs in consequence of these inflammations, also in elephantiasis, after scarlet and nervous fevers ; they become scaly in lepra, plica, and in females who do not menstruate regularly.

SIGNS FROM THE HAIR.

428. The hair becomes morbidly changed, partly through general

defects of nutrition, partly through local inflammation of the hairy skin and of the bulbs of the hairs, and lastly in consequence of plica.

If the hair turn grey before the ordinary time, it is an abnormal phenomenon. It is often very rapidly produced by the depressing passions, also after lingering difficult diseases, and after excesses; it is a common occurrence in many families.

The falling of the hair in consequence of disturbances of nutrition is usually general, or at least extended over a great part of the hair, as in advanced life, after severe diseases, such as typhus, after acute exanthems, in phthisis, elephantiasis, the mercurial disease, constitutional syphilis, after excessive indulgence in venery, great mental exertion, depressing passions, violent and long continued head-aches, and in case of disturbed menstruation. Like premature greyness, it is hereditary in many families. After nervous fevers, the hair commonly grows again.

The falling of the hair of the head in different spots is mostly a consequence of the various species of porrigo, of syphilis, and of the mercurial disease; in the hair of the beard it occurs from sycosis menti; castration, in like manner, produces the falling of the beard. The eyelashes and eyebrows fall off in consequence of herpetic, variolous, scrofulous, and syphilitic ulceration. A deficiency or absence of hair on the genitals after puberty indicates retarded development.

An excessive growth of hair is observed in phthisis, and in men who have grown up without covering. Development of hair in places where it does not otherwise grow is observed on the chin and upper lip of females whose menstruation is irregular, and who possess a masculine habit of body. An abnormal direction of the hair takes place in inversion of the cilia.^(a) Dryness of the hairs and splitting of their extremities precedes their falling off. The opposite state, namely, swelling of the ends of the hairs, with the separation of a viscid fluid, is a sign of plica.

The hair presents a want of lustre in chronic and acute diseases which are taking on an unfavourable termination, as typhus, dropsy, and phthisis [and in chronic dyspepsia and other derangements of the nutritive system].

VII.

SIGNS FROM THE URINARY ORGANS.

SIGNS FROM THE URINARY EXCRETION.

429. THE morbid changes of the urinary excretion are referrible partly to local diseases of the organs to which this function is as-

(a) An erection of the hair of the eyebrows, or its not lying in its customary horizontal direction, indicates cerebral excitement, and sometimes precedes delirium.

signed, and partly to diseases of the brain and spinal cord. The excretion of urine may become difficult and cease; it may be withdrawn from the will; it may become painful; or, lastly, the urinary stream becomes changed.

430. With respect to the difficulty of voiding the urine, three grades are distinguished—viz., dysuria, where a great effort must be made in order to empty the bladder; strangury, wherein a powerful pressure is necessary in order to force out the urine by drops; and ischuria, wherein no urine can be passed.

The two first species, dysuria and strangury, are occasioned either through diseases of the bladder or urethra, or the fluid to be excreted puts obstacles in the way.

Weakness of the bladder, excessive sensibility, catarrh, inflammation and ulceration of the same, spasm, more especially at the neck of the bladder, fungous growths, polypi of the vesical mucous membrane, are frequently the causes of difficult urinary excretion. If it is caused by pregnancy, prolapsus of the uterus, rectum, or hernia of the bladder, it ceases by change of position. If it is occasioned by stone in the bladder, it ceases in the supine position; in case of hypertrophy of the middle part of the prostate, in case of polypi and fungus at the neck of the bladder, by bending forward at a right angle. With respect to the urethra, dysuria occurs in irritation, inflammation, thickening, and ulceration of the mucous membrane, through swelling of the prostate, cicatrices, varicose state of the urethra, and compression of this tube by various tumours. The secretion itself is sometimes the occasion of it, in the case of stone, by the admixture of sand, pus, blood, mucus, and lastly by the irritating quality of the urine itself. Dysuria is sometimes occasioned by a critical catarrhus vesicæ in mucous fevers, typhus, and bronchial catarrhs.

Perfect ischuria is divided, according to the seat of its cause, into the ischuria renalis, ureterica, vesicalis, and urethralis; the two former are included under the spurious, the two latter under the true.

Ischuria renalis (wherein no urine is secreted) is recognised by emptiness of the bladder, the absence of any swelling in the region of the ureters, and the accompanying signs of an affection of the kidneys. It appears either in idiopathic affections of the kidney, as inflammation, suppuration, degenerescence of both kidneys, and a dilatation of their veins; or it is of sympathetic origin, as at the commencement of inflammatory fever, in affections of the brain and spinal marrow; in this case, it frequently precedes apoplexy and serous effusions.

From this, which is properly *ischuria renalis*, we must distinguish that form which occurs in consequence of obstructions to the discharge of urine in the ureters, and from obstructions in the pelvis of the kidneys, without the urinary secretion being disturbed. This species is occasioned by inflammation, abscesses, and scirrhus, or through stone in the kidney, hydatids, mucus, and clots of blood.

These states may exist simultaneously in both kidneys, or only in one, and the other is sympathetically irritated, or its ureter is closed.

The *ischuria ureterica* is recognised by the emptiness of the bladder, the absence of signs of a kidney affection, and the swelling of the ureters which is sometimes to be felt through the abdominal integuments. Spasm, inflammation, and suppuration of the ureters may be the cause; they may be compressed by morbid growths, or tumours of the surrounding organs; also, their opening into the bladder may be closed up in consequence of thickening of the parietes of that viscus.

Ischuria vesicalis and *urethralis* may be occasioned either by similar local causes, as strangury, or by spasm, or through paralysis proceeding from the brain and spinal cord, as well in idiopathic diseases of these organs, more especially hydrocephalus, injuries of the cranium, pressure from extravasated blood, as in hysteria and typhus. Lastly, pressure on the nerves leading to the bladder in like manner produces *ischuria vesicalis*. In typhus, and in diseases of the brain and spinal cord, *ischuria* is of unfavourable import.

431. Inability to retain the urine (*incontinentia urinæ, enuresis*) presents various grades; either the patient may retain small quantities, or the urine is constantly passing off. This state may be occasioned through ulceration at the neck of the bladder, as well as in consequence of a foreign body in it, which keeps it open, without entirely obstructing it. Most frequently, however, it is a sign of paralysis of the neck of the bladder through general debility, as in aged persons, in consequence of previous *ischuria*, affections of the brain and spinal cord, and in fevers. In the latter cases, the prognosis is bad. In the lesser grade of this affection, where the patient is obliged frequently to void urine, the cause, unless the urine be secreted in excess, must be irritation of the bladder through acrid urine, catarrhus vesicæ, inflammation of the bladder, kidneys, urethra, and the neighbouring organs; or the bladder is affected with spasm, as in hysteria and hypochondriasis; or lastly, in consequence of smallness of the bladder. The involuntary passing of urine in case of loss of consciousness in epileptic and hysterical attacks, in the profound sleep of children, in delirium and coma, is to be distinguished from this. It only renders the prognosis bad when it is combined with coma and delirium.

432. Pain in passing the urine is combined with dysuria or strangury, and is a sign that these are occasioned by irritation, inflammation, or by ulceration of the bladder or urethra. Sometimes, however, the pain depends on an inflammation of neighbouring organs, as of the uterus, vagina, and peritoneum.

A change in the stream of urine, where it is curved, cork-screw-like, thin, cleft, &c., is a sign of stricture of the urethra.

SIGNS FROM THE EXAMINATION OF THE URINARY ORGANS.

433. The increased size of the kidneys may be ascertained,

though imperfectly, by percussion, as also by the feel, when the region between the lowest ribs and the crista ossis ilium is pressed forwards, the thumb being placed anteriorly. The sensibility of the renal region is much more important in this process; if it give rise to pain, inflammation or ulceration of the kidneys is to be suspected, or stones in the kidneys exist. The ureter, when it is swollen in ischuria ureterica, may be felt as a thick string in the inguinal region.

A dull sound in the region over the pubis is a sign of a full bladder. Pain in this region is a sign of over-filling, of irritation, inflammation, of ulceration of the bladder, and of stones in this organ. The presence of strictures, of enlargement of the prostate, of stones in the bladder or urethra, may be ascertained with the catheter and bougies. Swelling of the prostate is best detected by examination through the rectum.

SIGNS FROM THE URINE.

434. The urinary secretion, with respect to quantity, is very closely connected with the state of the nervous and vascular system, and in other respects with the nutritive system; the chemical composition of the urine more especially depends on the latter. Besides the phenomena which chemical re-agents produce in it, the different composition is manifested by changes of colour, consistence, smell, taste, and sediment.

435. The quantity of the urine, even within the limits of health, evinces considerable varieties, according to the age, time of day, the quantity and kind of drink taken, and the state of the other secretions. In diseases, the quantity of the urine is changed partly through idiopathic affections of the kidneys, partly through general changes of the vital process, and the increase of serous secretions in other organs.

The quantity of the urine is increased in case of suppression of the cutaneous and pulmonary transpiration, in the cold stage of intermittent fever, in hysterical and hypochondriacal paroxysms; it is most remarkably so in diabetes. In apoplexy, an increased secretion of urine, in case it is not combined with general debility, should be deemed favourable. In dropsies, if the strength hold up and the effused serum diminishes, it yields a good prognosis. In typhus, the escape of a great quantity of colourless urine is bad.

Diminished quantity of urine occurs in all cases enumerated under the head of *ischuria renalis* and *ureterica*, as also when there is an increase of the cutaneous and pulmonary transpiration, in profuse serous diarrhœa, as, for instance, in the Asiatic cholera, in dropsies, in pregnancy, in active hemorrhages, in the inflammatory stage of fever, and in convulsions. Scanty urine after acute exanthems, and inflammatory chest affections, is a forerunner of anasarca and hydrothorax. In inflammations, the suppression of

the urinary secretion is a sign of great violence. In typhus, the too small quantity is equally unfavourable.

436. The chemical composition of the urine varies very much according to age, sex, diet, state of mind, &c., in the healthy state. In diseases, the normal constituents sometimes exhibit deviations in the quantity, whilst on other occasions new substances enter into it. Through these, the colour, consistence, smell, and taste of the urine, its sediment and its habitude to chemical re-agents, undergo manifold changes.

437. The urine is colourless, in small quantity, and of solid constituents, in diabetes insipidus, dropsy, and in every increase of the urinary secretion without critical import, as in the cold stage of fever, hysterical and hypochondriacal paroxysms, in hydrophobia, and in violent inflammations, especially of the brain. In inflammations, an unfavourable import is ascribed to it.

The *white* urine derives its colour from the admixture of mucus, lymph, and pus. It is accordingly found to exist in ulceration of the kidneys and bladder, in *catarrhus vesicæ*, and in stone. Mostly, however, the white colour of the urine is connected with a general solution of the solid parts, a process which extends over most of the secreting organs, whereby mucus is secreted in abnormally great quantity, as in mucous fever, many cases of child-bed fever, in recent delivery, gastric catarrhs, hemorrhoidal states, scrofula, worms, and in consequence of the influence of mercury. In arthritis, also, the urine becomes sometimes white. The same thing has been observed in croup and hydrocephalus.

The dark-red urine is observed in inflammations, ulcerations, hemorrhages of the bladder and kidneys, and in case of stones in these organs; as also in typhus, putrid fever, scurvy, in hectic fevers, and in very severe inflammations. It partly acquires this colour through admixture with blood. It should be always considered a suspicious sign.

The yellow-red urine (*urina flammea*) is at the same time scanty and indicates the occurrence of fever in inflammations and in rheumatism. Where it continues long, it is a sign that the disease will not soon terminate. In chronic diseases, one recognises by them the inflammatory complication, or the commencement of hectic fever. In intermittent fever, it accompanies the sweating stage.

The yellow urine occurs in diseases of the liver, in diabetes mellitus, in gastric, intermittent, rheumatic, and hectic fevers.

The urine becomes green in diseases of the liver, more particularly in inflammation and the several species of degenerescence of this organ, in obstruction of the biliary ducts, and in bilious fever. (It contains the constituents of bile.)

The brown and black urine appears in most cases to be occasioned by the admixture of blood; it is observed in inflammations and suppurations, the formation of stones in the urinary organs, after the suppression of menstruation and hemorrhoids, in *melæna*,

melancholy, hysteria, degenerescence of the liver, and spleen; in many of these cases, as in melancholy, in long continued obstructions in the abdomen, it is sometimes favourable. On the contrary, in typhus and in yellow fever it presents the most unfavourable import.

438. Deviations in the consistence of the urine are a further sign of its changed composition. It becomes too watery under the same circumstances wherein it becomes colourless, and also in the stage of increase of acute diseases. It is then at the same time clear. A thick turbid urine, where it is not occasioned by local diseases of the urinary organs, as catarrh and suppuration, is a sign of crisis, or of an effort at it. This quality is observed in typhus and putrid fever, in intermittent fevers, in rheumatic, catarrhal, and gastric fevers, inflammatory dropsy, and small-pox. In tuberculous diseases, it is a sign of colliquation. To this also appertains the *urina jumentosa*, which appears in typhus, in rheumatic and arthritic diseases, as also after irregularities in diet, as a whitish turbid urine with similarly coloured sediment.

The varieties in the specific gravity correspond exactly with those in the consistence; these variations may be from 1,005 to 1,052.

Sudden changes in consistence and colour indicate tediousness in chronic diseases, and considerable danger in those of an acute form.

439. The specific odour of the urine is wanting in the case of watery urine and during violent attacks of gout. It becomes acid, when acids are contained in the urine in excessive quantity, the benzoic and lactic acids in children, and the uric acid in adults. This always denotes irregularity in the vegetative process; in children, it is a sign of imperfect digestion, of rickets, and of scrofula; in adults, the acid smell presents itself in lithiasis, both before and after the gouty paroxysms.

The urine has an ammoniacal odour in many cases of putrid fever and typhus, in indigestion, and after injuries of the spinal cord. It acquires a foul smell in consequence of the admixture of putrid mucus, pus, and ichor, in ulceration of the bladder, kidneys, prostate, in chronic catarrhus vesicæ, in cancer of the urinary organs; it is also observed in putrid fever and scurvy, in pernicious intermittents, in scarlatina maligna; in these cases it is a very bad sign.

The urine has a sweetish odour in diabetes mellitus. In some nervous diseases, the urine acquires completely the odour of the food that has been taken. Certain substances, however, such as turpentine, asparagus, &c., modify the odour of the urine even in the normal state.

With respect to varieties of taste, the saccharine taste has attained semeiological value in the case of diabetes mellitus.

The urine acquires an elevated temperature in irritated states of the bladder. We must not, however, depend here on the feel-

ings of the patient, who finds the urine hot in all inflammations and ulcerations of the bladder and urethra. A cold urine, with the exception of that occurring in hysteria, is a sign of depression of the strength.

440. Chemical re-agents deserve a more frequent application to the urine in diseases than they have hitherto had. In the normal state, the urine is acid; when it begins to putrify, alkaline. It sometimes, also, has an alkaline reaction after being voided; this takes place after the use of vegetables and of alkaline substances; it is especially observed in gout and lithiasis. When albuminous flocculi are thrown down on the application of heat or of nitric acid, one may infer [although the sign is not invariable] that degeneration of the kidneys, known by the name of Bright's disease, exists.

If a coagulum form on the application of heat, the urine contains fibrin, arising no doubt from the admixture of blood. If nitric or hydrochloric acid produce a greenish or brown precipitate, the existence of liver disease may be inferred. Urine which by long standing throws down a fine red sediment, contains an excess of uric acid; it denotes abdominal disturbances, arthritis, and lithiasis.

The sugar which remains behind on the evaporation of urine characterizes diabetes mellitus.

441. The quality of the urine on long standing affords important signs. The clouded appearances in urine (*corona urinæ*, *nubecula*) are in fevers a sign of crudity; when they approach the bottom, it is more favourable; in chronic diseases combined with emaciation, this is a sign of colliquation. These clouds in the latter case consist sometimes of fat in the form of drops.

The white sediment consists mostly of mucus and pus; it occurs in suppurations of the urinary organs, in gastric, catarrhal, and rheumatic fevers, in inflammatory dropsy, in intermittent fevers, in what are called obstructions, in hemorrhoids, in hypochondriasis, and in consumption. If the sediment sink immediately after voiding the urine, it is pus. There is semen sometimes mixed with the urine; it is longer in sinking than pus. The sediment in long continued gastric disturbances is chalk-like, as also in scrofula, enlargement of the mesenteric glands, and in advanced age; it is sandy (urate of soda and lime) in lithiasis and gout.

A whitish-grey sediment possesses critical import in most fevers, more especially in inflammatory, catarrhal, gastric, and intermittent fevers, in typhus, and in bilious fevers. Its critical import may be relied on so much the more if it appear at the time of the crisis, if the clouded appearances have preceded it, and it continue to appear for a considerable time.

The precipitate is of an orange-yellow and brown colour in all diseases where the liver or duodenum is affected. The brick-red sediment (*sedimentum lateritium*) consists chiefly of uric acid, without doubt in combination with the colouring matter of the urine; it is peculiar to intermittent fevers, catarrhal and rheumatic

diseases ; in the acute form of these affections it is of critical import ; but in the chronic form, and in gout, it is not so. Blue sediments have also been observed. Dark and dark brown sediments are mostly occasioned by the admixture of blood, in melæna, melancholy, and in many cases of hemoptysis. They indicate here long duration and serious disturbance of the portal system. In typhus they are of an unfavourable import. Urinary incrustations have been frequently observed without any disease in men of sedentary habits, who live chiefly on animal food.

The last change which the urine undergoes by long standing is its putridity. If this occur very speedily, it is a sign of ulceration of the bladder or kidneys, of the opening of an abscess into these organs, or of phthisis, putrid fever, and typhus. It presents a very unfavourable prognosis.

442. Among the foreign substances which present themselves in the urine, we may consider particularly pus, mucus, blood, pseudo-membranes, tuberculous masses, and stony concretions.

Pus in the urine may be recognised by its sinking in this fluid, by its smell, and dirty-yellow colour. It comes with and without urine, indicates ulceration of the kidneys, bladder, prostate, urethra, an abscess which empties itself into these organs, or if it only becomes perceptible with the urine it denotes phthisis.

Blood comes partly through a rupture of the bloodvessels, and partly through exudation into the urine. It may be mixed with it in the kidneys, bladder, at the neck of the bladder, and in the urethra. If it be intimately mixed with the urine, if the urinary secretion itself be changed, and pains are felt in the lumbar region, it proceeds from the kidneys. If, on the contrary, it is coagulated, if griping in the abdomen, great distress, a shivering sensation, spasms, fainting, &c., have preceded it, it comes from the bladder. If it pass off alone, or precedes the urine, without the system participating to any great extent, it comes from the urethra. The causes of bleeding from the urinary organs are irritation of them; as after the use of cantharides, spirit of turpentine, inflammation and ulceration of the parts, hemorrhoids, cancer, fungus hematicus, polypi of the bladder, stone in the ureters ; the cause may also be in the state of the blood, as the case of bloody urine in scurvy, in the morbus maculosus, in typhus, in the confluent small-pox, and in putrid fever. Here it is mostly of unfavourable import. It is sometimes vicarious to hemorrhoids and menstruation. In the case of females, however, it is necessary to distinguish the menstrual blood which falls from the vagina into the chamber-pot.

Mucus, if it pass off without urine, is secreted by the urethra, as in gonorrhœa ; if it pass off with the urine, of a viscid, glass-like appearance, or forming turbid clouds, and often of a scaly appearance, it is a sign of catarrhus vesicæ, of irritation of the bladder by stone, as also of imperfect digestion, chronic disturbances of the portal system, and finally of mucous fever and phthisis. Those

mucous lumps which come from the vagina are to be distinguished from this.

Pseudo-membranes indicate inflammation of the urinary organs. Prostatic liquor and semen may also be combined in the urine.^(a) The escape of gases and of fæces is a sign of a fistulous opening between the intestines and bladder. Tuberculous matter in the urine is a bad sign. Stones and sand are a sign of lithiasis. Worms, also, have been seen in the urine.

VIII.

SIGNS FROM THE DIGESTIVE SYSTEM.

SIGNS FROM THE ABDOMINAL INTEGUMENTS.

443. THE changes which may be observed in the abdominal integuments are referrible to the size, form, hardness and softness, and the sound elicited by percussion.

The size of the abdomen is increased by effusion of serum into the abdominal cavity, or into the cellular tissue of the abdominal integuments, by an accumulation of gases, or of fat, by general and uniform enlargement of the organs inclosed in the abdominal cavity, or degenerescence of separate organs, more especially of the liver, spleen, uterus, ovaries, and from morbid growths which are developed in the abdomen. These cases may be distinguished from each other by the form, the consistence, and the sound elicited by percussion.

Diminished size of the abdomen is a sign of emptiness of the intestinal canal, and of diminution of the abdominal organs, or of spasm. It arises from the first cause in all states which give occasion to long continued diarrhœa, or which cause a mechanical hindrance of the reception and propulsion of the food, as strictures of the œsophagus, scirrhus of the cardiac orifice or pylorus, degenerescences and morbid growths, which narrow and close up the colon, more especially its extremity. In all these diseases it is a bad sign. A sinking in of the abdomen arises from spasm, chiefly in lead colic and in tetanus. This species is distinguished from the former by the hardness and rigidity of the abdominal muscles. The retraction of the abdomen distinguishes the lead colic from enteritis. It occurs in a minor degree in great ruptures which involve a considerable part of the abdominal organs.

444. The form of the abdomen is very important with respect to diagnosis.

^(a) Their excretion from the urethra after the evacuation of the bowels is not uncommon, especially if constipation exists.

Fulness of the hypochondria, if it occur far upwards, and if the lowermost ribs are bent inwards, indicates a tumour in the thorax, more especially a pleuritic effusion, fungus of the pleura, &c.; if the fulness is confined to the lowermost ribs, so that it increases downwards, the liver or spleen is enlarged. (*a*)

The sinking in of the epigastric region is a sign of degenerescence of the lesser omentum, of scirrhus of the pylorus and of the surrounding parts.

A fulness under the epigastrium is occasioned by enlargement at the transverse colon, more particularly through fæces. If the navel form the highest point in the fulness, it depends, unless pregnancy or tumours in the abdominal integuments be the cause, on inflammation of the peritoneum, on irritation and inflammation of the small intestines, or on tumefaction of the mesenteric glands. In children, this form is very common, especially in those of a scrofulous habit; an inconsiderable disturbance of the intestinal functions produces it in them, because their pelvis is very small, and the liver is large, so that in children one cannot immediately infer from it mesenteric scrofula. This fulness of the abdomen is an important means of distinguishing diseases of the intestinal canal from those of the brain in children.

If there be prominence of the abdomen in its lower part, one may infer from it pregnancy, relaxation of the abdominal integuments, scrofula, ascites, hypochondriasis, disease of the uterus or ovaries. Lastly, local prominences may form in consequence of tumours in the abdominal integuments and from ruptures.

445. Hardness of the abdomen may be distinguished, according to the feel, into that produced by spasm of the abdominal muscles, and that which depends on the state of the abdominal viscera. It is produced by spasm in lead colic, in tetanus, in hysterical and epileptic spasms, and in the cold stage of fever. It proceeds from the organs inclosed in the cavity of the abdomen in hyperæmia of the abdomen, in irritation and inflammation of the intestinal mucous membrane, in peritonitis, and in worms in the intestines. This hardness is particularly marked in children in slight gastric disturbances.

If the hardness is confined to particular parts of the abdominal surface, it indicates hypertrophy, degenerescence, and infarction of the corresponding organs with their respective secretions. Hardness in the right hypochondrium is a sign of enlargement of the liver; if the surface be knobby, there is reason to suspect morbid growths in this organ. It may also proceed from the right kidney, the colon, or the duodenum. Hardness in the left hypochondrium is a sign of enlargement of the spleen, of the left kidney, and of the colon.

(*a*) After febrile attacks there is sometimes a morbid tumefaction of the hypochondria, the cause of which is not known. It does not depend on enlargement of the liver. Sometimes one might suspect a dilated colon to be the cause. It has been seen in cases in which much purging was practised.

In the epigastrium, it indicates scirrhus of the pylorus and of the neighbouring parts. If it be felt in the lower half of the epigastrium, it depends on thickening of the transverse colon, and on accumulation of the solid excrements in it. In the umbilical region, partial hardness arises chiefly from hardening and tumefaction of the mesenteric glands, in the hypogastric and inguinal regions from fulness of the bladder, hypertrophy or degenerescence of the uterus and ovaries; in the latter case, also, it may arise from swelling of the lymphatic glands (bubo) and abscesses.

Softness of the abdominal integuments, when hardness of them has previously existed, is a favourable sign; it indicates remission of the diseases of the intestinal canal, or of spasm, and in these precedes the crisis.

White local protrusions, which may be replaced, are ruptures. A sensation as if something crackled beneath the skin, or like that produced by the bending of new leather, is a sign of peritoneal adhesions. In the case of inflammation of the peritoneal covering of the liver, spleen, or of an enlarged ovary, the sensation of friction is perceptible by the ear and hand.

446. Fluctuation is a sign of water in the abdominal cavity; it is in the peritoneum, if the umbilical region sound tympanically when the patient lies on his back; if this clear sound on percussion, on the contrary, exist posteriorly, there is generally hydrops ovarii. Though in this also the site of the dull part changes with the patient's change of position, still there is never observed the horizontal line in which the dullness on percussion ceases, and passes into the tympanic, as in the case of ascites.

If the sound on percussion be clear over the entire abdomen, it is a sign that there is gas in the peritoneal cavity (meteorismus and tympanitis abdominalis); these states occur in inflammatory affections of the abdomen, when the nervous system begins to suffer, in typhus, putrid fever, and peritonitis; when the strength is sinking, as also in chronic diseases of the abdomen, where the portal system and the peritoneum are in an atonic state, in long continued affections of the liver, spleen, mesentery, diaphragm, and in menstrual congestions. If the sound on percussion is everywhere clear, with the exception of the hypochondria, a considerable quantity of gas is collected in the intestines (*tympanitis and meteorismus intestinalis*); it arises through irritation and inflammation of the intestinal mucous membrane, and occurs in hysterical and hypochondriacal patients, as also in persons labouring under diseases of the heart.

If the sound on percussion over the entire abdomen is dull, one may infer that it is filled with solid or fluid substances.

The extending of the dull sound on percussion in the right hypochondrium superiorly or inferiorly indicates hypertrophy, degenerescence, and morbid growths of the liver. If it reach from the right hypochondrium only towards the left, these changes are limited to the left lobe of the liver. If a peculiar

tremor is perceptible on percussion, there are hydatids in the liver.

A distended gall-bladder produces a slight dulness on percussion on the anterior point of the tenth rib, and for the most part a humoral sound. If the sound of percussion is clear in the normal hepatic region, it is a sign of atrophy of the liver.

A dull sound in the left hypochondrium indicates the situation of the spleen; if it extend further forwards or upwards, there is hypertrophy and degenerescence, or there are morbid growths developed in it. In enlargement of the liver and spleen, percussion has a decided advantage over palpation.

A dull sound in the gastric region, when the stomach is not full, evinces changes of its structure, or of the neighbouring organs, which have already proceeded a considerable way. A very clear sound in the gastric and umbilical region denotes the collection of a considerable quantity of gas in the stomach and small intestines. Dulness of sound on percussion in the umbilical region is caused by an accumulation of fæces in the small intestines, and by enlargement of the mesenteric glands; if it extend to the hypogastric and inguinal regions, it depends generally on distension of the bladder, or diseased states of the uterus and ovaries. Dull sound on percussion in the right iliac region indicates fulness and degenerescence of the cæcum. The intestines, when they contain at the same time fluid and gaseous substances, yield the hydro-pneumatic sound; this occurs also in the case of slight exudations into the sac of the peritoneum; but then it changes its place with the change in the position of the body, which is not the case in that depending on the intestines.

But dulness of sound on percussion proceeds not only from enlarged organs, but also from tumours, which are developed in the abdominal parietes, or in the cellular tissue of the abdominal cavity. That it proceeds from the organs will be discovered in this way, — namely, by the dull sound forming a uniform continuity with the place, where it is found to be natural; or, if it be clear in the normal state by the entire contour of the organ corresponding to the place yielding a dull sound. If the sound on percussion be clear on the edges of an abdominal tumour, this tumour is seated in the abdominal integuments. If such a tumour in the abdominal parietes be pressed forcibly inwards when percussion is performed, it loses this dull sound, whilst in tumours within the abdominal cavity it increases in this case.

In judging of these phenomena it should be recollected that many organs of the abdomen may change their situation, and accordingly, for the attainment of correct results, these phenomena should be compared with those obtained by palpation, and those presented by disturbance of function.

SIGNS FROM ABDOMINAL PAINS.

447. Abdominal pain, unless it arises from skin diseases and

rheumatism of the abdominal muscles, is a sign of irritation or inflammation of the abdominal organs, of their distension with gas, or it proceeds merely from the nervous system. In the latter case, it is diminished by pressure, in the former, increased. Thus the inflammatory abdominal pain, according to the place where it appears, indicates irritation or inflammation of the corresponding organs; the pain in the loins sometimes appears to rise sympathetically; it precedes menstruation and the hemorrhoidal flux; it furthermore indicates chronic inflammation of the spinal cord, degenerescence of the same part, inflammation of the bladder, rectum, and uterus.

448. The kind of pain is just as important as its seat. The superficial pungent pain is a sign of peritonitis; the dull, heavy pain denotes inflammation of the liver, spleen, and intestinal mucous membrane. The pain is of a burning kind in irritation, in chronic inflammation, and degenerescence of the organs of the abdomen, more especially of the mucous membrane of the intestinal canal. It is of an itching kind in helminthiasis, in chronic intestinal inflammation, in hysteria, and hypochondriasis. It is particularly necessary to distinguish from this the pain occasioned by eruptions on the skin of the abdomen. Tensive pain manifests itself chiefly in the hypochondria, in disturbances of the portal system, in case of disease of the liver and spleen, in hypochondriasis, in what are called infarctions, and in chronic peritonitis. If the pain appear periodically with great intensity, and at intervals perfectly free in the umbilical region, neuralgia cœliaca is present. In colic, the paroxysms of pain are accompanied with flatulence, without a change in the pulse corresponding to the pain, and they abate on pressure. Lacerating pains which change their seat are to be ascribed to rheumatism of the abdominal muscles, more especially if they are increased by the motions of the trunk. If slight pressure, or mere contact, produce pain, peritonitis or inflammation of the abdominal integuments is present. According as the pain decreases by lying on the back or abdomen, we may infer inflammation of the anterior or posterior part of the peritoneum. In peritonitis, pressure directly backwards sometimes does not give pain, while the contrary occurs by pressing the abdomen obliquely. If the pain increases on the sides when pressure is made from the hypochondrium, the mesentery is inflamed.

SIGNS FROM THE TEETH.

449. Carious teeth indicate long continued irregularities of digestion; they are found particularly frequent in scrofula and rickets.

The teeth appear to be elongated in scurvy, phthisis, and scrofula; this arises from retraction of the gum. In scurvy, and in consequence of the action of mercury, their firmness suffers. They

become very sensible in many nervous diseases, and in consequence of the presence of acid in the stomach.

450. The teeth sometimes become covered with a whitish or grey mucus; this occurs chiefly in catarrhs and inflammations of the digestive and respiratory organs. In the typhous forms of fever, the coating becomes brown and dark, which always denotes present danger.

The deposition of tartar should take place, according to some, before regular paroxysms of podagra.

451. Grinding of the teeth occurs in children and irritable persons during sleep, without any disease. If it occur in children who never evinced any such symptom before, if it occur with starting from sleep, if it be accompanied by great brightness of the eyes and flushing of the cheeks, there is reason to apprehend convulsions; it occurs in worms in the intestinal canal, and in cerebral affections. In old persons, when it is observed in sleep it often precedes apoplexy. In typhus and small-pox, it is of unfavourable import; in hysteria, where it also happens in like manner, it does not render the prognosis bad.

Chattering of the teeth accompanies the cold stage in acute diseases, chiefly in intermittent fever. From its severity, we may infer that of the paroxysm. It also occurs in hysteria.

SIGNS FROM THE GUMS.

452. The gum is pale in chlorosis and anæmia; of a purple red colour before an active hemorrhoidal discharge, and in case of dysmenorrhœa; of a dark-red colour, spongy, and bleeding readily in scurvy, diabetes mellitus, and after the use of mercury. Spongy growths indicate caries of the subjacent bone.

The gum exhibits the same coating as the teeth, with the same diagnostic and prognostic value.

THE SIGNS OF DISEASE FROM THE TONGUE.

453. The pathological phenomena on the tongue are in a great measure sympathetic. They are connected chiefly with diseases of the intestinal canal and lungs, a thing which may be most naturally explained by the continuation of the lingual mucous membrane in both organs. Before one can infer a sign of disease from an appearance of the tongue, we should inform ourselves of the ordinary state of the tongue, and of the accidental causes which are capable of producing such changes. There are many persons whose tongue in the normal state, for instance, is covered with a white coating, especially in the morning, and towards the root of the tongue. Persons who sleep with the mouth open generally have a dry brown tongue in the morning. The tongue may also be variously coloured by medicines and food.

The signs from the tongue may be divided into objective and

subjective. To the former belong the changes of size, form, consistence, humidity, colour, temperature, secretion, and motion of the tongue; to the subjective, the anomalous sensations of taste.

454. Enlargement of the tongue may be occasioned by hypertrophy, inflammation, or congestion. Inflammatory swelling of the tongue, if it occur in other acute diseases, as angina, pulmonary inflammation, measles, plague, or variola, yields an unfavourable prognosis. Even non-inflammatory swelling of the tongue is a dangerous phenomenon, in acute diseases, especially in cerebral diseases, which are combined with coma. If it be the consequence of mercury, of the abuse of spirituous drinks, of gastric inflammations, of chlorosis, of syphilis, or if it occur in hysteria and epilepsy, the prognosis is not dangerous; but the disease is always more tedious where the tongue swells, than where it does not. It is enlarged also by degenerescence and cancer.

455. Diminution of the size of the tongue takes place where there is considerable emaciation. In this case, it continues soft and moveable. If in acute states the tongue becomes small and is at the same time hard, retracted, and pointed, the irritation is very great and the prognosis bad. This sign occurs more especially in typhus, in the oriental cholera, in inflammation of the lungs, and in acute cerebral affections. In hysteria and epilepsy this phenomenon has no unfavourable import.

456. The form of the tongue seldom changes in consequence of internal diseases. The slightest change is enlargement of the papillæ in chronic irritations of the stomach, in chronic dyspepsia, and in the acute exantheams. If the dyspepsia has lasted a long time, the tongue may be chapped at the edge. It becomes elongated through paralysis and in epilepsy.

A soft tongue, which is at the same time moist, affords a favourable prognosis in acute diseases, whilst a flaccid tongue indicates great debility. For the hard tongue *see* 455.

457. A moist tongue is a good sign. Dryness of this organ occurs in violent inflammations and irritations, more especially in those of the intestinal canal and of the respiratory organs, as in diarrhœa, typhus, pneumonia, gangrene of the lung, pleuritis, peritonitis, enteritis, catarrhus gastricus, gastritis, inflammation of joints, &c. The higher degrees of dryness are, the rough, the fissured, and lastly the burnt tongue. (a) They yield a still more unfavourable prognosis than the simple dry tongue. If these signs are not accompanied by thirst, very little hope remains. If a dry tongue becomes moist, the disease abates, and a crisis may be expected.

458. The colour of the entire tongue (considered apart from its coating) may become paler or redder, even to a violet colour, or a brown and dark red.

(a) A rough and dry, and even a furred tongue, is seen in some dyspeptic persons, who sleep with the mouth open; and although it indicates an irritation of the digestive organs, it is not of a bad augury.

The normal colour of the tongue is always a favourable sign, more especially if it occur towards the time of the crisis. If it be observed at the commencement of internal inflammations, it has not this import.

The paleness of the tongue varies from the rose-red to the red-dish-white and pale lily, when the tongue becomes as it were transparent.

A pale tongue is observed in serous conditions of the blood, in chlorosis, after great loss of blood, in chronic diseases, as also in great sinking of the strength in acute diseases, which assume a nervous form, as typhus and scarlatina maligna. It is also found in enteritis and dysentery, when but little fever is present. Hence it is the drawing of the juices downwards which produces the paleness of the tongue.

A very red tongue indicates a violent inflammation, mostly of the intestinal canal, but also of the lungs and of the pharynx, and the acute exantheas. If a coated tongue, in acute diseases of the intestinal canal, becomes clean and very red, without at the same time some return of strength to the patient, the prognosis is very unfavourable. But if the debility is not considerable, and the tongue becomes clean and very red, whilst other febrile symptoms continue, a new inflammation may be expected.

Sometimes this redness assumes a varnished and varying character, as occurs in scurvy and putrid fever. It assumes a yellow appearance in many cases of intermittent fever, putrid fever, and pulmonary inflammation, in which the liver sympathises.

The tongue becomes a blackish-red and bluish-red in all serious disturbances of the circulation and respiration, as also in severe diseases of the lungs and heart, as catarrhus suffocativus, asthma, extensive inflammation of the lungs, in the morbus cæruleus, carditis, Asiatic cholera, plague, confluent small-pox, and putrid fevers. It becomes black and livid in case of vitiation of the blood, more especially in scurvy, at the setting in of gangrene, and in phthisis, when death is nigh at hand.

459. Increased temperature of the tongue, besides occurring in glossitis, is also observed occasionally in violent internal inflammations, in typhus, &c.

A cold tongue is frequently observed towards the approach of death: it is a characteristic sign for Asiatic cholera.

460. The secretion of the lingual mucous membrane becomes abnormal in many diseases, that is, the tongue becomes coated.

A clean tongue is of favourable import, if it be at the same time moist, and other signs of crisis are present. But if, together with being clean, it be at the same time dry and red, as happens in slow nervous fever, the acute exantheas, and plague, the prognosis is bad. This holds good for all diseases which are determined by mucous secretion of the intestinal canal; if in these the tongue continue clean before the time of the crisis, we may infer that the

disease will be tedious, or, in consequence of the deficiency of juices, that its termination will be unfavourable.

461. The tongue is found coated chiefly in diseases of the intestinal canal, of the lungs, of the skin, and in rheumatic affections. The coating of the tongue varies in colour, thickness, adherence, extent, and lastly, peculiar forms of the secretion of the mucous membrane may occur.

462. The light whitish coating which covers the upper surface of the tongue, with the exception of the apex and edges, is the most frequent. If the summits of the papillæ remain uncovered, it is called the bilious tongue. The white light coating occurs in the less violent inflammations, and in catarrhs of the intestinal canal, of the respiratory organs, and in rheumatism. It is sometimes also observed in other inflammations, without there being any gastric complication. It is a favourable sign unless a commencing violent inflammation, with a hard quick pulse and a dry skin, correspond to it; but if the skin is at the same time moist, if the pulse is soft, less frequent, if the urine present a cloudiness, it is to be considered as a favourable sign.

The thicker fat-like coating always occurs in connexion with great debility; it is observed among the acute diseases, more especially in plague, typhus, putrid bilious fever, typhoid diarrhœa, malignant scarlatina and variola, and in adynamic internal inflammations, amongst chronic affections, chiefly in gout, in chronic affections of the stomach, and in inveterate syphilis. In acute diseases, this thick coating is a dangerous sign, and in those of a chronic form it announces their long duration.

463. The firm attachment of a coating of a tongue to this organ shows that the disease is not yet on the decline; if a coating previously firm becomes loose, without another of the same consistence immediately forming beneath, we may hope for a speedy termination of the disease.

464. The colour of the coating is most frequently white, especially before the crisis sets in; when this commences it is mostly yellowish and loose. The continuance of the white coating indicates a tedious disease.

A yellow or greenish coating immediately at the commencement of the disease indicates an abnormal bilious secretion. It is found as well in diseases of the digestive organs, as in jaundice for instance, in hepatitis, in enteritis, in diarrhœa and gastric catarrhs, as it is in diseases of other organs, where this yellow coating warrants us in inferring a simultaneous intestinal affection, more especially in chlorosis, pleuritis, and pneumonia.

The brown coating of the tongue presents itself under three conditions,—namely, (1) in long continued disturbances of the intestinal canal, as in arthritis, in hemorrhoids, and in chronic jaundice; (2) in diseases where the constitution of the blood is changed, as in scurvy, putrid fever, typhus and nervous fevers; (3) in consequence of the white coating being dried during the

existence of great heat in violent fevers, or during sleep with the mouth open.

The brown coating of the tongue yields a suspicious prognosis in the two first-mentioned cases.

The black colour of the coating of the tongue is only a higher degree of the brown. It arises in diseases with great heat and a vitiated state of the blood, in typhus, in putrid fever, in diarrhœa and small-pox when they become typhous, in many cases of metritis, hepatitis, enteritis, and of pneumonia, and in gangrene of the lung. Unless other more favourable signs are present with this black coating, the prognosis becomes very unfavourable.

If it occur in chronic affections of the intestinal canal, in diseases of the liver, in chronic inflammation of the intestines, the prognosis is in like manner very bad. A grey, condensed, thick coat, more especially towards the root, where it appears with a bitterish taste on the mouth, is a dangerous sign of liver disease.

465. The coating may be diffused over the entire tongue, or be merely partial.

A general coating, as well as one confined to the root of the tongue, ordinarily indicates a regular course of disease, and accordingly yields a favourable prognosis. The partial coating of the tongue is either lateral or strictly confined to one side, or it is limited to the apex of the tongue, or there is a streak of coating in the middle of the tongue. Every partial coating indicates a tedious course and imperfect crisis. If the coating of the tongue loosens from the edges towards the middle, a speedy termination of the disease is to be hoped for. If the middle becomes first clean, the disease will still be somewhat protracted.

466. False membranes and pustules occur as peculiar forms of the secretion of the mucous membrane.

False membranes are either small white points, or large portions; they may even envelope the entire tongue. They are sometimes white, sometimes yellow, and sometimes reddish. The greater the false membrane is, the worse is the prognosis. In many cases, inflammation of the intestinal canal is connected with it.

Pustules on the tongue (*aphthæ*) are sometimes idiopathic, but in most cases symptomatic. They are either discrete or confluent; the confluent are the worse. Those which are hardish and dry, and also those which are blue, and those of a blackish appearance, which sometimes occur in acute diseases, are of an unfavourable import. The whitish, soft, moist, half transparent pustules, on the contrary, are of a more favourable import. If the eruption of the *aphthæ* is repeated, a longer duration of disease is to be apprehended. They accompany a number of diseases of the intestinal canal and of the lungs, especially the chronic forms; they are found in gastric catarrhs, in enteritis, metritis, dysentery, [cholera infantum,] peritonitis, in intermittent fevers, typhus, also in pleuritis, pneumonia, and in the third stage of pulmonary phthisis.

If they appear with critical discharges after the seventh day, they yield a favourable prognosis. If they do not come under these circumstances, but with sinking of the strength, they are to be considered as unfavourable. In pulmonary phthisis they are a precursor of death. When combined with scorbutic phenomena they are bad.

An anomalous course of the aphthæ is the sign of a new complication, or of the recrudescence of the disease.

467. Psoriasis of the tongue is combined either with psoriasis of the skin, or occurs without this where it is connected for the most part with syphilis or with dyspeptic states. The tongue is in these cases at the same time swollen and traversed with several fissures. Ulcers of the tongue occur in scurvy, arthritis, mercurialism, and syphilis, or they are occasioned by cancer. They appear but seldom in consequence of acute diseases, more especially of the intestinal canal, where they are a bad sign.

468. If the motions of the tongue are certain and easy, it indicates a continuance of strength. A tremulous tongue in all acute nervous states is of unfavourable import. If it occur in chronic nervous diseases, as hysteria, hypochondriasis, St. Vitus' dance, it is not a dangerous sign. It is sometimes a consequence of violent exertions, and occurs in chronic diseases attended with great debility. If the patient leave the tongue out after he has shown it, the prognosis is bad; the brain appears in this case to be seriously affected; as also if he stretch it out after long thinking. Trembling of the tongue and difficulty of moving it precede apoplexy.

If apoplexy has set in, the tongue is drawn over towards the healthy side.

469. The various states of the mucous membrane of the tongue are analogous to those of the general integuments, in case both are occasioned by an affection of a third organ. In particular, the changes of its size, consistence, colour, temperature, and the degree of moisture, correspond with similar changes of the skin. The changes of the coating of the tongue coincide with analogous changes of the perspiration. This similarity and simultaneity of the changes are more manifest in acute than in chronic diseases.

The motions of the tongue are an accurate measure of strength; they correspond with the strength of the other [voluntary] muscles of the body.

It has been said of the coats of the tongue that they are always connected with a similar state of the stomach and small intestine. Though this is often the case, it cannot, however, be always proved to be so. [The tongue exhibits a morbid appearance in general irritation and nervous disturbance without any special gastric or gastrointestinal disorder.]

SIGNS FROM THE SALIVA.

470. Increased secretion of saliva (*ptyalismus*) takes place (1) when a state of irritation is present in the proximity of the parotid

gland, or in the cavity of the mouth, as in dentition, in aphthæ, ulcers of the gums, in glossitis, amygdalitis, scurvy, face-ache, diseases of the jaw-bone, of the œsophagus, in consequence of irritation of the mucous membrane by acrid medicines; confluent small-pox may also occasion this phenomenon; (2) salivation may be occasioned by diseases of the stomach, liver, and pancreas. The sympathetic affection of the stomach in pregnancy is sometimes accompanied by salivation, which in this case mostly takes place after conception, and sometimes continues to the time of delivery. It is also observed to occur in weakened digestion, in gastric catarrhs, after the use of emetics, in mania, in what are called abdominal obstructions, in hypochondriasis and hysteria; (3) salivation occurs during the use of mercury or antimony. (*a*)

In confluent small-pox, salivation is a favourable sign. If it cease before the ninth day the prognosis is bad. In lingering intermittents, salivation is sometimes critical; more frequently in these affections it precedes the termination in dropsy.

Diminution of the salivary secretion, and, in consequence of this, dryness of the mouth, is peculiar to the commencement of acute diseases, as also to the hectic fevers occasioned by affections of the abdominal organs. If the flow of saliva stop suddenly, there is reason to apprehend an affection of the brain.

471. Thick viscid saliva occurs under the same circumstances as the diminution of the salivary secretion, especially in small-pox, typhus, and in hectic fevers. It is thin in ptyalism. In gastric diseases where the liver participates, it becomes yellow or green; by the admixture of blood it may assume a reddish colour; in pregnant or lying-in women it is sometimes milky; an icy cold saliva was observed by the author in face-ache.

Frothy saliva from the mouth is observed in apoplexy, epilepsy, hydrophobia, and in the hysterical paroxysm. (*b*)

SIGNS FROM THE THROAT.

472. Enlargement of the amygdalæ and ulva occur in consequence of inflammation and hypertrophy. They often occasion dyspnœa and cough, and an elongated uvula may even produce most of the signs of phthisis.

473. Redness of the throat is a sign of inflammation, both idiopathic and sympathetic, as in typhus, scarlatina, measles, syphilis, and in long continued affections of the intestinal canal or organs of respiration.

Dilated vessels are a sign of chronic inflammation. The longer

(*a*) Also, occasionally, of arsenic or iodine.

(*b*) Acid saliva is regarded by M. Donné as indicative of gastritis, or deranged digestion. Mr. Laycock, on the other hand, infers from numerous experiments on hospital patients, that the saliva may be acid, alkaline, or neutral, when the gastric phenomena are the same. In general, Mr. L. remarked that it is alkaline in the morning and acid in the evening.

the redness has lasted, the more difficult is the radical cure, and the more probable are relapses.

474. Dryness of the mucous membrane of the throat is usual at the commencement of irritation and inflammation of this part; if it have continued a long time, the disease becomes tedious. The same may be said if this mucous membrane remain a long time covered with mucus.

Psoriasis in the throat indicates long continued inflammation. Pseudo-membranes in the throat are a sign of diphtheritis, and yield a suspicious prognosis if the patient exhibits prostration of strength from the commencement, if the pseudo-membranes are dark or black coloured, or if they extend to the trachea and larynx. Aphthæ in the throat are either idiopathic or they are a symptomatic phenomenon, as in typhus, small-pox, and in pulmonary tubercles. The symptomatic are a bad sign. The idiopathic are not attended with danger. If the throat appear as it were strewed over with aphthæ, and they extend from thence toward the anterior parts, great danger exists.

Ulcers of the throat arise either from aphthæ or from inflammation not aphthous, after chancre, gonorrhœa, [leucorrhœa,] excessive use of mercury, &c.

Abscesses in the throat are dangerous only on account of the possibility of their producing suffocation by pressure, or by the effusion of pus into the larynx. In many cases there exists a great disposition to relapse.

Pain in the throat accompanies angina, inflammation of the larynx, &c.; it sometimes precedes croup; moreover, a pain is observed in that part which is of purely nervous origin, and which is of a squeezing, tensive character in epilepsy, hysteria, hypochondriasis, and helminthiasis.

SIGNS FROM SWALLOWING.

475. Swallowing becomes morbidly changed (1) from disease of the organs of deglutition and the surrounding parts. Among the causes of this symptom may be enumerated inflammation of the pharynx, œsophagus, amygdalæ, tongue, parotid, aphthæ in the pharynx, ulcerations in these parts and the epiglottis, swelling of the tonsils and uvula, polypi of the pharynx and œsophagus, induration and softening of the œsophagus, pressure from without on the pharynx or œsophagus, foreign bodies in this tube, and, lastly, scirrhus of the cardia; (2) morbid changes of swallowing proceed from the brain, as in apoplexy, hysteria, hypochondriasis, hydrophobia, tetanus, typhus, in nervous fevers, in cerebral pressure and cerebral inflammation. The form under which it occurs in these cases is paralysis or spasm.

476. Swallowing may become more rapid; it may become difficult and even impossible, and at the same time painful; the effort and motion thereto may be made without there being any-

thing present to be swallowed ; the morsel may take a false direction ; and lastly, swallowing may be combined with noise.

Swallowing takes place more rapidly than natural in spasmodic affections, without this, however, having any influence on the prognosis.

477. Difficulty and impossibility of swallowing may be referred to the above mentioned morbid states as their causes.

If it be at the same time painful, inflammation, ulceration, or aphthæ are present. The part where the pain or difficulty exists indicates the seat of the disease. If mere (empty) swallowing is painful, the disease is at the top of the throat. If there are spasms in other parts, and the sensation of a ball in the neck, with the difficulty of swallowing, hysteria or hypochondriasis must be the cause. If other parts be paralysed, if there be a rumbling combined with the swallowing, paralysis may be inferred to exist. If in case of difficulty of swallowing there be after some time a regurgitation of food which had been to all appearance swallowed, scirrhus of the cardia or stricture of the œsophagus are the cause. If cough and dyspnœa are observed along with the difficulty of swallowing, either chronic laryngitis(*a*) is present, or a tumour, such as aneurism, presses on the trachea, and the organs of deglutition.

With respect to prognosis, the following principle holds good : the longer the difficulty of swallowing continues, so much the worse ; in the same manner, if it increases slowly it yields a worse prognosis than if it has set in rapidly. Aphagia which does not depend on inflammation is fatal. If dysphagia depend on paralysis or organic diseases, the prognosis is unfavourable.

Dysphagia in cases of simple angina, in aphthæ, in glossitis, in swelling of the parotid, in hysteria and hypochondriasis, has nothing in it suspicious.

Dysphagia at the commencement of acute diseases is not dangerous ; towards their termination, however, it is very much so, more especially in the acute exantheams. Dysphagia after swallowing corrosive substances is dangerous. If it be occasioned by diphtheritis or inflammation of the œsophagus, it is suspicious.

In all diseases of the brain it is a bad sign.

If the dysphagia exist merely for fluids, and if spasms of the throat commence at the mere sight of them, the prognosis is very bad, as hydrophobia is in such case present.

478. Empty swallowing is produced by elongation of the uvula.

The opposite to this is the case where the patient forgets to swallow down food which he has taken into his mouth, as occurs in sopor and delirium.

In the wrong direction of the bolus, two cases are possible,—it

(*a*) In subacute, or in chronic laryngitis, so persuaded, at times, is the patient of his dysphagia depending on mechanical obstruction in the œsophagus, that he confidently refers it to something, such as a fish or chicken-bone, which has stuck in his throat.

either goes into the nose, when the velum palati or hard palate is cleft, or into the air-passages, and (1) into the larynx, as in paralysis of the pharynx in consequence of apoplexy, in ulceration of the epiglottis and glottis, or through a fistulous opening between the pharynx and larynx; in these cases, cough comes on immediately after swallowing, (in case of mere inflammation of the larynx the cough is excited by swallowing, but without dysphagia being at the same time present); (2) into the trachea through a fistulous communication between this and the œsophagus. Some cough then comes after swallowing. (a)

479. A rumbling noise during the swallowing of fluids is a bad sign in acute diseases which have passed into the nervous form; it arises in these cases from paralysis of the organs of deglutition. Besides, this phenomenon is frequently found in convalescent and hypochondriacal patients, where it exercises no influence on the prognosis.

SIGNS FROM THE APPETITE FOR DRINK.

480. This may be increased or diminished, or may be directed to particular, usual, or unusual drinks. These changes do not belong exclusively to diseases of the intestinal canal, but they commonly depend on the state of the entire vascular system, and of the secreting organs.

481. Increased appetite for drink, or thirst, occurs in two kinds of states:—First, it accompanies most cases of irritation and inflammation, as soon as these act on the entire vascular system; so far it is a diagnostic means for detecting latent inflammations. Thirst in phthisis makes the co-existence of an inflammation probable; in dropsy, it indicates an inflammatory origin of the disease. If thirst attend chronic diseases, an inflammatory complication may be inferred with considerable probability. Thirst is very seldom absent in diseases of the intestinal canal.

In the first and second stages of acute diseases there is nothing bad to be inferred from the existence of thirst; but if it continue after critical evacuations have taken place, with other signs of irritation, the prognosis is suspicious, as also if the thirst continue with equal intensity in the remission of the fever.

Thirst, combined with an inability to drink water, constitutes a peculiar form; this is more especially the case in hydrophobia; sometimes, however, it occurs also in mental diseases, in hysteria and hypochondriasis.

A second order of things in which thirst presents itself are, copious serous evacuations; accordingly, salted articles of food occasion violent thirst; this occurs still more in profuse perspiration; it takes place in its most intense form, however, in diabetes and Asiatic cholera.

(a) Instances occasionally occur of sudden deaths, attributed to apoplexy or to poisoning, which dissection showed to have been caused by a piece of meat having got into the larynx, or stuck in the pharynx and caused suffocation.

482. Want of appetite either really exists or is only apparent.

Apparent thirst is observed in the delirium of nervous fever, in cases where the tongue and lips are dry. If the patient be asked whether he is willing to drink, he answers in the affirmative, in case he comes to himself. It is always a suspicious sign.

The real absence of an appetite for drink is a good sign in acute diseases, if preceding thirst have been among the critical phenomena. But if the thirst ceases without a remission occurring in the disease, the prognosis is bad.

In chronic diseases, the absence of a desire for drink is among the ordinary phenomena.

483. The desire of drink may be directed to certain drinks; these may be the ordinary drinks, or those not generally used, or even unfit for use.

The patient prefers cold water and ice in inflammations of the intestinal canal, in gastritis, enteritis, as well as in diarrhœa and cholera.

In other acute diseases, this longing after cold water is commonly not present. If the desire of wine returns back of itself in convalescence from typhoid diseases, the prognosis is good.

A desire of vinegar is peculiar to chlorosis, and of valerian drinks to hysteria.

SIGNS FROM THE APPETITE FOR EATING.

484. The continuance of the normal appetite in chronic diseases is a good sign. The appetite may be simply increased or diminished, it may be directed to things unfit for eating, or be augmented or diminished for certain articles of food.

485. Increased appetite, hunger, (in its extreme degree, *fames canina, bulimia*,) is occasioned either by an increased want of nutrition, or a state of irritation of the stomach, or by disease of the nervous system.

Hunger occasioned by increased call of the nutritive system takes place in pregnant women, after long continued want of food, and during convalescence from chronic and acute diseases. If the appetite return again after anorexia in a disease, in connexion with other signs of improvement, recovery is nigh at hand. Increased appetite at the commencement of acute diseases is unfavourable, as being a disproportionate sign. If the strength does not return in convalescence when there exists a good appetite, either the patient eats too much, or it is a sign of phthisis having set in [or of chronic irritation, or phlogosis of the large intestine].

If in acute diseases the appetite is directed to particular articles of food, it becomes necessary to consider whether this craving is proportioned to the stage of the disease, the quality of the food, and the idiosyncrasy of the patient, and whether this craving continues, and to observe whether indulging this craving is accompanied by a favourable influence on the disease, in order to know whether a

favourable prognosis is to be drawn from it. Such an appetite is frequently a matter of imagination, produced by mere reminiscences, by the descriptions of others, or by ennui. It corresponds not in these cases with the real wants of the patient.

486. Increase of appetite in consequence of a state of irritation of the stomach takes place after the ingestion of irritating substances (coffee, alcohol, pepper, &c.). In morbid excitement of the stomach, more especially in worms in the intestinal canal, in organic diseases of the intestinal canal, in quartan fevers, and towards the end of pulmonary phthisis, the appetite is somewhat augmented. If a great appetite set in suddenly in chronic or acute diseases, without critical signs having preceded, this depends generally on irritation of the stomach, and is accordingly of unfavourable import. Hunger at the commencement of acute gastric irritation is not of bad import, it commonly gives way to anorexia.

487. Diseases of the nervous system, as hysteria, hypochondriasis and mania, constitute the third source of increased appetite. In these diseases more especially, the higher degrees of hunger manifest themselves, as bulimia, and fames canina. If such patients do not satisfy their hunger they faint away. The quantities of food swallowed by such patients are very large. They commonly vomit back part of it.

488. The morbid diminution of appetite, which sometimes amounts to perfect loss of appetite, (anorexia,) may depend on the little necessity there exists for food, on idiopathic and symptomatic affections of the intestinal canal, or on diminished sensibility of the stomach. The necessity for nutrition is but little in aged persons, in weakly men, where there is no bodily movement, and in sedentary habits of life. The morbid diminution of appetite appertains to most acute diseases, be their seat where it may. It is found most constantly in diseases of the stomach, in its irritation or inflammation, in cancer, and in nervous affections of the stomach, and less constantly in diseases of the lower parts of the intestinal canal. In chronic diseases, unless the stomach is also affected, the appetite is not absent for any length of time. If this is the case, there is great debility present, and the prognosis is unfavourable. At the commencement of acute diseases, loss of appetite is an ordinary occurrence; it is a provision of nature; if it likewise continue at the end of the disease, the prognosis is suspicious. If it occur during convalescence, a relapse is indicated.

If augmented appetite become changed by eating a few morsels, into loss of appetite, irritation, chronic inflammation or cardialgia is the cause.

Diminished appetite from morbid sensibility of the stomach is observed after taking opium, alcohol, but still more in mania and in magnetic states.

489. The direction of the appetite towards things not fit for eating has been remarked in hysteria, chlorosis, in amenorrhœa,

mental diseases, and in pregnancy, (a) it does not render the prognosis unfavourable; sometimes it occurs in acute diseases in connexion with delirium; then the prognosis is bad. Pica is distinguished as a longing after food not fit to be eaten, and malacia a longing after tainted food.

490. Increase of appetite for particular kinds of eatable food proceeds sometimes from the necessity felt by the organism, and sometimes from perversion of the nervous system. In chlorosis there is a longing after things of difficult digestion, as for instance after brown bread crusts; in scurvy, after fresh acid vegetables; in gastric irregularity, after acid food. If a longing after animal food sets in at the height of a nervous fever, this indicates considerable perversion of the sensibility, and so far it is a bad sign. If a desire for animal food return during convalescence, it is of good import. The craving for strong stimulants is mostly, though not always, occasioned by weakness of digestion. Increase of appetite for particular kinds of food, if the nervous system is diseased, yields important therapeutic hints, though it possesses but little value with respect to prognosis and diagnosis.

491. A dislike to certain kinds of food, unless it depends on idiosyncrasy, is most to be attributed to the state of the stomach and small intestines. A dislike to flesh meat is found most frequently in gastric catarrh and hepatic disease.

SIGNS FROM THE LOATHING OF FOOD.

492. By loathing (*ekel*) is understood an aversion to food. It may be directed against all and every kind of food, or merely against some particular kinds. It seems to proceed from an affection of the nerves of the stomach, which may arise either from the nervous system or from the mucous membrane of the stomach. Loathing is sometimes combined with sickness and shivering, and sometimes passes into vomiting.

493. In sea-sickness, and where it takes place during rapid travelling by land, as happens to many persons, it proceeds from the nervous system; it is here mostly connected with vertigo. The loathing at the commencement of pregnancy, and that which is produced by operations on the eye, comes under this head, as also, according to Magendie's experiments, the loathing produced by emetics. The idea or sight of a disgusting object is capable of producing loathing. In hysterical and hypochondriacal patients, loathing proceeds mostly from the nervous system. Loathing is sometimes the first sign of the action of contagion which is followed by acute diseases. With the exception of this latter case, this kind of loathing has no bad import.

(a) This morbid appetite is displayed every now and then by children who are evidently suffering from deranged digestion and diminished biliary secretion. It is more common still among negro children, and is often associated, in them, with fatal disease.

494. Loathing proceeding from the mucous membrane of the stomach is a usual phenomenon in the first stage of most acute diseases, and here affords no unfavourable prognosis. It is the usual accompaniment of irritations and inflammations of the intestinal mucous membrane, of the pancreas, spleen, mesenteric glands, and liver. It occurs, for instance, in the case of worms in the intestinal canal, in gastric catarrhs, in ulcerations and indurations of the above-mentioned organs, in strangulated herniæ, &c. It sometimes occurs in consequence of intense hunger.

Long continued loathing in chronic diseases yields a bad prognosis; it gives occasion to apprehend organic changes in the digestive organs.

If loathing continues in the later periods of acute diseases, with signs of debility, as in nervous fevers which run a long course, the prognosis is bad; in every case, the disease is then tedious. Loathing in convalescence precedes a relapse.

SIGNS FROM NAUSEA.

495. Nausea commonly precedes vomiting. Like loathing, nausea has two sources; it either proceeds from the nervous system, or from the intestinal mucous membrane.

Nausea in hysteria and hypochondriasis, in pregnancy, and probably, also, that which occurs sometimes during parturition, has its origin in the nervous system. Nausea before and after epileptic fits, that which occurs at the sight or recollection of a disgusting object, in sea-sickness, in case of injuries of the head, also proceeds from the nervous system. This kind of nausea does not influence the prognosis.

From disease of the gastric and intestinal mucous membrane, nausea arises in irritation and inflammation of this membrane, in peritonitis, nephritis, metritis, and in typhus. In these cases, nausea does not make the prognosis bad, except when it lasts for a long time, and in nervous fevers, and also when it does not cease after vomiting.

SIGNS FROM HEARTBURN.

496. Pyrosis is a burning, squeezing sensation, extending from the stomach, through the œsophagus into the pharynx. It occurs (1) in irritation and inflammation of the stomach, after the ingestion of food, difficulty of digestion, in softening or induration of the gastric mucous membrane, in scirrhus of the stomach, in disorganization of the liver and mesentery; (2) in hysteria, pregnancy, raphania, and in morbidly increased sensibility of the stomach.

If it continue long, there is some reason to apprehend organic changes of the stomach, especially scirrhus.

SIGNS FROM ERUCTATION (AUFSTOSSEN).

497. The eructation of fluids from the stomach is connected with

more or less violent, sometimes even imperceptible, strainings of the œsophagus. It is commonly connected with heartburning, and occurs in all diseases which give rise to this. It has also been observed in induration of the pancreas. It is necessary to distinguish from this the confluence of fluids in the mouth, caused by increased salivary secretion.

The regurgitated fluid may have a salty, sour, or sweetish taste, or it may be tasteless.

Salty eructation takes place in hysteria, in diseases of the uterus, and in hematemesis. The sour eructation is connected with indigestion, softening, irritation, inflammation of the gastric mucous membrane, cancer of the stomach and pancreas. The sweetish eructation frequently precedes hematemesis. That which is tasteless occurs in diseases of the stomach and neighbouring organs.

Long continued eructation, particularly if sour, gives reason to dread organic changes of the stomach.

SIGNS FROM STRAINING.

498. Straining (*vomituritia*) either precedes vomiting, and accordingly presents itself under the same circumstances as this, (*see 499, et seq.*) or no vomiting follows, in which case it is a proof of the impossibility of removing the irritant; it is accordingly found in ulcers and in cancer of the stomach, in poisoning by arsenic, and in hysteria. If a disease of the stomach itself, and not hysteria, is the cause of a long continued straining, the prognosis is bad.

SIGNS FROM VOMITING.

1. *The Act of Vomiting.*

499. Loathing, sickness, pain of forehead, vertigo, &c., commonly precede it. According to its causes it may be brought under two principal divisions; namely, under the first comes vomiting on the part of the intestinal mucous membrane, as takes place in irritation, inflammation, softening, nervous disturbance, and cancer of the stomach; accordingly, in strangulated hernia, hypochondriasis, typhus, yellow fever, Asiatic cholera, diarrhœa, in hepatic affections, and in the second and third stage of pulmonary phthisis. In the second division, vomiting proceeds from the brain, in consequence of infection with acute contagion, in the cold stage of intermittent fever, before the eruption of small-pox, in sea-sickness, during operations on the eyes, at the commencement of pregnancy, in hysteria, hypochondriasis, raphania, and from emetics, in apoplexy, tetanus, and inflammations, concussions, and organic diseases of the brain and its membranes.

The prognosis is not aggravated by vomiting proceeding from the nervous system; only where it occurs as a sign of infection it is unfavourable.

The prognostic and diagnostic import of vomiting as proceeding

from the intestinal mucous membrane, is regulated by the circumstances under which it takes place, the relief which it brings with it, whether it takes place painfully, easily, or with difficulty, the duration of the vomiting, and according to the circumstance whether the patient vomits all that has been eaten, or only certain articles of food, and lastly, according to the time which elapses between eating and vomiting.

500. Vomiting is favourable, if loathing, nausea, eructation, fulness in the pit of the stomach precede it, and if before it occurs the white firmly adhering coat of the tongue becomes loose and yellowish, the pulse soft, and the skin moist. These circumstances occur chiefly in catarrhs of the respiratory and digestive mucous membrane. The vomiting is in this case said to be critical.

If opposite states of the tongue, pulse, or skin take place, there is no ground for expecting any amendment from it; the vomiting is then symptomatic.

501. If considerable relief follow the vomiting, if the loathing, nausea, pressure on the chest and stomach, pain of head, disposition to vomit ceases, if the patient fall into a sweat and a tranquil sleep, the prognosis is favourable. If, on the contrary, the phenomena which preceded the vomiting increase after it, if the gastric region becomes painful, the vomiting is of unfavourable import; it is a proof that the disease, besides the matter vomited, has formed other products also, not removable by vomiting; that it is not mere irritation which exists; but that inflammation and its consequences, erosions, ulcers, indurations of the mucous membrane, or cancer, are present. If eructation and hiccup follow a painful and violent fit of vomiting, the disease has taken a dangerous turn. In the same manner, vomiting is a sign of a dangerous disease when, instead of relief, and increase of spasms, distress, &c., follows it.

502. Painful vomiting is mostly a sign of inflammation of the organs included within the abdominal and thoracic cavities, more especially of gastritis, peritonitis, pleuritis; next of affections of the œsophagus and the neighbouring organs; it is also sometimes found to occur in pulmonary tubercles. In these cases the vomiting does harm by increasing the inflammation.

503. Difficult vomiting is a sign of obstruction to the passage of the contents of the stomach, or of a want of due contraction, as in hysteria, cholera, poisoning by arsenic, or of ulcers and wounds of the stomach. In many cases, however, it depends on idiosyncrasy.

Incapability to vomit in spite of all efforts occurs in cancer of the stomach.

If the patient, after long nausea and repeated violent strainings, throws up nothing but a small quantity of albuminous matter, scirrhous of the cardia may be suspected.

Easy vomiting is, in general, better than difficult vomiting. It occurs in gastric catarrhs, gastrodynia, in induration and also in softening of the stomach.

504. The duration of vomiting gives important hints with respect to diagnosis and prognosis.

Chronic vomiting is a sign of an organic change of the intestinal canal, or of a neighbouring organ, as of the liver, kidneys, spleen, pancreas, or it is occasioned by diseases of the brain, especially tubercles of that organ. In these cases, the prognosis is bad. But it may also be present without the existence of organic changes in these organs; it then appears to be occasioned by nervous disturbance of stomach; in this case the prognosis is better. In females this is a more frequent occurrence. If the vomiting, however, resist all known remedies, and there is no sign present of cancer, one may conclude that there is softening or attenuation of the stomach. If vomiting continue for a long time in nervous or yellow fever, the prognosis is bad.

505. An important point to be attended to in vomiting is, whether the patient vomits all that he has eaten indiscriminately after a longer or shorter time, or only certain substances, and whether he bears only a small quantity of food. In acute diseases, vomiting all that has been eaten indicates a more violent affection than mere irritation; it is then a sign of inflammation, of softening of the stomach, or of the intestines.

The rejection by vomiting of certain articles of food and medicines, where it does not depend on the nauseating influence of these ingesta, or on idiosyncrasy, is a proof of irritation, inflammation, or morbid sensibility of the stomach. In this point of view it affords important helps for diagnosis and therapeutics; if the stomach does not bear irritating substances, as wine, bitter or tonic remedies, irritation or inflammation are unquestionably the causes of the affection; if, on the contrary, the stomach can tolerate bitters, iron, &c., we may, in general, infer from this a nervous affection of the stomach.

Chronic vomiting of all solid substances occurs in narrowing of the pylorus, in consequence of cancer of the stomach, and in many forms of gastrodynia. In this, however, some one kind of food, especially of a bland nature, as mucilages, or milk, is better borne than other kinds. If the vomiting is chronic, and is excited by the slightest causes, as the use of water, or of sugar and water, it indicates for the most part softening and attenuation of the stomachic parietes.

506. The sooner the vomiting occurs after eating, the higher up in the intestinal canal is the seat of the disease. If it occur, for instance, immediately after or during swallowing, the cause lies in diseases of the organs of deglutition and of the surrounding parts, or in some idiosyncrasy.

If it occur from some minutes to an hour after eating, some disease of the stomach is present, more especially irritation, chronic gastritis, or cancer of the parietes of the stomach. If it does not commence till several hours after eating, the pylorus or duodenum is in a morbid state. In diseases of the large intestine [and of the

cæcum and ileo-cæcal valve] it does not occur till the morning of the day following [the repast].

507. If the vomiting stops when the patient takes small quantities, either the intestinal canal itself is irritated, inflamed, ulcerated, nervously affected, or there exists a chronic inflammation in other organs, as, for instance, chronic pleuritis.

2. SIGNS FROM THE PRODUCTS OF VOMITING.

508. These vary as to material, colour, quantity, smell, and taste.

The product of vomiting consists of food in case of overloading of the stomach, at the commencement of acute diseases, in gastritis, scirrhus ventriculi, softening of the stomach, in morbid irritability of the stomach, as in gastrodynia, pregnancy, and many cases of fever. The food may be tainted or sound, its quantity small or excessive.

If the chief constituents of the product of vomiting be medicinal substances, the question arises whether these are nauseating or not; then if they are not, it is a sign of disease of the stomach, and yields important therapeutic information.

509. Vomiting of mucus occurs in pregnancy, in gastric catarrhs, in acute and chronic inflammations of the intestinal canal, in nervous affections of the stomach, and yields of itself no information with respect to prognosis.

Vomiting of whitish, serous fluids mixed with flocculi, similar to boiled rice, is characteristic of oriental cholera. Sometimes they assume a light-greenish colour. In cancer of the stomach, large quantities of sour water, or of sour fibrinous albuminous-like masses are often thrown up by vomiting.

Vomiting of bile is a sign of an irritation of nervous disturbance of the stomach, or of the liver or duodenum. In many thoracic inflammations, the vomiting of bile appears to be accounted for in this way. Under this head also may be classed the vomiting which occurs at the commencement of yellow fever.

Vomiting of fæces occurs in all contractions of the intestinal canal, through internal or external strangulated herniæ, through volvulus, organic changes and morbid growths of the lower portion of the intestinal canal, pressure of another organ, and in peritonitis; it renders the prognosis very unfavourable.

If an individual is seized suddenly with painful vomiting, if the materials vomited excite an extraordinary disagreeable sensation, effervesce on the addition of carbonate of lime, and redden litmus paper,—if there be combined with this acute pain, constipation, or diarrhœa,—there are grounds for suspecting poison.

510. Vomiting of blood (*hematemesis*) is occasioned by exhalation, or by the opening of a small artery, of an aneurism, or a vein; the blood comes either from the stomach itself or from other organs. Vomited blood is never frothy; it is blacker than blood

thrown up by coughing, at least in the majority of cases; it is mixed with food; at the same time, all signs of thoracic disease are wanting; on the contrary, the patient feels a certain fulness in the epigastrium, as also pain and heat; there are also present signs of gastric disease. However, there are cases where vomiting and coughing up of blood occur at the same time.

The prognosis of hematemesis varies according to the causes which give rise to it. If it has occurred after the disappearance of a natural discharge of blood, and amidst phenomena of gastric congestion, the thing is not dangerous. If, on the contrary, there are signs present of a gastric affection existing a considerable time previous, as of cancer of the stomach, of an ulceration, of erosion by corrosive ingesta, or if it occurs in scurvy, typhus, putrid fever, or if signs of serious disturbance of the portal system, as in melæna, have preceded, the prognosis is bad.

511. Pus is rarely found in the products of vomiting. It arises either from ulceration of the membranes of the stomach, or from an abscess, which has discharged itself into the stomach. Accordingly it always yields an unfavourable prognosis.

The vomiting of false membranes indicates a violent inflammation; its removal is favourable. The vomiting of oily or fatty substances where they have not been swallowed is a sign of liver disease. Children sometimes vomit tallow-like substances.

The vomiting of worms has nothing suspicious in it, more so than of acephalocysts. The vomiting of intestinal stones is rare; their removal is favourable.

512. The colour of the product of vomiting yields some further important points for prognosis and diagnosis.

Vomiting of black substances is of bad prognosis. It has been observed in ulceration and cancer of the stomach and small intestine, in melæna, in typhus, and in the yellow fever. The black substances appear chiefly to consist of changed blood, if they are soluble in water; if they are not soluble in water, and are so in spirit of wine, they appear to be altered bile.

Green substances in the product of vomiting occur more especially in great debility of the stomach. In children and women of lymphatic temperaments they are frequently a sign of gelatinous softening of the stomach.

Copper-green substances are observed in acute diseases among the precursors of delirium, as, for instance, in cerebral inflammation, and then have an unfavourable import.

Brown substances are vomited in organic diseases of the stomach and duodenum; they always denote serious disease of this viscus, and more especially cancer ventriculi.

513. If a large quantity be vomited, it is always a sign of violent disease; thus, for instance, a considerable quantity is vomited up in cholera, and in the yellow fever. The prognosis is so much the worse, the greater the disproportion is between the quantity vomited and that of the food consumed, and the more dissimilar the product of vomiting is to the intestinal mucus and the ingesta.

514. The taste may be sour, bitter, or rancid; the smell, sour and stinking: sour taste and smell give no diagnostic mark; it may arise from cancer of the stomach, and also from dyspepsia.

What has been said of the vomiting of bile holds good of the bitter taste. Vomiting of substances with a rancid taste is favourable, whilst vomiting substances with a feculent smell gives a bad prognosis. The smell of sulphuretted hydrogen is found, on the contrary, in vomiting after intemperance, but also in the case of ulcers in the stomach and œsophagus.

SIGNS FROM RUMINATION.

515. In rumination portions of food after being swallowed come back into the mouth without the co-operation of the abdominal muscles, but the stomach and œsophagus alone seem to produce this phenomenon. In many cases it is not occasioned by disease, and then it may be produced voluntarily; in other cases it is a sign of irritation, of induration of the parietes of the stomach, or of hypochondriasis, hysteria, or of nervous disturbance of the stomach.

SIGNS FROM THE GASES OF THE INTESTINAL CANAL.

516. They are occasioned, not by decomposition of the food, but by exhalation of the mucous membrane. They are observed, (1) in all cases where the digestion is weakened, more especially in children, old persons, in persons of sedentary habits, after great mental exertions, after food which is absolutely or relatively difficult of digestion, as sour cabbage, garlic, radishes, &c.; (2) in all irritations and inflammations of the digestive mucous membrane, as in intestinal catarrh, in the case of worms, in gastricismus, enteritis, and in scirrhus pylori; besides in a number of diseases where the intestinal mucous membrane is irritated, inflamed, or ulcerated, as in atonic gout, typhus, and putrid fever, hemorrhoids, &c. (3) The generation of gas in the intestinal canal is observed to occur in case of hysteria and hypochondriasis, and in windcolic.

517. The exhalation of gas, besides enlargement of the abdomen (*see* 443), produces the phenomenon of flatulence, eructation, and of a rumbling noise in the abdomen (*borborygmus*).

The discharge of gas through the rectum is a sign of always amendment in the state of the patient. In ileus it is a favourable sign, in case the cause of the ileus is in the large intestine.

Belching and rumbling noises in the abdomen yield a favourable import in fevers, by their announcing intestinal crises.

If the eructations smell of sulphuretted hydrogen, they are a sign of gastricism, or of ulceration of the stomach, or of the opening of an abscess into it.

SIGNS FROM GOING TO STOOL.

1. *Signs from the Evacuations.*

518. Abnormal evacuations are divided according to frequency

into diarrhœa and constipation; in both, the preceding, accompanying, and subsequent phenomena, the duration of the morbid change, the degree of facility with which the excretion passes, and the state of the muscles about the rectum, are to be considered.

The frequency of the evacuations varies according to the age and mode of life. Children at the breast evacuate the bowels several times a day, adults only once, old persons more seldom. Persons who sit much, or eat little, go but rarely to stool. It is usual with many persons, especially recently delivered women, to go to stool only every two or three days.

519. Purging is always a sign of disease of the intestinal canal. Irritation, with hyperæmia of the intestinal mucous membrane and increase of the normal secretion, frequently gives rise to purging; as for instance, the purging which occurs during dentition in children, in scarlatina, in measles, small-pox, metastatic purging, purging occurring in intestinal catarrh, in helminthiasis, after the use of laxatives, overloading of the stomach, after using many kinds of food, especially those of difficult digestion; as also in accumulation of fæces; also the purging in peritonitis; in hypochondriasis and hysteria, in gout, pneumonia, pleuritis, and child-bed fever. In other cases, on the contrary, purging is occasioned by inflammation of the mucous membrane, of Peyer's glands, and of the glands of the mesentery, by softening of the stomach or intestines, by ulceration of the mucous membrane, as in typhus, chronic dysentery and phthisis, and lastly, by scirrhus of the large intestine.

The chief disease may lie in the intestinal canal, or outside of it; in the latter case, the affection of the intestinal canal is said to be sympathetic. The sympathy depends either on the propagation of one and the same morbid process from other organs to the intestinal canal, as for instance, in the formation of tubercles, or on the occurrence of a morbid process different from the leading affection, as occurs in inflammations of other organs, in the acute exanthems, where hyperæmia and catarrh arise in the intestinal canal. The sympathetic intestinal diseases pass into the idiopathic in cases where a morbid process commences in the intestines and in another organ at the same time, and with the same intensity.

520. The preceding, accompanying, and subsequent phenomena, throw much light on the diagnosis and prognosis.

If the patient has eaten a short time before, one may infer the existence of irritation or inflammation of the mucous membrane; it is a sign of lientery, and yields an unfavourable prognosis.

If vomiting has preceded the diarrhœa, and ceases on the appearance of the latter, this is a good sign; this occurs chiefly in gastric catarrhs, and in overloading of the bowels.

If constipation has preceded the evacuations, the occurrence of diarrhœa is favourable.

Diarrhœas at the commencement of an acute inflammation, which has its seat in an organ not belonging to the chylopoietic system, are in general unfavourable; in later periods of these in-

inflammations they attain a more favourable character, if at the same time the strength hold good. If, on the contrary, diarrhœa sets in with collapse, or at the termination of a chronic disease during the existence of great debility, the prognosis is very unfavourable. If there was abdominal pain before the evacuation, this may arise either from acute or chronic intestinal inflammation, from peritonitis, from lientery, or it may be of nervous origin, as occurs in hysteria and hypochondriasis.

If there is pain in the anus before each evacuation, the cause may be referred to irritation, inflammation, or ulceration of the rectum or colon; to hemorrhoids or mechanical obstructions of the excretion, as strictures and polypi.

The bearing down sensation with a desire to go to stool (*tenesmus*) is a sign of a disease of the rectum or colon, more especially of inflammation, of fistulous ulcerations of these parts, or of hemorrhoids or worms in the large intestines. It may arise also from pressure on the rectum, from abscesses, stone in the bladder, enlarged prostate, from a retroverted or a pregnant uterus. It is most marked in dysentery. In hysteria and hypochondriasis it seems to depend on spasm. In the last stage of phthisis, in dropsy, and in cancer of the uterus, it is a bad sign.

521. If the purging is accompanied by continued vomiting, the prognosis is unfavourable; this occurs in cholera, and in poisoning by corrosive sublimate and arsenic. However, tartar-emetie also produces similar phenomena, without any grounds for inferring danger from this phenomenon. Pain on going to stool is a sign of a state of irritation of the rectal mucous membrane, and also of the irritating quality of the excrements.

522. If alleviation of the other symptoms follows the diarrhœa, if the strength increases, the prognosis is good and the diarrhœa critical. This is observed to occur in overloading of the stomach, in catarrhs and inflammations of the bowels, in intermittent fevers, in peritonitis, in child-bed fever, in dropsy, in eruptive fevers, in hysteria, and hypochondriasis. If the debility increase with the purging, the prognosis is bad; this occurs in typhus, phthisis, many cases of dropsy, in scrofulous disease of the mesentery, in cholera, dysentery, and in inflammations in old persons. If pain follow the evacuations, there exists a state of inflammation in the abdomen; the site of the pain generally points out the seat of the inflammation.

523. Long continued diarrhœas occur in chronic enteritis, in ulcerations and tuberculous formation of the intestinal canal. In the two latter cases it is a very unfavourable phenomenon.

If with the diarrhœa there exist a difficulty in the excretion, inflammation of the rectum, strictures, hemorrhoids, medullary sarcoma of the part, may be the cause.

During the diarrhœa, the sphincter may act with much power, as in cholera and many gastric catarrhs: or it no longer acts, and the evacuation is involuntary. Then either paralysis of the

sphincter is present, as in apoplexy, concussion, and organic diseases of the brain or spinal cord, and in injuries of the latter organ; or the cause lies in the state of general debility, as in the nervous stage of acute diseases, or the colliquative stage of chronic.

Local debility of the sphincter may also be the cause; this occurs, for instance, in purging from the rectum, as is observed in case of inflammation, ulceration, prolapsus, and fistulæ of this gut. Here the sphincter does not act without, however, being paralyzed, or without general debility being present.

The involuntary purging which depends on paralysis is worst of all.

524. Tardiness of bowels, and constipation, (*alvus tarda, constipatio*,) arise under various circumstances:

(1) Through a morbid state of the intestinal canal and liver; whether this consist in mere diminution of the secretion, with or without hyperæmia, as at the commencement of many acute diseases of other organs, in cases where other secretions are profuse, in chronic diseases of the skin, in consequence of the use of certain substances, as, for instance, of [opium and] lead, or in irritation or inflammation of the intestinal canal, in the commencement of which constipation is always present, also in thickening of the colon or cæcum, want of contractile power in the rectum (where this is very much stretched) or of other parts of the intestinal canal, as is the case in convalescence, especially from intestinal inflammations; finally, constipation exists in most hepatic affections.

(2) A second class of diseases where constipation occurs are diseases of the brain and spinal cord; thus irritation and inflammation of these organs, hysteria, hypochondriasis, melancholy, mania, and apoplexy, are accompanied by constipation.

(3) Constipation arises through mechanical obstructions, which prevent the progressive motion of the contents of the tube. These obstructions may exist in the contents of the tube, or in its parietes, or finally, externally to this. To this belong scybala, foreign bodies in the intestinal canal, large quantities of indigestible food, stones, conglomerations of worms, thickening of the *valvula coli*, strictures of the large intestine and rectum, hemorrhoids, intussusceptions, interlacing of the small intestine, internal and external ruptures, pressure of morbid growths, of abscesses, of calculi, and fungous growths from the bladder, and of dislocations of the uterus.

525. The prognostic importance of constipation is regulated according to the diseases in which it occurs.

It is normal after the use of most purgatives, after severe purging, in case of copious secretion from the skin or kidneys, and at the commencement of acute diseases. Here it has no bad effect on the prognosis; it even renders it generally favourable. On the contrary, in the latter stage of fever, towards the time of the crisis, constipation is unfavourable, in case no other secretions take

place. Constipation in chronic diseases of the brain, or through mechanical obstructions, especially if these lie in the intestines, yields an unfavourable prognosis.

526. The diagnostic and prognostic import of constipation is further explained by the accompanying phenomena.

If constipation occur with vomiting, the prognosis is not bad; much better than if diarrhœa and vomiting co-exist. It is, on the contrary, of unfavourable import when, after long constipation, vomiting sets in, with pains in the abdomen (*ileus*); it arises from mechanical obstructions in the intestinal canal, and during violent intestinal inflammations which are occasioned by acrid poisons. If the constipation and pain cease suddenly under these circumstances, and great debility sets in, with continuance of the vomiting, the prognosis is very bad. In like manner, constipation, with pains and enlargement of the abdomen, render the prognosis worse.

If constipation set in suddenly during a disease in the place of diarrhœa, it is commonly unfavourable. If the strength improves on the occurrence of the constipation, it is favourable.

In chronic diseases of the lungs, of the serous membranes, and in diseases of the extremities, a constipated state of the bowels is better than diarrhœa.

If purging alternate with constipation, irritation or inflammation in the intestinal canal, and, in the case of children, also in the mesenteric glands, is to be suspected.

527. The longer the constipation continues, the worse is the prognosis, more particularly in case of mechanical obstructions in the intestinal tube; on the contrary, in mania, melancholy, and in the case of old people, long continued constipation is of less consequence.

If during the existence of costiveness there be an urgent desire to go to stool, hemorrhoids are the occasion of it.

2. *Signs from the Alvine Evacuations.*

528. The matter of evacuation varies, in the healthy state, according to the age, and according to the food used. New-born children discharge the meconium, children at the breast pass much fœces of pap-like consistence; adults a smaller quantity, and mostly soft substances; old persons still less, their fœces are hard and globular.

People who eat much usually pass much fœces, except convalescents.

Sedentary habits of life and meat-diet yield less fœces than a mode of life with much muscular motion and vegetable diet. The colour varies according to the food taken, and according to the medicines used, and the age. In children, the fœces are yellowish; in adults, brown; in old persons, a dark brown. Green herbs, especially spinach, give the fœces a fine dark green colour; black-

red fruits and iron give it a black colour; rhubarb a yellow colour; sulphur gives them a strong odour of sulphuretted hydrogen.

In diseases, the excrements vary as to quantity; also as to the substances to be recognised therein, with respect to their consistence, form, colour, and odour.

529. The quantity is considerably increased in all acute affections of the intestinal canal itself, at least in their later period, particularly so in gastric catarrh, in intestinal inflammation, diarrhœa, cholera, ulcerations in the intestinal canal, in consequence of typhus, or phthisis. Profuse diarrhœa with diminution of strength is called colliquative. Small quantities of fœces are commonly connected with tardy bowels; they are also observed to take place when there exist mechanical obstructions in the intestinal canal, at the commencement of acute affections of the bowels, and of other parts, as well as in profuse secretions of the skin, kidneys, &c.

530. Among the substances distinguished in the excrements may be enumerated food, serum, mucus, bile, pus, fat, blood, milk, false membrane, portions of intestine, urine, calculi, and worms.

531. If digestible substances pass away half, or not at all digested, this is a sign of irritation or inflammation of the intestinal canal, or of weak digestion, mostly in consequence of chronic enteritis and gastritis, of diarrhœa, and of cholera. This state is called lientery. It may occur in hysteria, hypochondriasis, and hepatic diseases.

Serum, which sometimes resembles clear water, and at other times is rendered turbid with flocculi, sometimes is like a watery mucilaginous mixture, is observed in all irritations of the intestinal canal, in cholera, (where it resembles boiled rice,) in suppression of profuse secretions of other organs, after purgatives, especially saline purges and calomel, in nervous fevers, and in dropsy. In chronic diseases of the intestinal canal, and of the liver, &c., the serum is often like to a brown animal broth; this was called the fluxus hepaticus. Spontaneous evacuations of the serous kind do not alleviate the disease, except sometimes in dropsy, if the disease is of but short duration, and the patient is still strong. In chronic diseases of the liver and intestinal canal it is a bad sign.

Thin fluid mucus is a sign of intestinal catarrh; the thick thready kind indicates the chronic forms of catarrh, and of inflammations of the intestines; it is observed to occur in patients who are affected with hemorrhoids, hypochondriasis, infarctions, in children with remittent fever, in persons whose intestines are irritated by scybala, and after diarrhœa. Viscid mucus yields a worse prognosis than that which is thin.

Purulent mucus, as other mucous membranes secrete it, occurs in the intestinal canal under the same circumstances as in those, namely, in chronic enteritis and gastritis, in disorganizations of the liver, of the mesenteric glands and pancreas. This kind of evacuation is called *fluxus cœliacus*.

532. Pure bile and excess of bile in the excrements occur during irritation of the duodenum, or liver; accordingly it occurs in per-

sons addicted to intemperance, or in persons who return from hot climates, and after a violent fit of passion.

Pus is seldom found in the excrements, only when there is ulceration in the rectum and large intestine, or when considerable abscesses of the liver, spleen, kidneys, and uterus, or of the cellular tissue in the abdomen and pelvis, open into the intestines.

Passing of fat occurs in phthisis tuberculosa, in which case also fat is frequently found deposited in the liver, and in hepatitis.

533. Passing of blood through the anus, unless it has been swallowed, is always a sign of hyperæmia, irritation, inflammation, wounding, ulceration of the intestinal canal, of disease of the portal system, or of dissolution of the blood. Bloody stools are accordingly observed in helminthiasis, in contractions, and concretions in the intestinal canal, in diseases of the spleen and liver, in hemorrhoids, as vicarious for menstruation, in diarrhœa, cancer, and fungus of the intestinal canal; also in typhus and variola, in purpura and scurvy, in cholera and phthisis, and lastly, in the case of an abscess opening into the intestinal canal. If the blood is of a clear red colour, it comes from the rectum and the lower portion of the large intestine; when it is of a dark red colour, it comes from the higher parts.

Blood without fæces comes from the small intestine. This occurrence appertains more especially to typhus. If the passing of blood precedes the fæcal evacuation, the large intestines are the seat of the bleeding; (a) that which passes after the fæcal discharge comes either from the small intestine or from hemorrhoids.

If the passing of blood is considerable, there is present either a wound, ulceration, disease of veins, or dissolution of the blood, as in typhus, variola, scurvy, purpura, and in hemorrhoids; a profuse loss of blood through the anus is dangerous. In inflammations of the intestinal canal, but little blood comes away.

If relief follows the discharge of blood, it is a favourable sign; this is found in inflammation of the spleen, liver, bladder, intestinal canal, in typhus, as also in hemorrhoids and in all diseases occasioned by stopping the bleeding from them. In variola and cholera the loss of blood through the anus is a bad sign. In little children it is less unfavourable than in old persons and adults.

534. The milky evacuations, as well as the chalky evacuations of Mason Good, and those of a chylous character, have not been confirmed by farther observation. Their peculiar appearance these evacuations owe, it would appear, to the want of bile. If evacuations resembling these substances continue for a length of time, the prognosis is suspicious.

False membranes, which pass away through the anus in the form

(a) In inflammatory action of the rectum, which is highly congested at the time, there is frequent desire to go to stool, but blood alone, with some mucus, is passed. This state is sometimes confounded with colitis or dysentery, but although the fever and headache may be greater, there is not so much tenesmus and tormina as in the latter.

of flocculi, streaks, or tubes, are, unless they occur in diarrhœa, the product of a peculiar chronic inflammation of the small or large intestine, which may be combined with diarrhœa or constipation, or with both alternately, and forebodes a long duration of the disease (*infarctus*).

Portions or even knots of intestine may pass away in a gangrenous form by stool, and still the patient recover.

Biliary and intestinal calculi are sometimes found in the excrements. In case of fistulæ between the rectum and bladder, the urine passes from the anus.

The passing of worms (*tænia lata et solium*, *ascaris lumbricoides*, *oxyuris vermicularis*, *distoma hepaticum*, and *tricocephalus dispar*) is in many diseases an important diagnostic and prognostic sign. If the symptoms of disease abate with the escape of the worms, as happens more particularly in chronic diseases, this is a sign that they were called forth by the worms, or at least made worse by them; the prognosis is then favourable. In typhus, on the contrary, the passing of worms coincides mostly with the deterioration of the disease, or precedes it.

535. The consistence of the evacuations presents several varieties. The watery consistence occurs in the serous and mucous evacuations. The pap-like consistence is observed at the end of the watery stools, and in chronic inflammations, in hypochondriasis, in infarctions, and after the use of sulphur. The evacuated masses are viscid in jaundice, in chronic enteritis, and in what are called infarctions. Very solid masses are observed in case of stricture in the intestinal canal, in case of scirrhus pylori, in lead colic, in melancholy and mania.

536. The form is more particularly changed in all forms of sluggish bowels; it becomes mostly globular. If only solid globules are passed without fluid, the cause is to be sought in merely functional states of disease. If fluid is also passed with these globules, strictures are present in the rectum and large intestine, (the passing of several small conglomerated little balls, is more particularly characteristic of it,) or hardened feculent masses lie in some part of the intestinal canal. The band-like, flattened, quilled, round, long-drawn, as also the coagulated evacuations, are on the whole signs of narrowing and degenerescence of the rectum.

537. The various colours proceed partly from the mixed substances above noticed, and partly from the varieties of the secretion of the mucous membrane and the liver. Thus the white colour arises from want of bile in diseases of the liver, duodenum, and stomach, or from an excess of the mucous secretion in catarrhs and inflammations of the mucous membrane. Yellow evacuations occur more particularly in inflammation and ulceration of the intestinal mucous membrane, as for instance, in typhus and abdominal scrofula, as well as in many degenerescences of the liver.

The brown evacuations contain a due quantity of bile; they are observed in liver diseases, in inflammation and ulceration of the duodenum and ileum, and in hypochondriasis.

In the green evacuations, the stomach and duodenum appear more particularly to suffer; they are observed in the inflammations of these parts, in gall-stones, in case of acids in the stomach, and in hydrocephalus acutus.

Red evacuations are occasioned by the admixture of blood, (*see* 533). The black colour of the evacuations is either occasioned by bile—then the colour is not soluble in water; it is in this case a sign of the yellow fever, of bilious fever, or of severe hepatic disease, and should accordingly be considered as a very bad phenomenon,—or the black colour is somewhat soluble in water, and it is accordingly occasioned by blood; this may be observed in most diseases where blood enters the intestinal canal. Grey evacuations of a pap-like consistence are observed in enteritis; grey and very fluid evacuations in cholera.

538. The evacuations are devoid of odour where the substances are rapidly excreted; the food is then generally but half digested; they are extremely fetid when they have tarried for a long time in the intestinal canal, as, for instance, in melancholic persons, and in case of the admixture of pus, as in typhus, phthisical and dysenteric ulcers of the intestines, in all cases where debility predominates, as in the diarrhœas of aged persons, in many gastric catarrhs and worm fevers, accompanied with great debility. Fetid evacuations are in general unfavourable, more especially in tubercular phthisis.

IX.

SIGNS FROM THE PARTS OF GENERATION.

SIGNS FROM THE MALE PARTS OF GENERATION.

539. THE retention of the male genital parts in the development of the body is a sign of a general state of disease interfering with and impeding nutrition, more especially of scrofula, of diseases of the stomach, lungs, and brain. Extraordinary size of the penis is a sign of sexual excesses; in boys it is a sign of onanism, of calculus in the bladder, and of chronic diseases of the portal system. Unusual smallness of the same organ, and long-continued dependence of the scrotum, indicates partly local debility of the genitals after violent and repeated excesses in sexual enjoyment, and also onanism,^(a) whilst it sometimes indicates general debility of body. These cases of smallness of the penis must be distinguished from those instances where a portion of its skin is involved in hydrocele or scrotal hernia. In violent pains in the abdomen the penis appears to be extremely small. Clear, transparent vesicles grouped on the prepuce and glans, followed by desquamation in thin, small, flat

(a) It is difficult to admit two such opposite states of the genitals as described in this and the preceding sentence to be effects of the same cause—viz., sexual excesses and onanism.

scales, and which sometimes occasion excoriations, which also form groups, are a sign of herpes præputialis. Pustules which subsequently change into elevated, thick crusts, ulcers on the penis and scrotum, and excrescences on the genital parts, are of syphilitic origin. Parts somewhat elevated, which secrete small, thin scales, without having been preceded by vesicles, are a sign of psoriasis. They appear on the scrotum and penis, generally, however, at the same time on other parts of the skin. Very small transparent vesicles, which at a subsequent period run into an inflamed smarting surface, constantly secreting scales or serum, indicate eczema. If the fluid of the vesicles, at first clear, then becomes turbid, the disease is eczema impetiginoides. Lastly, the scrotum is the favourite seat of chimney-sweeper's cancer.

540. The want of testicles indicates cryptorchy and impotence. Their being drawn towards the inguinal ring occurs in violent pains in the abdomen, more especially in inflammation of the bladder, nephritis calculosa, stone in the bladder, in neuralgia, ileo-scrotalis, and in cramps. Swelling of the scrotum indicates rupture, when it is drawn into the open inguinal ring, is replaceable, and a rumbling noise is heard on attempting to replace it. We shall be warranted in concluding that the case is hydrocele, if the swelling has commenced at the bottom of the sac, if it be tense and transparent, if there be fluctuation, if it occasion no pains, at least in its advanced stage, and is connected with no signs of indigestion.

If the tumour consist of soft compressible cords, and diminishes in the horizontal position, it is varicocele. If a swelling of the epididymis is composed of several small vermiform cords, painful on pressure, and if it has commenced with a feeling of pressure and tension, it is spermatocele. A hard, uneven, knobby, tumour, with lancinating pains, characterizes scirrhus of the testicle. A uniform, painless, large tumour, simulating fluctuation and running abruptly into the abdomen, indicates the existence of medullary sarcoma (*markschwamm*). A heavy, uniform, painless tumour, of the form of the testicle, and without being continued to the spermatic cord and into the abdomen, indicates sarcoma of the testicle. Inflammation of the testicle, and the consequent induration, thickening and serous infiltration of the cellular tissue of the scrotum, effusion of pus or of blood into the same, a varicose state of the scrotum, likewise occasion tumours, which are distinguished from the above as well by the history as by the accompanying phenomena and the feel. The testicle sometimes swells in consequence of metastasis, as for example, in parotitis, typhus, &c.

Want of erection occurs in impotence, in general debility, in diabetes, and in some chronic diseases of the brain. Moderate erections indicate in fever patients the commencement of convalescence. Too frequent erections when the external occasions are inconsiderable, and even without any such, are a sign of irritation of the sexual organs through onanism, or sexual abuses, or through inflammation and ulceration on the penis, or irritation

occasioned by stone in the bladder, acrid urine, and ascarides of the rectum. Continued erection (priapism) is sometimes the consequence of deficient seminal secretion; it is, however, most commonly occasioned by catarrhs, inflammations and hemorrhages from the bladder, stones in the bladder and kidneys, and by gonorrhœa; it has also been observed in diseases of the cerebellum, in epilepsy, hypochondriasis, erotic melancholy, and in many cases of acute diseases attended with great debility.

It becomes painful in cases where inflammation of the penis or bladder or where gonorrhœa is the cause, more especially when the concavity of the penis looks downwards (*chordée*).

542. The secretion and excretion of semen presents several deviations from the normal state. Deficiency in the seminal secretion is a sign of atrophy of the testicle, of disease of both testicles, and of impotence. Excessive seminal secretion is a sign of plethora and of irritation of the genitals. Involuntary discharge of semen by day, without erection, during riding or whilst evacuating the rectum or bladder, is a sign of debility of the genitals and of dilatation of the ejaculatory ducts. In *tabes dorsalis* it gives an unfavourable prognosis. Discharge of semen at the commencement of an erection is a proof of debility of the genital organs, as it is produced by sexual excesses.

Defective ejaculation of the semen is a sign of debility of the genitals, or of mechanical obstructions, as strictures of the urethra, narrowness in the orifice of this canal, *hypospadia*, &c.

543. Want of sexual desire is natural at the commencement of all acute diseases; it is further produced by degenerescences and atrophy of both testicles, by great debility, and cerebral disease.

SIGNS FROM THE FEMALE PARTS OF GENERATION.

544. The female genital parts are much more intimately connected with the entire system than the corresponding parts in the male. Whilst the latter stand in close relation only to the nervous system, an intimate reciprocal action is found to exist in the female genitals with the sanguineous system and the system of nutrition. The signs which may be obtained from them may be referred to the condition of the organs, the sexual inclination, and the secretions from the female genitals.

A retardation in the development of the female genitals after puberty, is either a sign of deficiency or atrophy of the ovaries, or it is occasioned by chronic diseases, particularly *scrofula* and *rachitis*.

A proportionally too wide vagina is a sign of onanism, of the fact of coition having taken place, of the births of children, of prolapsus of the vagina and uterus. Ulcerations and warty excrescences are a sign of syphilis; eczema and psoriasis also come on the female genitals. Swelling of the labia may be occasioned by inflammation, (sometimes the result of metastasis in *erysipelas* and *parotitis*), by œdema, extravasated blood, &c.

545. Uneven hardness of the *cervix uteri* indicates scirrhus; ulcers indicate syphilis, scrofula, and cancer of the same. Pain on touching the part, elevated temperature, and great softness, are signs of metritis. When the uterus is in a state of inflammation, it presents an increase of weight, but in a higher degree, however, in degenerescences, in morbid growths, and in pregnancy.

If the *os uteri* is round, there is a morbid tumour on the cavity of the uterus, unless pregnancy or menstruation be the cause. If a body presses forth from it, this, unless parturition is commencing, must be the retroverted uterus, or polypus. Fungous growths at the *os uteri* are a sign of cancer. The changes in the direction of the *cervix uteri* denote dislocations of the uterus. They are occasioned by relaxations of the ligaments of the uterus, degenerescences at the funds of the organ, and pressure of some neighbouring organ in a state of degenerescence.

546. Menstruation affords by its occurrence, by the accompanying phenomena, and the quantity and quality of the secretion, very important signs. A too late appearance of this secretion may be occasioned as well by chronic diseases as by a laborious mode of life. Too early occurrence of menstruation is a proof of an early perfection of growth. If its appearance is too long retarded, either an organic malformation, such as absence of the uterus, imperfect vagina or of the *os uteri*, or great debility, must be the cause.

If menstruation be accompanied with great pain, spasms, nausea, and vomiting, there is present either a local morbid state of the sexual organs, as degenerescence of the uterus, considerable narrowing of the vagina, chronic inflammation and degenerescence of the ovaries, or hyperæmia of the intestinal canal; the liver and spleen are enlarged; or, finally, general debility may be the cause of the painful menstruation. Morbid retention of the menses occurs in most diseases affecting the entire system, particularly in fevers, then in inflammations, in diseases also accompanied with spasm, in tubercles of the lungs or of the intestinal canal; also in metritis, in degenerescences and morbid growths affecting the internal genitals. Retention of the menses may be followed by congestions in other parts, more especially in the intestinal canal, in the lungs and in the brain, which may ultimately give rise to inflammation, hemorrhage, morbid secretions, and disturbances of the nervous system. The consecutive states occur in a much more acute form in suppression of the menstruation.

547. Thick, dark, menstrual blood is a sign of disturbance and plethora of the intestinal canal, engorgement of the spleen, disease of the portal system, unless it acquires this property by retention of the discharge. It is pale and thin in chlorosis, anæmia, phthisis, and dropsy. The secretion is scanty in the lower grades of those diseases which occasion amenorrhœa, and also in hyperæmia of the intestinal canal, in what are called infarctions, and in hemorrhoids. Too profuse and too long-continued menstruation is a sign of plethora, of increased vitality of the sexual organs at the expense of the other organs, or of great debility of the same; it is critical in

metritis, it is also observed in intestinal inflammations, in chronic inflammation of the ovaries, and in ulceration of the uterus. It may be followed by abortion in pregnancy, also by hysteria, degenerescences of the generative parts, more particularly of the ovaries and uterus.

548. Bleeding from the female parts of generation, occurring not at the period of menstruation, happens both from opening of the vessels as well as in the way of transudation. If it is not occasioned by wounds, by rupture of the uterus, or other states connected with inflammation, it is a sign of ulceration, chronic inflammation, fungushæmatodes, fibrous tumours, polypi, cancer, dilatation of the veins of the uterus or of the vagina, and therefore generally yields an unfavourable prognosis.

549. The mucous discharge from the parts of generation (*fluor albus* or *leucorrhœa*) whereby a whitish or yellowish, a mucous or even a purulent fluid, is secreted, may depend on local morbid states of the uterus and vagina, or its cause lies outside the generative parts, in a disturbance of the other organs. Under the former class may be enumerated irritation of the vagina or uterus, gonorrhœa, inflammation of the mucous membrane, suppression of menstruation or of the milk secretion, great debility of the parts of generation after profuse menstruation, child-birth, &c. Also inductions, polypi, steatomatous tumours, scirrhous of the vagina and uterus, inversion and change of position of the uterus; finally, pressure on the internal parts of generation, and their sympathetic irritation from the bladder or rectum. Where these morbid states are not present, the causes of fluor albus are to be sought at one time in general debility of the system, and such as may be produced by violent exertions, too long continued suckling, and pinching poverty, sometimes in general plethora, and at other times in a tendency to mucous secretions, as in scrofula. In intermittents and in inflammations the mucous discharge from the vagina is to be considered as favourable. From the mucous discharge we must carefully distinguish the secretion of pus, which indicates ulceration of these parts, and that of ichor, which indicates presence of cancer. A serous discharge may occur instead of the mucous, or may be caused by hydatids and dropsy of the uterus.

500. The lochia vary in quantity and quality according to the age, the number of previous child-births, according to the constitution, manner of living, nursing, &c. Profuse lochial discharge is produced partly by local morbid states, as irritation, deficient contraction of the uterus, retention of the placenta, polypi, and other degenerescences of the uterus, and by change of position of this organ; it may arise partly from general plethora and fever, or general debility, more especially if the fluids of the body are directed by any circumstance whatever to the uterus. Scanty lochia are peculiar to many women without a morbid cause; besides, they are occasioned by diversion to other organs, as in profuse perspirations, copious secretion of milk, inflammations of important organs, or by irritation and inflammation of the uterus.

Such a state also sometimes occurs during great debility, and in anæmia.

Scanty lochia give reason to apprehend a chronic inflammation. Still worse is the suppression of the lochia; it occasions inflammation of the uterus, diaphragm, uterine veins, &c. If the lochia continue too long bloody, they have the same import as those which are too profuse; those which are watery are analogous to the scanty form of the secretion. Purulent lochia indicate suppuration of the uterus, and are critical in metritis; false membranes sometimes form in this disease.

551. Want of sexual desire in the female sex is a consequence of great debility, or of the want or degenerescence of the ovaries and uterus. It is generally connected with the tardy appearance, or with the absence, of menstruation. In acute diseases, sexual desire ceases in the female, whilst its return is a sign of convalescence. Excessive venereal desire, which may amount even to nymphomania, is a sign of irritation, of chronic inflammation, or other morbid state of the ovaries, more especially where the vegetative process is strong, and where there is cerebral excitement. Sterility, unless the cause rests with the male, or depends on his relation to the female, arises from the impossibility of sexual connexion taking place, or from debility, irritation, inflammation, degenerescence of the uterus and ovaries, as also from undue form and position of the parts of generation.

SIGNS FROM THE BREASTS.

552. The uniform swelling of the breasts at the termination of pregnancy is natural. At other times it presents itself in case of irritation of the uterus and ovaries, in suppressed menstruation, and in inflammation of the mamma. Knotty swellings in the breast are a sign of stoppage of the milk secretion, of partial inflammatory indurations, of tubercles, cancer, and hydatids. The breasts become flaccid before the natural time in consequence of debilitating chronic diseases. Pains in the nipple, unless produced by inflammation, excoriation, or ulcers, indicate irritation, inflammation, and degenerescences of the uterus.

Pains in the breasts are a sign of the commencing of the milk secretion, or of its obstruction and stoppage, and also of inflammation of the breasts; lancinating pains occur in cancer of the breast. Inordinate secretion of milk is a sign of weakness of the mamma, with an afflux of the mass of fluids towards the part. If it continue for a long time, it affords a rather unfavourable prognosis, as it is frequently followed by great debility, by phthisis, and nervous affections. Suppression of the milk secretion leaves room to apprehend congestions in other organs, hemorrhages, abnormal secretions, and inflammations.



BIBLIOGRAPHY OF SPECIAL SEMEIOLOGY.

I.—*Nervous System.*

- HERZ, über den Schwindel. Berlin, 1787.
Ploucquet, Diss. de Vertigine. Tub. 1783.
A. E. Büchner Resp. Boderberg, Diss. de Deliriis Vitam et Mortem Praesag. Hal. 1756.
Petr. Steven, Diss. de Deliriis. Goett. 1782.
Diss. de Delir. Febrili. Lips. 1782.
E. Ant. Nicolai's Gedanken von der Verwirrung des Verstandes, dem Rasen und Phantasiren. Kopenhagen, 1758.
C. H. Masius, Comm. Medicopsychologica de Vesania in genere praes. de Insania Universali. Goett. 1796.
Prichard, on Delirium, in Cyclop. of Pract. Med. 1833.
Ph. K. Hartmann, der Geist des Menschen in s. Verhältnissen zum Physischen Leben u. s. w. Wien, 1820.
J. G. Philipps, de Animi Affectionibus in Pectoris Morbis præter Vesaniam. Bonnæ, 1830.
Dupuytren, Sur le Delire Nerveux s. Annuaire Médico-chirurgical. Paris, 1819.
Jos. Buecheler, Diss. de Animi affect. in Abdominis Morbis præter Vesaniam.
Car. Fr. Heusinger, Commentatio Semiologica de Variis Somni Vigiliarumque Conditionibus earumque in Morborum et Diagnosi et Prognosi Dignitate. Isenaci, 1820.
Fried. A. Ammon, Comm. Semiologica in qua Somnia Vigiliarumque Status Morbosi, etc. Expon. Goett. 1820.
J. Chr. Reil, Resp. Chr. J. Hübner, Coenæsthesis. Hal. 1794.
M. E. A. Naumann, Einige Bemerkungen über das Gemeingefühl. Leipz. 1834.
Dict. des Sc. Méd., Art. Douleurs.
A. E. Büchner, Diss. de Insomniis, ut Signo in Medicina. Hal. 1749.
G. F. Mayer's Versuch einer Erklärung des Nachtwandelns. Halle, 1758.
See, also, on mental diseases, the writings of Heinroth, Friedreich, Nasse, Esquirol, Georget, Leuret, Pinel, Haslam, Prichard, Crichton, &c.; as also the works of Abercrombie, Andral, Bayle, Lallemand, Nasse, Rostan, on diseases of the brain.

II.—*The Senses.*

- Kirsten, Diss. de Symptom. Visus, Auditus, Olfactus et Gustus. Witeberg. 1808.
Chr. W. Haertel, de Oculo ut Signo. Goett. 1786.
Derselbe, über die Zeichendeutung des Menschl. Auges in Krankhthn. A. d. Lat. mit Zus. v. H. Nudow. Königsb. 1791.
L. Chr. C. Fabricius (C. Sprengel), Diss. de Signis Morborum, quæ ex Oculorum habitu petuntur. Hal. 1793.
Löbenstein Löbel, Grundriss der Semiologie des Auges. Jena, 1817.

- Purkinje, Beiträge zur Physiologie des Sehens in Subject. Rücksicht. Prag. 1815. Berl. 1825.
- Brenner, über das Mückensehen in Diagnostischer und aetiologischer Beziehung. 1833.
- L. E. Dann, de Paracusi sive Auditus Hallucinationibus Diss. Berol. 1830.
- Pet. Jacobs, Diss. de Auditus Hallucinationibus. Bonnae, 1832.
- A. G. Weber, Spec. Semiolog. Med. Crit. de Sapore. Rostock, 1794-96.
- J. G. Haase, de Narium Morbis. Lips. 1794-97.
- Dict. Des. Sc. Méd., Olfaction.
- See also, on diseases of the eye, the works of Beer, Skarpa, Schmitt, Demours, Himly, Mackenzie, Walther, Rust, Jünken, Langenbeck, Rosas ; as also, on diseases of the ear, Itard, Deleau, Wright, &c.

III.—*The Functions of the Voluntary Muscles.*

- Matthias Præs. Reil de Diversis Morborum Localium Formis ad Contracturæ Genus revocandis. Berol. 1811.
- Clarus, der Krampf, in Patholog. u. Therapeut. Hinsicht. Leipz. 1822.
- C. Grötzner, der Krampf, Insb. der Wundstarrkrampf. Leipz. 1828.
- Traité des Mal. des Enfans de M. Underwood entièrement refondue par Eusèbe de la Salle, avec notes de Jadelot. (S. Auch über die Jadelot'schen Gesichtslinien Bd. VI. Frorieps Notizen N. 2.)
- Bluff, über die Extremitäten in Bezug auf Semiotik im Mediz. Convers. Blatt v. Hohnbaum und Jahn. 1830. I. N. XXII.
- Baumgarten-Crusius, Fragmenta Physiognomices medicæ. 1833.
- Höfling, über die Semiotische Bedeutung der Aussern Nase in Caspers Wochenschrift, 1834. IV.
- Cons. also the writings of Hopfengärtner, Osiander, Henke ; on paralysis, the writings of Pott, van Rossum, Kirkland, Brera, Latour, Ottensee, Calmeil, u. s. w.

IV.—*The Vascular System.*

- Laennec, translated by Forbes. Lond. 1834.
- Hope, a Treatise on Diseases of the Heart. Lond. 1832.
- Dis. of the Heart, in Cyclop. of Practic. Med. Lond. 1833.
- J. Bouillaud, Traité Clinique des Maladies du Cœur. Par. 1835. Tom. 1.
- A. Billing, First Principles of Medicine, 3d edition. Lond. 1838 : also, Lancet, vol. 1. 1833-34. pp. 361-443, 900.
- Puchelt, Heidelberger Klin. Annalen. 1834.
- Scheunemann, Diss. s. Nonnull. de Pulsationis Epigastricæ Causis et Diagnosi. Hal. 1835.
- J Nihell, Novæ Raræque Observationes Circa Variarum Crisium Prædictionem ex Pulsu. Lond. 1741. Vienn. 1753.
- Menuret, Nouveau Traité des Pouls. Paris, 1768.
- H. Fouquet, Essai sur le Pouls par Rapport aux Affections des Principaux Organes. Paris, 1767.
- Théophile de Bordeu, Recherches sur le Pouls par Rapport aux Crises in s. Œuvres Compl. Par. 1772.
- H. Barry, Experiments on the Nature, Causes, and Varieties of the Pulse.
- Formey, Versuch einer Würdigung des Pulses. Berl. 1823.
- Bonorden, Beitrag zu einer Wissenschaftl. Begründ. der Pulslehre in

- Hufelands u. Osanns Jour. Für Prakt. Heilkde. 1830. Suppl. IV. S. 184.
- Lauer, Über die Verschiedenheit des Blutes in Krankheiten, Heckers Annalen, 1830.
- J. Müller, Über Crusta Inflammatoria. Poggendorfs Annalen. XXV. 4.
- König, Diss. s. Experimenta quædam circa sanguinis Inflammatorii et Sani Qualit. Divers. Bonnæ, 1824.
- W. Hewson, Experimental Inquiries into the Blood, &c. 3 vols. Lond. 1772-77.
- J. Hunter, a Treatise on the Blood. Lond. 1794. [Philadelphia: 1840. Haswell, Barrington & Haswell.]
- Deyeux, Considerations sur le Sang des Ictériques. Par. 1804.
- W. Brande, Chemical Researches on the Blood. Philos. Transact. 1812.
- C. T. Thackrah, an Inquiry into the Nature and Properties of the Blood. Lond. 1828.
- J. Davy, some Observ. on the Buffy Coat of the Blood. Philos. Transact. 1822.
- Ratier, Essai sur la Couenne Inflammat. du Sang. Revue Médic. T. II. 1825.
- Velpeau, sur les Altérations du Sang. Par. 1826.
- Copland, Dict. of Pract. Med. (Art. Blood.) Lond. 1832.
- W. Stevens, Observ. on the Healthy and Diseased Properties of Blood. Lond. 1832.
- M. Hall, on the Morbid State of Blood. Cycl. Pract. Med. Lond. 1832.
- Rees, a Treatise on the Analysis of Blood and Urine in Health and Disease. Lond. 1836.

V.—*The Respiratory Organs.*

- Bartels, die Respiration als vom Gehirn Abhängige Bewegung und als Chem. Proz. Nepst Ihren Phys. u. Patholog. Abweichungen. Breslau, 1813.
- Laennec, by Forlees.
- Andral, Clinique Medicale, translated by Spillan. Lond. 1836.
- Collin, des Diverses Méthodes d'Exploration de la Poitrine, &c. Paris, 1824.
- William Stokes, an Introduction to the Use of the Stethoscope. Edinb. 1825.
- Idem, Contributions to Thoracic Pathology, in Dublin Journal for Med. and Chem. Science. Vol. II. und Vol. III. Nro. VII. ; also in Med. and Surg. Journal, Jan. 1835.
- J. Forbes, Original Cases, with Dissections, &c. Lond. 1824.
- R. Graves and W. Stokes, a Selection of Cases to Prove the Utility of the Stethoscope, in Dubl. Hosp. Reports. Vol. IV.
- Piorry, de la Percussion Médiante. Par. 1828.
- C. J. B. Williams, Rational Exposition of the Physical Signs of Diseases of the Lungs. Lond. 1828.
- R. Spittal, a Treatise on Auscultation. Edinb. 1830.
- Reil, de Vocis et Loquelæ Vitiis. Hal. 1793.
- Ræderer, de Raucitate. Goett. 1759.
- J. H. Schulze, Diss. de Raucitate. Hal. 1740.
- Fr. Chr. Rothmund, Diss. Inaug. de Oscitat. Wirceb. 1824.
- [Gerhard on the Chest, Philad. 1836.]

VI.—*The Skin, &c.*

- Thénard über die Analyse des Schweisses, in Gehlens Journ. für Chem. und Physik. B. II. H. IV.
- E. Brieuve, über den aus dem Körper Ausdünstenden Riechstoff als ein Symptom des Gesunden und Kranken Zustandes Betrachtet. Im Phys. Med. Journ. 1800. Juni.
- S. G. Vogel, über die Riechbaren Ausdünstungen. In Heckers Litt. Annal. 1827. H. VII. S. 18.
- F. W. K. Schulz, Diss. de Hæmorrhag. Ischæmiam Supplent. Bresl. 1822.
- J. Z. Platner, de Pallore per Adversam Valetudinem. Lips. 1739.
- H. Callisen, Momenta quædam Circa Calorem Animalem, &c., in Act. Soc. Hafn. Vol. IV.
- Hartmann, de Sudore Unius Lateris. Hal. 1751.
- Buechner, Diss. de Sudore Colliquat. Hal. 1757.
- R. W. Hentschel (pr. Schwægrichen) Diss. de Sudore Pedum. Lips. 1825.
- J. C. Pfaff, de Pilorum Variet. Natur. et Præternaturalibus. Hal. 1799.
- Vauquelin, über die Haare, in Gehlens Journ. für Chem. und Phys. II. 2.
- Wolfart, Bemerk. über die Krankhaften Veränderungen der Haare, (Askläpieion, 1811. N. 41.)
- H. K. Wedemeyer, Comm. Hist. Patholog. Pilorum c. h. Sistens. Goett. 1812.
- Gl. Mueller, Diss. Sist. Physiol. et Pathol. Pilorum Fragmenta. Breslau, 1816.
- S. G. Vogel, von der Diagnostischen Würde der Haare, (Heckers Litt. Annalen. 1825. II. 12.)
- Blümmener, Abh. über das Menschl. Haupthaar. Berlin, 1826.
- Elimarus ab Halem, de Mutat. Unguium Morbosis. Hal. 1835.
- Conf. also, Rust's Helkologie, and the writings on skin diseases by Lorry, Plenck, Alibert, Willan, Bateman, S. Plumbe, Cazenave, und Schedel. u.

VII.—*The Urinary Organs.*

- G. Prochaska, Diss. de Urinis. Vindob. 1777.
- Hallé, sur les Phénomènes et les Variations que présente l'Urine, Mém. de la Soc. de Médec. de Paris. Vol. III.
- A. F. Metternich, de Urina, ut Signo. Mogunt. 1784.
- Th. Schreger, Comm. de Fluidorum Corporis Animalis Chemia Nosologica. Erlang. 1800.
- G. Coopmann's Abh. über die Erscheinung des Harns, in d. Samml. Auserles. Abh. Band 10 und 30.
- Könne, über den Urin als Zeichen. Landshut, 1809.
- Jos. Löw, über den Urin als Diagnost. u. Prognostisches Zeichen. 2te Aufl. Landsh. 1815.
- Marcet on Urinary Calculi. 1819.
- Montfalcon, Dict. des. Sc. Méd., Art. Urine. Vol. LVI. Par. 1821.
- M. A. Naumann, Dissert. de Signis ex Urina. Lips. 1820. In M. Hasper Thes. Semiot. Vol. I.
- G. Wetzler, Beiträge zur Kenntniss des Menschl. Harns. Frankf. 1820.
- W. Prout, an Inquiry into the Nature and Treatment of Gravel. Lond. 1821.

- Wöhler, über die Veränd. des Harns Durch Arzneien, in Tiedemanns Zeitschr. für Phys.
- Bostock, on the Morbid State of Urine, Cycl. of Pract. Med. IV. 359. Lond. 1834.
- Andral, Dict. de Méd. (Art. Urine) T. XXI. Paris, 1828.
- Willis, on Urinary Diseases. Lond. 1838. [Phila. 1840. Haswell, Barrington, and Haswell.]
- [Prout on Stomach and Urinary Diseases. 1841.]

VIII.—*The Digestive System.*

- J. F. G. Albers, die Mittelbare Percussion zur Erkenntniss der Bauchhöhlengeschwülste, im Journ. für Chir. und Augenheilkunde. B. XIV. H. 4.
- Albers, über die Pulsationen im Unterleibe. Bremen, 1803.
- J. G. J. Scheunemann, Diss. Inaug. de Pulsationis Epigastricæ Causis et Prognosi. Hal. 1835.
- Rudolph, Physiol. und Pathologisch-Semiotische Betrachtung der Menschlichen Zähne und des Zahnfleisches. Nürnberg, 1834.
- R. Froriep, de Lingua Anatomica Quædam et Semiotica. Bonn. 1824.
- De Hæn, de Deglutitione Impedita. Haag, 1750.
- Authenrieth, de Dysphagia Lusoria. Tub. 1806.
- Kunze, de Dysphagia Commentatio Pathologica. Lips. 1820.
- Buettner, de Dysphagia ex Morbis Œsophagi Chronicis enata. Hal. 1835.
- Wilson Philipp, a Treatise on Indigestion. Lond. 1821.
- J. Johnson, an Essay on Indigestion. Lond. 1833.
- Seiler, über das Sodbrennen, in Horns Archiv. B. II. H. 2.
- S. J. L. Døring, Comm. Medica de Vomitu. Marb. 1792.
- Chr. F. L. Bauer, de Vomitu Chronico. Marb. 1815.
- Palm, Vomitus Adumbratio Pathologica. Berol. 1816.
- Dubois (d'Amiens), du Vomissement sous le Rapport Séméiologique. Paris, 1832.
- H. Boerhaave, Diss. de Utilitate Explor. in Ægris Excrementorum ut Signorum. Lugd. B. 1710. Ed. Alt. 1742.
- C. G. Ludwig, de Causis Obstructionis Alvinæ. Lips. 1770.
- Conrad Reindorf, Diss. de Alvi Dejectionibus. Bonnæ, 1830.

IX.—*The Generative System.*

- I. C. Wichmann, de Pollutione Diurna. Goett. 1782.
- Fr. Hildenbrand, über die Ergiessungen des Saamens im Schlafe. Braunschw. 1792.
- C. R. Clarke, Observations on Diss. of Females attended with Discharges. Lond. 1814.
- I. Latham, Observ. on Leucorrhœa, in Med. Transact. V. 1815.
- G. Jewell, Pract. Observ. on Leucorrhœa. Lond. 1830.
- I. Freind, Emmenologia. Oxford, 1703.
- A. A. Royer Collard, Essai sur l'Amenorrhée. Paris, 1802.

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF GENERAL SEMEIOLOGY.

- Hippocratis Coacæ Prænotiones; Ej. Prognosticon; Ej. Prorrhethici I. II.; Ej. Aphor. In. Hippocr. Op. Edit. Fœsii. Genevæ, 1657.

- Cœlii Aureliani de Morbis Acutis et Chron. l. VIII. Ed. Paul Amman. Amstelod. 1755.
- Aretæi Cappadocis, Op. Omn. Ed. Kühn. Lips. 1828.
- Galenii Opera. Basil. 1538. Von Semiotik Handeln Besonders: de Pulsibus ad Tirones; de Diebus Decretoriis; de Crisibus; Commentarii III. in Primum Hippocratis Prorrheticor Librum; Commentarii in Prognostic. Hippocrat.
- A. Corn. Celsi de Medicina Libr. VIII. Ed. Krause. Lips. 1766.
- Oribasii, Collect. Medicinal. quæ extant. Paris, 1555.
- Ætiii, Librorum Medicin. XVI. in quibus Cuncta, quæ ad Acit. Bur. spectant, sunt congesta. Venet. 1534.
- Uldaricus Binder, Epiphania Medicorum; Specul. vid. hom. urinas; Clavis aperiendi Portas Pulsuum; Berillus Discernendi Causas et Differentias Februm, 1506.
- Jacobi Silvii, de Signis Omnibus Medicis, hoc est salubribus, insalubribus et neutris Commentat. Paris, 1539.
- Jod. Lommii, Observationum Medicinalium. Libr. III. Ant. 1560.
- I. B. Pellegrini, de Ratione Cognoscendi Signa et Causas Morborum. Bonon. 1563.
- Andr. Planeri Methodus investigandi locos affectos. Tubingæ, 1579.
- Lud. Dureti, Interpretat. et Narrat. in Hippocratis Coacas Prænot. Ludg. 1585.
- Jac. Alberti, Σημειωτική s. Ratio Dignoscend. Sedium male affectar et affectionum. Genev. 1586.
- Duncan Liddel, de Symptomatibus et Symptomatum Differentiis. Helmst. 1595.
- Æmil. Campolongi, Meth. Semeiotic. ad analyseos Capivaccianæ Norm. express.
- Jessenius, Σημειωτική sive Nova Cognoscendi Morbos Methodus. Vitteimb. 1601.
- Prosper Alpinus, de Præsagienda Vita et Morte Ægrotant. Libr. VII. Venet. 1601.
- P. Forestii, de Incerto Urinarum Judicio. Francf. 1610.
- Fernelius, Pathol. l. II. Hannov. 1610.
- Ant. Constantini, Opus Medicæ Prognoseos. Ludg. 1613.
- Joh. Wolfii Exercitationes Semioticæ in Cl. Galeni de Loc. Affect. Libros VI. Helmst. 1620.
- Rob. Fluddii de Pulsuum Scientia. Oxoniæ, 1649.
- Emanuel Stupani Diss. Exhibens Signorum Medicorum Doctrinam, annexa Sphygmicæ Uromanticæ et Crisium theoria. Basil. 1649.
- I. B. van Helmont, de Morbis Introductio Diagnostica. Venet. 1651.
- Thom. Fienus, Semeiotica sive de Signis Medic. Tractatus. Ludg. Batav. 1664.
- I. P. Eysel, Compendium Semiologicum, Modernorum Dogmatibus accommodatum. Erford. 1701.
- R. G. Krause, Theses Semioticæ. Jen. 1711.
- F. Hoffmann, de Morhis recte distinguendis. Hal. 1718.
- Mich. Alberti, introduct in Medic. qua juxta Propos ordin. Semiologica, &c. sistitur. Halæ, 1719.
- Prosper Martianus, Magni Hippocratis Opera. Romæ, 1728.
- I. Junker, Conspectus Pathologiæ et Semeiologiæ in Forma Tabularum. Halæ, 1736.

- Henry Cope, *Demonstratio Medicopractica Prognosticorum Hippocratis*. Dublin, 1736.
- Fr. Hoffmann, *Opusc. Pathologicopractica*. Hal. 1738.
- G. Detharding, *Fundamenta Semiologiæ Medicæ*. Hav. 1740.
- Sayer Rudd, *a Certain Method to Know Diseases, &c.* Lond. 1742.
- Fundamenta Semiologiæ Medicæ tam Generalis quam Specialis. Partim ex H. Hoffmanni Med. Rat. Syst. &c. Prompta*. Halæ, 1749.
- Chr. L. Moegling, *Tentamina Semiotica*. Tubingæ, 1752.
- S. Schaarschmidt, *Semiotik Herausgegeben von C. R. Nikolai*. Berlin, 1756.
- Ant. de Hæn, *Aphorismi de Diagnosi et Prognosi in Acutis et Hippocrat. Circa Urinas Doctrinæ Compendium*, (in de Haen Rat. Med. T. III.) Vindob. 1756.
- L. G. Klein, *Interpres. Clinicus, Præfat. est A. Haller. Francf. et Lips.* 1759. Paris, 1809.
- Malrien, *les Présages de la Santé et des Maladies ; ou, Histoire Universelle de Signes Prognostics*. Paris, 1770.
- M. Helian, *Diction. du Diagnostic*. Par. 1771.
- I. N. Petzold, *de Prognosi in Febribus Acutis*. Lips. 1771.
- Schadelook, *Diss. de Usu Signorum Anamnesticorum*. Altdorf, 1774.
- C. G. Gruner, *Semiotice, Physiologicam et Pathologicam Generalem Complexa, in Us. Prælect.* Halæ, 1775.
- C. G. Gruner, *Phys. u. Pathol. Zeichenlehre z. Gebr. der Akad. Vorles.* Jena, 1794, u. 1801.
- Berkenhout, *Symptomatologia*. Lond. 1784.
- I. D. Metzger, *Grundsätze der Allgemeinen Semiotik und Therapie*. Königsberg, 1785.
- Weber, *de Signis et Causis Morborum*. Heidelb. 1786.
- Brayer, *Grundriss der Allgemeinen Semiotik*. Prag. und Wien, 1787.
- Schlegel, *Thesaurus Semiotices Pathologicæ*. Stendaliæ, 1787.
- I. P. Frank, *Oratio de Signis Morborum e Corporis Situ Partiumque Positione petendis*. Pap. 1788.
- I. C. Hoffbauer, *Tentamina Semiologica*. Goerlitz, 1786.
- D. F. Büttner, *Critices Semiologiæ Medicinalis Fundamenta*. Rost. 1791.
- Gerhard Albini, *Causæ et Signa Morborum*. Gedani. 1791.
- P. P. Price, *Treatise on the Diagnosis and Prognosis of Diseases*. London, 1791.
- Brendelii *Prælection. in Coacas Prænunt. Hippocrat. Berl.* 1795.
- Evarist, *Albites, ars Præsagiendi de Exitu Ægrotantium Præsertim in Acutis*. Romæ, 1795.
- Hermann, *Diss. de Sign. Diagnosticis*. Erford, 1797.
- I. L. V. Broussonet, *Tableau Élémentaire de la Séméiotique*. Montp. 1798.
- A Table of Symptoms, pointing out such as distinguish one Disease from another.* (Anonym.) Lond. 1799.
- Kornatowsky, *Kunst Krankheiten genau und gründlich zu untersuchen*. Leipz. 1800.
- K. Sprengel, *Handbuch des Semiotik*. Halle, 1801.
- F. Cabuchet, *Essai sur l'Expression de la Face dans les Maladies*. Par. 1801.
- L. Laforgue, *de la Séméiologie Buccale*. Par. 1806.
- L. M. A. Caldani, *Institutiones Semiotices*. Patav. 1808.

- I. F. Hernandez, Mémoire sur les Questions, quels sont les Signes Diagnostiques et Prognostiques fournis de l'Etat de la Langue, &c. Toulon, 1808.
- A. N. Guiton, Considérations Séméiologiques appliquées à l'Art d'observer les Maladies. Par. 1809.
- R. L. Wolfart, Programm über die Bedeutung der Zeichenlehre in der Heilkunde. Berlin, 1810.
- F. G. Danz, Allg. Medic. Zeichenlehre, neu bearbeitet von Heinroth. Leipsig, 1812.
- Double Séméiologie Générale. Par. 1811—22. T. III.
- Renauldin, Dict. des Scienc. Médic. (Art. Diagnost.) T. IX. Par. 1814.
- A. I. Landré Beauvais, Séméiotique, ou Traité des Signes des Maladies. Paris, 1815, III.^{me} Edit. 1818.
- R. D. Wolfart, Grundzüge der Semiotik in Lehrsätzen. Berlin, 1817.
- Marshall Hall. On Diagnosis. In four Parts. Lond. 1817.
- F. I. L. Sebastian, Grundriss der Allgemeinen Pathologischen Zeichenlehre. Darmstadt, 1819.
- Hecker, die Kunst, den Ausgang der Krankheiten Vorherzusagen. Erfurt und Gotha, 1820.
- Serrurier, Dict. des Scienc. Médic. (Art. Séméiotique,) Paris, 1820.
- A. P. Buchan, Symptomatology; or, the Art of Detecting Diseases. London, 1821.
- A. F. Chomel, Dict. de Medec. (Art. Diagnostic.) Tom. VI. Paris, 1823.
- M. Hasper, Novus Thesaurus Semiotices Pathologicæ. Lips. 1824.
- L. Martinet, Manuel de Clinique; ou, des Methodes d'Exploration en Médecine. Paris, 1824.
- I. B. Friedreich, Handbuch der Pathologischen Zeichenlehre. Würzburg, 1825.
- M. E. A. Naumann, Handbuch der Allgemeinen Semiotik. Berlin, 1826.
- L. A. W. Behrends, Vorlesungen über practische Arzneiwissenschaft, herausg. von K. Sundelin. Erster Band. Berlin, 1827. Wieder Herausg. von Albers, 1835.
- Jacobi Vosmær, Institutiones Semioticæ. Editæ a G. I. Mulder. Ludg. Bat. 1828.
- Léon Rostan, Cours de Médecine Clinique, ou Traité Elémentaire de Diagnostic, de Pronostic, et des Indications Thérapeutiques. Paris, 1830. T. III.
- Jolly, Diction. de Méd. Pratique. (Art. Diagnostic.) T. VI. Paris, 1831.
- Ernesti de Grossi, Semiotice et Isagoge in Clinicen Curant. L. Fischer et Fr. Prunner. Stuttgart, 1832.
- Eble, Taschenbuch der Allgemeinen Pathologie und Therapie mit Inbegriff der Semiotik. Wien, 2 Thle. 1833.
- I. F. H. Albers, Lehrbuch der Semiotik für Vorlesungen. Leipz. 1834.
- Dance, Guide pour l'Etude de la Clinique Médicale; ou, Precis de Séméiotique. Paris, 1834.
- Knolz, Institutiones medicæ Hygienæ et Semiotices Generalis usui academico accomodatæ. Viennæ, 1835.

INDEX.

- Abdomen, pulsations of, 98
 ——— signs from, 163
 Abdominal integuments, signs from, 165
 Abdominal pains, signs from, 166
 Abercrombie, 16
 Acne, 153
 Ægophony, 122
 Aetius, 20
 Amaurosis, 55
 Amblyopia, 55
 Amnesia, 31
 Anæmia (cerebral), 32
 Andral, 16
 Anosmia, 60
 Anxiety, præcordial, 41
 Anasarca, 139
 Anatomy (pathological), 21
 Aphorisms of Hip., 19
 Appetite for drink, signs from, 177
 ——— for eating, signs from, 178
 ——— 180
 Archigenes, 20
 Aretæus, 20
 Arteries, signs from, 97
 Asclepiades, 19
 Asphyxia, 38
 Attitude, signs from, 82
 Autenreith, 21
 Avenbrugger, 21
 Aubry, 21
 Baglivi, 16
 Balbuties, 136
 Barylalia, 136
 Bateman, 21
 Bayle, 22
 Behrend, 21
 Blood, not coagulable, 108
 ——— signs from, 108
 ——— pale, 108
 ——— yellowish, 108
 ——— sweetish, 109
 ——— saltish, 109
 Bones, changes in form of, 65
 ——— sensibility of, 66
 Bouillaud, 22
 Bourdonnement amphorique, 123
 Breasts, signs from, 200
 Bright, 16
 Bronchophony, signs from, 121
 Bronchial respiration, 118
 Bronchi dilated, 118
 Bronchial dilatation and phthisis, how distinguished, 123
 Broussais, 21
 Bruit de scie, 92
 ——— lime, 92
 ——— rape, 92
 ——— cuir neuf, 91, 92
 ——— soufflet, 91
 ——— soufflet continu, 98
 ——— frottement ascendant et descendant, 124
 Buffy coat, 110
 Calor erraticus, 45
 Carswell, 22
 Cardiac, 96
 Carditis, 95
 Caruncula lachrymalis, 55
 Carus, 36
 Chest, sensibility of, signs from, 128
 Chlorosis, 108
 Chrupsia, 57
 Cælius Aurelianus, 20
 Cold, feeling of, 42
 Coma somnolentum, 36
 Conjunctiva, red, signs from, 51
 Coma, 36
 ——— vigil, 37
 Constipation, 190
 Cope (H.), 21
 Cornea, signs from, 52
 Corvisart, 21
 Cough, signs from, 129
 ——— varieties of, 130
 Countenance, anxious, 78
 ——— contortion of, 78
 Countenance, Hippocratic, 78
 Cruveilhier, 22
 Cutis anserina, 140
 Danz, 21
 Days, critical, 19
 Deafness, 58
 ——— causes of, 58
 Debility, general or local, 71
 ——— muscular signs from, 70
 Dedolatio, 69
 De Haen, 21
 Delirium, (acute), 32
 ——— (chronic), 31, 32
 ——— (nervous), 32
 ——— (ecstatic), 31
 ——— (furibundum), 33
 ——— (mild), 33
 ——— (mussitans), 33
 ——— (sudden cessation of), 33
 Diagnosis, 18
 Diarrhœa, signs from, 188
 Digestive system, signs from, 163
 Dizziness, 29, 30
 Double, 21
 Dreams, frightful, 37
 ——— mental activity in, 37
 Dupuytren, 22
 Duretus, 20
 Dismnesia, 30
 Dysphagia, 176
 Dyspnœa permanent, 115
 Dysuria, 156
 Ear, bad smell from, 58
 ——— blood from, 58
 ——— pain in, 58
 Eclipsis, 38
 Ecthyma, 148
 Elliotson, 22
 Emphysema, 139
 Empirics, 19

- Endocarditis, 95
 Enuresis, 157
 Epistaxis, 60
 Eructation, 181
 Eruptions, cutaneous, 147
 Eruption, miliary, 147
 — roseolar, 148
 Erysipelas, 148
 Evacuations, 187
 Expecterating, 131
 Evacuations, signs from, 191
 Expectoration, matter of, 131
 — quantity of, 132
 — form of, 132
 — colour of, 132
 — other varieties of, 133
 Expired air, quality of, signs from, 128
 Extremities, œdema of, 153
 — integuments of, signs, 153
 Eye, signs from, 50
 Eyelids, signs from, 80
 Eyes, motion of, 53
 — immobility of, 53
 Eye, lustre of, 53
 Face, size of, changes in, 150
 — colour of, 151
 — skin of, signs from, 150
 Face-ache, 79
 Fainting, signs from, 38
 Features, signs from, 76
 Feelings, uneasy, 40, 41
 Fienus, 20
 Fingers, ends of, knobby, 154
 — blue, 154
 Fluctuation, 123
 Forbes, 22
 Fordyce, 21
 Forehead, signs from, 81
 Forestus, 20
 Form of thorax, signs from, 126
 Formication, 149
 Frank, 21
 Functions, exaltation of, 25
 — perversion of, 26
 Furunculi, 148
 Gait, signs from, 81
 Galen, 20
 Generation parts, signs from, 195
 Gölis, 21
 Gilibert, 21
 Grant, 21
 Graves, 22
 Gruner, 21
 Gums, signs from, 168
 Hair, signs from, 154
 Hall, Marshall, 21
 Hartmann, 21
 Hearing, signs from, 57
 — difficulty of, 59
 Heart, signs from, 84
 — how it should be examined, 84
 Heartburn, 181
 — congestion of, 94
 Heart, hypertrophy of, 95
 — dilatation of, 96
 Heart's impulse, 87
 — sounds of, 89
 — how changed by dis-
 — ease, 87
 Heart-disease, functional signs of, 93
 Heat, general and local, 44, 45
 Hematemesis, 185
 Hemiplegia, 73
 Heraclides, 19
 Heurnius, 20
 Hiccup, 137
 Hippocrates, 19
 Haller, 20
 Hildenbrand, 16, 21
 Hydrothorax, 117
 Hyperæmia, (cerebral) 32
 Hyperosmia, 60
 Hoffmann, 16
 Hope, 22
 Hufeland, 21
 Huxham, 21
 Incontinence of urine, 158
 Incubus, 37
 Intestinal canal, gases of, 187
 Iris, discoloured, signs from, 52
 Iris, motions of, 54
 Ischuria, 156
 — varieties of, 156
 Jackson, 21
 Jadelot, 78
 Joints, moveability of, signs from, 66
 Kreyssig, 21
 Lallemand, 22
 Laennec, 16
 Latham, 22
 Lagophthalmus spasmodicus, 81
 — paralyticus, 81
 Landre Beauvais, 21
 Larkone, 21
 Lassitude, signs from, 69
 Laughing, 138
 Leipothymia, 38
 Lens, crystalline, change of, 52
 Lentin, 21
 Leroy, 21
 Lethargy, 35
 Lips, secretions of, 152
 Loathing of food, 180
 — varieties of, 181
 Lommius, 20
 Look, wild, anxious, &c., 54
 Louis, 16
 Lusctas, 53
 Medicine, clinical, 18
 — semeiology, intro-
 — duction to, 18
 — differ-
 — ence between, 18
 Memory, signs from, 30
 Mentagra, 152
 Metallic tinkling, 123

- Metamorphopsia, 56
 Methodists, 20
 Midge-seeing, 57
 Morgagni, 22
 Motions, involuntary, signs from, 73
 ———— voluntary, suspended, 71, 72
 ———— signs from, 69
 Mouth, signs from, 79
 Muscular pains, signs from, 69
 Muscular system, signs from, 68
 Myiodesopsia, 57
 Myopia, 56
 Nails, signs from, 154
 Nasal mucous membrane, signs from,
 59, 60
 Nausea, 181
 Neck, integuments of, signs, 153
 Nictitatio, 81
 Nose, signs from, 81
 Nose, copper-red colour of, 152
 Nosology, general and special, 18
 Ollivier, 22
 Organs, simultaneously affected, 24
 Organs of voluntary motion, signs from,
 63
 Oribasius, 20
 Osseous system, signs from, 63
 Oxyopia, 56
 Pain, 45
 ——— varieties of, 45, 50
 ——— of head, 49
 ——— neuralgic, 69
 Pains in extremities, 68
 Palpitation, 92
 Palsy, 72
 Passions, signs from, 33, 34
 Pathological anatomy, its influence
 over nosology, 18
 Pemphigus, 147
 Perceptive faculty, signs from, 29
 Pectoriloquy, 125
 Percussing the chest, signs from, 127
 Pericarditis, 95
 Perspiration, varieties of, 145
 ——— odour of, 146
 Petechiæ, 148
 Pezold, 21
 Phenomena of disease, 16
 ——— anamnestic, import of, 17
 ——— prognostic, value, 17
 Phenomenon, what, 17
 Phenomenology, 17
 Phenomena, critical & symptomatic, 20
 ——— mechanical, 28
 ——— chemical, 28
 ——— vital, 28
 ——— (normal and abnormal), 28
 ——— pathognomonic, 27
 ——— (sympathetic), 23
 Phlebectasia, 107
 Photophobia, 55
 Photopsia, 57
 Pinel, 21
 Piorry, 22
 ——— on the Heart, 88
 Piquer, 21
 Pleuritis, signs of, 117
 Pneumatists, 20
 Pneumothorax, 117
 Porrigo favosa, 148
 Posture, signs from, 82
 Posture, sitting, when necessarily
 adopted, 82
 ——— supine, 83
 ——— prone, 83
 Pott's disease, 83
 Presbyopia, 56
 Pringle, 21
 Prænotiones Coacæ, 19
 Prognosis, 18
 Prognostics, 19
 Prorrhetics, 19
 Prosper Alpinus, 20
 Pulsations, abdominal, 98
 ——— in neck, signs from, 97
 Pulse, signs from, 99
 ——— varieties of, 100
 Pulsus venosus, 98
 Pupil, signs from, 53
 ——— exudations in, 52
 Purgings, 188
 Pyrosis, 181
 Quarin, 21
 Raclement, 92
 Râle, varieties of, 120
 Ramazzini, 14
 Reil, 21
 Respiration, signs from, 111
 ——— varieties, & signs from, 111
 ——— entrecoupée, 118
 Respiratio anhelosa, 116
 ——— collaris, 114
 ——— cephalica, 114
 ——— stertorosa, 116
 ——— suspiriosa, 115
 Rhonchi, varieties of, 119
 Richter, 21
 Rigor, 43
 Rostan, 22
 Rumination, 187
 Saliva, signs from, 173
 Scintillatio, 57
 Sclerotic, signs from, 53
 Semeiology, value of, 18
 ——— history of, 19
 ——— defined, 15
 ——— division of, 15, 27
 ——— sources of, 15
 Senac, 21
 Sensation (common), signs from, 39
 ——— diminished, 39
 ——— depraved, 39
 Senses, signs from, 50
 Serum and crassamentum, relation
 between, 110
 Shivering, 43

- Sighing, 137
 Signs, commemorative, 28
 ——— favourable and unfavourable, 28
 ——— absolutely and relatively good and bad, 29
 ——— from the mental functions, 29
 ——— dynamic, 30
 ——— pathological, 27
 ——— pathologico-anatomical, 22, 27
 ——— from the functions, 23
 ——— from the passions, 34
 ——— method of forming, 17
 ——— objective and subjective, 17
 ——— natural and artificial, 27
 ——— explicable and inexplicable, 28
 ——— constitutional and local, 28
 ——— formation of, 16
 ——— topognomonic, 28
- Skin, black, 143
 ——— blue colour of, 142
 ——— colour of, 141
 ——— green, 144
 ——— hyperæmia of, 139
 ——— leaden hue of, 143
 ——— local redness of, 142
 ——— lurid, or earthy colour of, 143
 ——— secretion of, 144
 ——— sensibility of, how modified, 149
 ——— signs from, 139
 ——— temperature of, 140
 ——— temperature of, on face, 152
 ——— yellow, 143
- Smell, signs from, 59
 Sleep, convulsions in, 37
 ——— signs from, 35
 Sleepiness in limbs, 69
 Sneezing, 137
 Somnambulism, 37
 Somnolency, 35
 Sopor, 36
 Spasms, tonic and clonic, 74, 75
 Sprengel, 21
 Squinting, 54
 Straining, 182
 Strangury, 156
 Stokes, 22
 Stoll, 21
 Stupor, 31
 Subsultus tendinum, 76
 Swallowing, signs from, 175
 Sydenham, 20
 Symptom, what, 17
 Symptoma causæ, 28
 ——— morbi, 28
 ——— symptomatis, 28
 Symptomatology, 17
 Syncope, 38
 Taste, signs from, 61
 Tears, increased secretion, 54
 ——— diminished, 55
 Teeth, signs from, 167
 Tenesmus musculorum, 73
- Thorax, form of, signs from, 126
 Throat, signs from, 174
 Tinnitus, 59
 ——— diagnostic import of, 59
 Tintement metallique, 123
 Tissot, 21
 Tongue, signs from, 168
 ——— enlargement of, 169
 ——— diminution of, 169
 ——— form of, 169
 ——— moist, 169
 ——— soft, 169
 ——— colour of, 169
 ——— pale, 170
 ——— varnished, 170
 ——— blackish red, 170
 ——— increased temperature of, 170
 ——— cold, 170
 ——— clean, 170
 ——— coated, 171
 ——— yellow or greenish coating, 171
 ——— brown coating of, 171
 ——— coating of, diffused, &c., 172
 ——— pustules of, 172
 Tongue, psoriasis of, 173
 ——— motions of, 173
 Touch, signs from, 62, 63
 Transpiration, cutaneous, 144
 Trembling, 74
 Typhomania, 33
 Ulcers, varieties of, and signs from, 148
 Urinary excretion, signs from, 155
 Urinoscopy, 20
 ——— chemical re-agents on, 161
 Urine, pus in, 162
 ——— signs from, 158
 ——— varieties of, 158
 ——— odour of, 160
 Urinary organs, signs from, 155
 Urticaria, 147
 Van Swieten, 21
 Varix, 107
 Veins, signs from, 106
 Vibration of chest, signs from, 124
 Visus dimidiatus, 56
 ——— interruptus, 56
 ——— duplex, 56
 Voice and speech, signs from, 135
 Voice, resonance of, sign, 121
 Vogel, 21
 Vomiting, 182
 ——— painful, 183
 ——— difficult, 183
 ——— chronic, 184
 ——— various matters of, 185
 Vomituritio, 182
 Weeping, 138
 Wichmann, 21
 Willan, 21
 Werlhof, 21
 Yawning, signs from, 137
 Zimmermann, 21

STANDARD WORKS ON
ANATOMY, MEDICINE, SURGERY,

And the Collateral Sciences,

PUBLISHED BY

ED. BARRINGTON & GEO. D. HASWELL,
MEDICAL BOOKSELLERS AND PUBLISHERS, PHILADA.

ANATOMY.

ELEMENTS OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY.

BY PROF. SAMUEL D. GROSS, M. D.,

Professor of Surgery in the Louisville Medical Institute, Ky.

Late Professor of General Anatomy, Physiology, and Pathological Anatomy in the Medical Department of the Cincinnati College.

Second Edition. Illustrated by 50 Colored Plate Figures, and 250 Engravings on Wood by the first artists. 1 super-royal 8vo. vol., extra sheep.

"We recommend it as the most complete, and, on the whole, the least defective compilation on the subject in the English language."—*Brit. and For. Med. Jour.*

"That a second edition should now be called for, considering the size and cost of the work, and on a subject which comparatively few practitioners are sufficiently industrious and pains-taking to investigate, is certainly flattering to him."—*Phil. Med. Exam.*

"That it will henceforth be regarded as a standard work, and introduced into the library of every physician of the interior who aims either to educate his pupils thoroughly, or keep himself informed on the improvements of this essential branch of medical and surgical science, we cannot doubt." "Evidently it has been a labor of love on the part of the author, rather than a task; and he was fortunate in securing publishers who seem to have entered into his own spirit. The mechanical execution of the work is deserving of the highest praise."—*West. Jour. of Med. and Surg.*

"It is the most complete and useful systematic work on Pathological Anatomy in the English language. The colored engravings and wood cuts are exceedingly well executed, and the entire getting up of the work does much credit to the enterprising publishers."

"We regard it as one of the most valuable works ever issued from the American press, and it does great honor alike to the author, and the country of his birth."—*N. Y. Journ. of Med.*

"We have spoken in high terms of it because it possesses real and desirable excellencies."—*Phil. Med. Exam.*

"It is altogether the most complete exposition of Pathological Anatomy in our language."—*Amer. Jour. of Med. Sciences.*

"We recommend the work to our readers as one calculated to advance the subject upon which it treats. We trust the work may enter extensively into the hands of the profession, and that they will bestow on it careful consideration."—*West. Lancet.*

"The book may be read with advantage. * * * it proves him a man of industrious habits, and anxious to diffuse a taste for this department of medical science."—*N. O. Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"We commend it to the attention of the profession as one of the best extant upon the subject on which it treats."—*S. Journ. Med. and Pharm.*

"The author has conferred an important service on his countrymen."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

THE LONDON DISSECTOR, OR GUIDE TO ANATOMY:

For the Use of Students,

Comprising a Description of the Muscles, Vessels, Nerves, Lymphatics, and Viscera of the Human Body, as they appear on Dissection; with Directions for their Demonstration.

BY EDWARD J. CHAISTY, M. D. 1 vol. 12mo. muslin.

"Although there are several of these dissecting-room companions, there is not one in the whole catalogue that wears better, from its intrinsic value, than the old London Dissector. With the improvements of this excellent edition, carefully revised, it will prove a very economical as well as certain assistant; and it therefore commends itself to the student."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Jour.*

OUTLINES OF THE ARTERIES,

With short Descriptions: Designed for the Use of Medical Students. With Colored Engravings.

By JOHN NEILL, M. D.,

Physician to Wills's Hospital, and Demonstrator of Anatomy in the University of Pennsylvania.

Second Edition Improved.

"This book should be in the hand of every medical student. It is cheap, portable, and precisely the thing needed in studying an important, though difficult part of Anatomy."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"Its chief excellency, however, is its mode of reference, in which it differs from the usual method of numbering the different vessels, and referring to their numbers in the accompanying explanation."—*Med. Exam.*

EXTRACT FROM A LETTER OF PROF. WEBSTER.

"I have examined it, and think it a very useful work, so much so that I shall recommend it to my class, and adopt the arrangement in my description of that system."

"We recommend every Student of Medicine to purchase a copy of this work, as a labor-saving machine, admirably adapted to refresh the memory, with knowledge gained by lectures, dissections, and the reading of larger works."—*N. Y. Jour. Med.*

"This work is from the pen of a Philadelphia anatomist, whose familiar knowledge of the subject has been aided by the press, the result of which is a volume of great beauty and excellence. Its fine execution commends it to the student of Anatomy. It requires no other recommendations."—*West. Journ. of Med. and Surg.*

OUTLINES OF THE NERVES,

By the same Author. *Second Edition Improved.*

"This volume is as beautiful as it is useful,—one in which both author and publishers have united their efforts for the especial benefit of the student, to whom a more acceptable work could not be offered, for facilitating an adequate acquaintance with the elements of neurology. Like that on the arteries, it has the distinctive recommendation of the names being affixed to the trunks and ramifications of the nerves, and in this way, of saving a deal of trouble and time, and of impressing them more firmly on the memory."—*Bul. Med. Sci.*

"In the plates delineating the origin and course of the nerves, the student will find a clear and beautiful exhibition of this portion of anatomy."—*West. Jour. Med. and Surg.*

"The difficulty of following a demonstration, so often complained of by students, can, we think, no longer exist with such a guide as this."—*Phil. Med. Exam.*

"To obtain this general knowledge of the nervous system, the student will find Dr. Neill's work of great value."—*West. Lancet.*

"It deserves all the commendation we bestowed upon its predecessor, and will prove a most useful aid to the student commencing the study of the Nerves."—*Am. Jour. of Med. Sciences.*

OUTLINES OF THE VEINS AND LYMPHATICS.

By the same Author. *With Colored Engravings.*

"We admire the plan of the work, and think it well calculated to facilitate the progress of the student of medicine."—*Missouri Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"We think it a very useful work for medical students, for whom it is chiefly designed, as being well calculated to facilitate their studies, and to obtain a clear and concise view of the Nervous and Lymphatic Systems."—*N. Y. Jour. Med.*

"Like its predecessors, this work is a convenient aid to the student."—*Am. Journ. Med. Sc.*

. The three works can be had bound together in one volume, or separately.

PHYSIOLOGY AND HYGIENE,

A TREATISE ON BATHS,

INCLUDING COLD, SEA, WARM, HOT, VAPOUR, GAS, AND MUD BATHS;

Also on the Watery Regimen, Hydropathy, and Pulmonary Inhalation.

With a Description of Bathing in Ancient and Modern Times.

By JOHN BELL, M. D.—1 vol. 12mo.

"The work by Dr. Bell is the most complete monograph, we do not hesitate to say, on the subject, that has ever issued from the press, and should find a place, as a work of reference, in the library of every practitioner. It is also, we think, one of the most systematic works ever printed in the United States; and in this respect contrasts most favorably with the greater portion of Anglo-American literature."—*Brit. and Foreign Med. Chir.*

"We wish for this volume a wide-spread and extensive circulation; one that shall be commensurate with its design and merits."—*N. Y. Med. Journal.*

"No work in our language contains so large an amount of well digested information respecting the above subjects, and we have reason to feel proud that such an addition to the permanent literature of the profession should have been made by one of our citizens."—*Report of the Committee of the American Medical Association on Medical Literature.*

"These are our sentiments, and they lead us at once to thank Dr. Bell for his unique production. We receive it not only as a boon and an honor to the American profession and to our countrymen in general, but as a tribute to humanity at large. And we are happy to know that it comes as the forerunner of another gift from one

whose public and private life have long since stamped him as a true lover of his fellow-men, and an able as well as earnest advocate of all that is likely to improve their physical and mental being."—*Phila. Med. Examiner*.

"Its appearance is most opportune; for the community generally are so arrayed either for or against hydro-pathy as it is practised here, and so much error is repeated on both sides, that there was much danger lest the truth should be entirely neglected. This temperate exposition of the whole subject commends itself not only to the profession, but more particularly to the public. It will be found to be of an eminent, popular character."—*Literary World*.

"It would be a very equivocal recommendation to denominate the work the best systematic treatise on bathing in the English language, for, as we have already remarked, it is the only one of that description accessible to the great mass of American physicians, to whose patronage we strongly commend it."—*Am. Med. Jour.*

OBSERVATIONS ON CERTAIN PARTS OF THE ANIMAL ŒCONOMY,

By John Hunter, F. R. S., Etc. With Notes, by Richard Owens, F. R. S.

ON REGIMEN AND LONGEVITY:

Comprising *Materia Alimentaria*, National Dietetic Usages, and the Influence of Civilization on Health and the Duration of Life.

By JOHN BELL, M. D.

Fellow of the College of Physicians of Philadelphia.—1 vol. 12 mo.

ON THE SANATIVE INFLUENCE OF CLIMATE.

By SIR JAMES CLARK. 1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

"It is unnecessary to say anything of this work, as its value is too well known to the profession to require any fostering at this period. The present edition is greatly superior to its predecessors."—*Western Lancet*.

"For amount of information, variety of details, and important instruction relative to the interesting subject to which it is devoted, we believe this work is unequalled. It has been reprinted in an elegant cheap form."—*Gazette*.

PATHOLOGY.

OUTLINES OF GENERAL PATHOLOGY.

By GEORGE FRECKLETON, M.D.

Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians, &c.

A TREATISE ON THE BLOOD, INFLAMMATION, AND GUNSHOT WOUNDS.

By JOHN HUNTER, F.R.S.

With Notes, by JAMES F. PALMER,

Senior Surgeon to the St. George's and St. James's Dispensary, &c., &c.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

HISTORICAL NOTICES ON THE OCCURRENCE OF INFLAMMATORY AFFECTIONS OF THE INTERNAL ORGANS AFTER EXTERNAL INJURIES AND SURGICAL OPERATIONS.

By WM. THOMPSON, M.D., Etc.

A TREATISE ON INFLAMMATION.

By JAMES MACARTNEY, F.R.S., F.L.S., Etc.

**LECTURES ON THE BLOOD,
AND ON THE CHANGES WHICH IT UNDERGOES DURING DISEASE.**

By F. MAGENDIE, M.D.

CHANGES OF THE BLOOD IN DISEASE.

TRANSLATED FROM THE FRENCH OF M. GIBERT,

By JOHN H. DIX, M.D., M.M.S.S.—1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

"The treatise of M. Gibert is elaborate, and exhibits a very good view of the relations of the blood to the morbid conditions of the system."—*Western Lancet*.

"This is one of the best treatises on the changes of the blood in disease. It has been elegantly translated from the French by Dr. Dix, of Boston, and is published for a mere trifle, by the enterprising firm of Barrington & Haswell, of Philadelphia. It is a most valuable addition to a medical library."—*W. Gazette*.

A TREATISE ON THE CAUSES AND CONSEQUENCE OF HABITUAL CONSTIPATION.

By JOHN BURNE, M.D.,

Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians, Physician to the Westminster Hospital, etc.

1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

"For some interesting cases illustrative of this work, the author is indebted to Dr. Williams, Dr. Stroud, Dr. Callaway, Mr. Morgan, Mr. Taunton, Dr. Roots, Sir Astley Cooper, Sir Benjamin Brodie, Mr. Tupper, Mr. Baller, Dr. Paris, Mr. Denny, Dr. Hen. U. Thomson," &c.—*Preface.*

AN ESSAY ON HYSTERIA.

BEING AN ANALYSIS OF ITS IRREGULAR AND AGGRAVATED FORMS.

INCLUDING HYSTERICAL HEMORRHAGE AND HYSTERICAL ISCHURIA. WITH NUMEROUS ILLUSTRATIVE AND CURIOUS CASES.

By THOMAS LAYCOCK,

House Surgeon to the York County Hospital.—1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

ON THE CAUSES AND SIGNS OF ACUTE AND CHRONIC DISEASE.

FROM THE GREEK OF ARETÆUS.

By T. F. REYNOLDS, M.B., F.L.S., ETC.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"The correct detail of symptoms, the nervous style, the graphic delineation of disease, displayed in this author's work, the poetic and quaint fancies scattered throughout, give a certain value and interest, that may fairly excuse an attempt to reinvest part of them in a vernacular garb."

"We certainly have no hesitation in recommending this curious volume to the notice of our readers. Its price is a mere trifle."—*New York Lancet.*

OUTLINES OF PATHOLOGICAL SEMEIOLOGY.

TRANSLATED FROM THE GERMAN OF PROFESSOR SCHILL,

With Copious Notes, by D. SPILLAN, M.D., A.M., ETC.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"The signs of disease exhibited by the principal tissues and organs, are treated of in a succinct and comprehensive manner, by Dr. Schill, and as a work of daily reference to assist in distinguishing diseases it cannot be too highly commended."—*Balt. Journ.*

"An elegant and accurate translation of a very ingenious and instructive work. We do not know any other source from which we can so easily and profitably obtain all that is really useful in the semeiology of the ancients; and the erudite translator and editor has so very creditably supplied the deficiencies of the author's *abridge* of the labors of modern workers, in this most important department of modern science, that we can in good conscience commend the book as one of unequivocal merit."—*New York Lancet.*

MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS.

A PRACTICAL DICTIONARY OF MATERIA MEDICA.

Including the Composition, Preparation and Uses of Medicines; and a large number of Extemporaneous Formulæ; together with important Toxicological Observations.

By JOHN BELL, M.D.,

Lecturer on Materia Medica and Therapeutics, &c., &c.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"Dr. Brande's is an excellent work, and with the retrenchments, additions, and alterations of Dr. Bell, may be regarded as one of the most valuable works on the Materia Medica we now possess. It has an important advantage over many of the treatises on this subject, in giving a large number of prescriptions for the administration of the principal articles. This renders it especially valuable to the young practitioner."—*Balt. Jour.*

A THERAPEUTIC ARRANGEMENT AND SYLLABUS OF MATERIA MEDICA.

By JAMES JOHNSTONE, M.D.,

Physician to General Hospital, Birmingham.—Small vol. 8vo.

"This book cannot but be particularly useful to those who intend to lecture or write upon the Materia Medica; as well as to the students for whose particular use it is prepared."—*Brit. and For. Med. Rev.*

LECTURES ON BLOOD LETTING.

By HENRY CLUTTERBUCK, M.D.—1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

THE MEDICAL PROPERTIES OF THE NATURAL ORDER RANUNCULACEÆ. ETC.

By A. TURNBULL, M.D.

THEORY AND PRACTICE OF MEDICINE.

LECTURES ON THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF PHYSIC.

By JOHN BELL, M.D.

Fellow of the College of Physicians, Philadelphia; Member of the American Med. Association, and of the American Philosophical Society, etc., etc.; and

WM. STOKES, M.D.,

Lecturer of the Med. School, Park St., Dublin; Physician to the Meath County Hospital, etc., etc.

Fourth edition, much enlarged and improved.—2 vols. 8vo. sheep.

"This edition is greatly superior to those that preceded it, and have no hesitation in pronouncing the work a good one."—*N. O. Med. and Surg. Jour.*

"It is unnecessary to speak of the character of this work, as it is one with which the medical profession of this country are sufficiently acquainted. The present is the fourth edition, which has been carefully revised, and enlarged by the addition of new and useful matter."—*Buffalo Med. Jour.*

"Dr. Bell has the gratification of knowing, from the rapid sale of the former edition, that his great labor has been rightly appreciated by the profession, and that Bell and Stokes's Lectures now rank among the standard works of the day."—*Med. Ec.*

"This improved edition is in two heavy octavos, containing 1760 closely-printed pages. Dr. Bell has added, with his own prolific pen, over fourteen hundred of them, which gives it a strong claim to the title of an American treatise. The preface shows that industry, a crowning virtue in all departments of life, has been conspicuously displayed in this very learned effort."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Jour.*

"We cordially recommend such of our readers as have not yet supplied themselves to procure a copy of the present edition of these lectures, for we feel confident that they will never regret the time as lost, that they may devote to their perusal."—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine.*

"For all the qualities which the student or practitioner can desire in a work for study and reference, these lectures may be safely recommended, as comprising as much as could be brought within their limits of sound opinion and judicious practice."—*West. Jour.*

"With such additions and improvements, we consider the work one of the best of its kind with which we are acquainted."—*Maryland Med. & Surg. Journ.*

"The work has now assumed the form of a quite complete system of medicine, equally valuable as a text-book to the student, and a book of reference to the practitioner." "We know of no book of the kind which we would more readily place in the hands of a student, or to which we would more readily refer the practitioner, for a hasty investigation of a subject."—*New Eng. Quart. Jour.*

"It would be rather late in the day to attempt to pass judgment upon a work which has already received its stamp from the profession."—*Charleston Med. Journ.*

PRACTICAL MEDICINE.

ILLUSTRATED BY CASES OF THE MOST IMPORTANT DISEASES.

EDITED BY JOHN M. GALT, M.D.

From the Papers of ALEXANDER D. GALT, M.D., for many years an extensive practitioner in Williamsburg, Va.—1 handsome vol. 8vo. sheep.

FIVE DISSERTATIONS ON FEVER.

By GEORGE FORDYCE, M.D., F.R.S.—Second American Edition, 1 vol. 8vo.

"The publishers have done an acceptable service to the profession in republishing them."—*Phil. Med. Exam.*

"Fordyce has not been excelled by any writer before or since his day."—*Buffalo Med. Journ.*

"The dissertations which compose the work of Dr. Fordyce on Fever, are, of all his writings, those which in an especial manner have established his reputation for sound medical views."—*S. Journ. Med. and Pharm.*

DISEASES OF THE LIVER AND BILIARY PASSAGES.

By WM. THOMPSON, one of the Physicians of the Royal Infirmary of Edinburgh.

AND CLINICAL

ILLUSTRATIONS OF THE LIVER AND SPLEEN.

By WILLIAM TWINING, Surgeon of General Hospital of Calcutta, &c., &c.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"The work before us is an excellent compilation on the subject of hepatic affections, functional and structural; and as such, it is infinitely more valuable to practitioners and students than any original essay, however ably executed. We cannot do better, therefore, than strongly recommend the work as the best in the English language on the important subjects of which it treats."—*Medico-Chirur. Rev.*

Clinical Remarks on some Cases of LIVER ABSCESS PRESENTING INTERNALLY.

By JOHN G. MALCOLMSON, M.D.,

Surgeon Hon. E. I. C. Service, Fellow of the Royal Asiatic Society, &c.

MEDICAL NOTES AND REFLECTIONS.

By HENRY HOLLAND, M.D., F.R.S.

Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians, and Physician Extra. to the Queen.

**COMMENTARIES ON THE
HISTORY AND CURE OF DISEASES.**

By WILLIAM HEBERDEN, M.D.,

New and Handsome Edition, 1 vol. 8vo.

"All who admire sound clinical knowledge; all who wish to obtain unadulterated facts collected at the bed-side, and untinged with speculation or theory, will not fail to avail themselves of this masterly production of the renowned Heberden."—*N. Y. Journ. of Med.*

"Now regarded as one of the classic productions of the profession."—*New Orleans Med. and Surg. Journ.*

**ESSAYS ON THE
SOURCES AND MODE OF ACTION OF FEVER.**

"The volume before us abounds in details of a highly instructive kind, and manifests a vigorous and healthy tone of investigation, which, even in its indirect effects, cannot but be beneficially felt by the American reader."—*Bulletin of Med. Science.*

"Dr. Davidson evinces an intimate acquaintance with the subject which he treats, and embodies in his essay a large amount of valuable matter. The subject is one of intrinsic interest, and will well repay the student for the time and labor devoted to its examination."—*Western Lancet.*

**ON DENGUE.
ITS HISTORY, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT.**

By HENRY S. DICKSON, M.D.,

Professor of the Institutes and Practice of Medicine in the Medical College of South Carolina.

1 small volume, 8vo. muslin.

MACROBIN'S INTRODUCTION TO THE STUDY OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE.

Being an Outline of the Leading Facts and Principles of the Science.—1 small vol. 8vo. half sheep.

"Dr. Macrobin's work is largely made up of the principles of medicine, embracing the pathology and etiology of disease, and may therefore be esteemed a nucleus around which the student may, with advantage, gather a more extended system."—*Western Lancet.*

DERANGEMENTS, PRIMARY AND REFLEX, OF THE ORGANS OF DIGESTION.

By ROBERT DICK, M.D., Author of "A Treatise on Diet and Regimen."—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"It is the fullest, most comprehensive, and decidedly the best account of derangements of the digestive organs that we have encountered. While it embraces all that is important or interesting to be found in the writings of other authors, it contains much original information, which the physician will find of great practical usefulness."—*Western and Southern Medical Recorder.*

"We recommend this volume most warmly to the attention of our readers."—*London Lancet.*

"This volume may, in fact, be denominated with no small degree of propriety an encyclopedia of dyspeptic disorders."—*N. Y. Lancet.*

"It is decidedly the best compilation in the English language on the extensive class of disorders and diseases comprehended under the term dyspepsia, united with a very large proportion of original matter, derived from the author's own experience."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

EPIDEMICS OF THE MIDDLE AGES.

From the German of I. F. C. HECKER, M.D.,

NO. I.—THE BLACK DEATH IN THE FOURTEENTH CENTURY.

"Hecker's account of the 'Black Death,' which ravaged so large a portion of the globe in the fourteenth century, may be mentioned as a work worthy of our notice, both as containing many interesting details of this tremendous pestilence, and as exhibiting a curious specimen of medical hypothesis."—*Cyclopædia of Practical Medicine.*

NO. II.—THE DANCING MANIA.

"Medical History has long been in need of the chapter which this book supplies; and the deficiency could not have been remedied at a better season. On the whole, the volume ought to be popular; to the profession it must prove highly acceptable, as conveying so much information, touching an important subject which had almost been suffered to be buried in oblivion, and we think that to Dr. Babington especial thanks are due for having naturalized so interesting a production. The style of the translation, we may add, is free from foreign idioms: it reads like an English original."—*Lond. Med. Gaz.*

A TREATISE ON TETANUS.

By THOS. BLIZARD CURLING, Assist. Surg. to the London Hospital, etc. 1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

"This book should be in the library of every surgeon and physician. It is a valuable work of reference. It does not pretend to originality, for originality on such a subject was not wanted. But a compendium of facts was wanted, and such a compendium is this volume. We cannot part from Mr. Curling without thanking him for the information we have received."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

**APHORISMS ON THE
TREATMENT AND MANAGEMENT OF THE INSANE.**

By I. G. MILLINGEN, M.D.,

Late Medical Superintendent of Lunatic Asylum, Hanwell, Middlesex, etc.—1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

"Dr. Millingen, in one small pocket volume, has compressed more real solid matter than could be gleaned out of any dozen of octavos on the same subject. We recommend his vade macum as the best thing of the kind we ever perused."—*Dr. Johnson's Review.*

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE PRINCIPAL DISEASES OF THE LUNGS,

CONSIDERED ESPECIALLY IN RELATION TO THE PARTICULAR TISSUES AFFECTED, ILLUSTRATING THE DIFFERENT KINDS OF COUGH.

By G. HUME WEATHERHEAD, M.D.,

Member of the Royal College of Physicians, Lecturer on the Principles and Practice of Medicine, and on Materia Medica and Therapeutics, etc., etc.—1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

A TREATISE ON THE DIAGNOSIS AND TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE CHEST.

By WM. STOKES, M.D., M.R.I.A., Etc.

2d Edition, with an Introduction and Numerous Notes, by the American Editor.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"It is delightful, indeed, to contemplate the sound pathology and rational therapeutics which it inculcates;—so different from the swelling egotism, the groundless assertions, the illogical conclusions, and often empirical treatment, recommended in some of the modern works on these and other important medical subjects."—*Med. Examiner.*

"No inconsiderable part of the book is made up of Dr. Bell's notes, and it now constitutes one of our most useful treatises on the diseases of the chest, characterized by sound pathology and rational therapeutics."—*New York Journal of Medicine.*

"So well known are the writings of Dr. Stokes, that no effort of the medical press in this country is necessary to increase their circulation. Young practitioners would find this volume a pathological guide, which they would be unwilling to part with when made familiar with its intrinsic value."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

**THE DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT OF
DISEASES OF THE CHEST.**

By W. W. GERHARD, M.D.,

Lecturer on Clinical Medicine in the University of Pennsylvania, etc.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep. Third Edition, much improved.

"We would say, by all means study this volume."—*Buff. Med. Jour.*

"This is the third edition of Dr. Gerhard's well known work on thoracic diseases."—*London Lancet.*

"This is the best refutation of the charges which are constantly made against physical exploration in medicine, by those who appear to imagine that science can never advance beyond the point at which they ceased to learn."—*Am. Journ. Med. Sciences.*

"Indeed, without aiming to be invidious, we may not inaptly designate Dr. Gerhard as the Louis of America."—*N. O. Med. and Surg. Jour.*

"A work from his pen on the Diseases of the Chest will be accredited as the highest authority on that subject."—*West. Journ. Med. and Surg.*

"The profession owes a debt of gratitude to Dr. Gerhard for the excellent work with which he has presented them, a feeling which we hope will be substantially manifested in the rapid sale of the present work."—*Philad. Med. Exam.*

"To our readers, therefore, we recommend the book of Dr. Gerhard as the fullest and most judicious manual, in relation to the diseases of the chest, which they can procure."—*Western and Southern Recorder.*

**A PRACTICAL MANUAL
ON DISEASES OF THE HEART AND GREAT VESSELS.**

Translated from the French, by WILLIAM A. HARRIS, M.D., U.S.N.

"This is an excellent epitome of a large and important class of diseases—especially as to diagnosis."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

"This work, though issued under the modest title of a manual, is yet so comprehensive as to afford minute instruction on every point of which it treats."—*Phil. Med. Ex.*

"We do not know of any production in which so much positive knowledge has been compressed within moderate limits, and yet clearness of description presented, as in this manual."—*Bulletin of Med. Science.*

"We hope this manual, comprising, as it does, a summary of what has been published in more elaborate works, will be extensively read, and that the study of it may lead to a more correct appreciation of the character of these diseases."—*West. Jour. of Med. and Surg.*

"The present treatise will prove of great value, as it really contains all that is well known on this most difficult yet important branch of pathology and therapeutics."—*West. Lancet.*

LECTURES ON SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH CLINICAL MEDICINE. AUSCULTATION AND SEMEIOLOGY.

By P. M. LATHAM, M.D.,

Physician extraordinary to the Queen, and late Physician to St. Bartholomew's Hospital.

1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"It is classical in style, replete with facts, rich in illustration, sound in doctrine, and a legitimate product of the Hippocratic school of observation."—*N. Y. Journ. Med.*

"Containing valuable matter presented in a highly agreeable manner."—*Buffalo Med. Journ.*

"They contain clear, concise, practical views of semeiology, and of the value of symptoms, in the diagnosis and treatment of disease, which are not to be found in any other single work."—*South. Journ. Med. and Phar.*

"The chapter on the Doctrine of Symptoms, embrace auscultation and the various physical signs of disease, and ought to be studied by all who aspire to a knowledge of these subjects."—*Medical Examiner.*

"We consider this publication well deserving of that patronage which men of enlarged professional views should bestow upon works of the first character on practical medicine."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

LECTURES ON SUBJECTS CONNECTED WITH CLINICAL MEDICINE, COMPRISING DISEASES OF THE HEART.

By P. M. LATHAM, M.D.,

Physician extraordinary to the Queen, and late Physician to St. Bartholomew's Hospital.

1 volume 8vo. sheep.

"It is a deeply reflective volume, replete with results indicative of close observation, and abounding with hints and directions which cannot fail to give a strong and beneficial impulse to the study of cardiac disease."—*Brit. and For. Med. Rev.*

"We know of no work where the reader will find so clear and easily intelligible a view of a difficult practical subject—the Diagnosis of Diseases of the Heart—as in Dr. Latham's two volumes."—*Medico-Chirur. Review.*

"He will find in them much that no other work upon the subject contains, and what is even better, much that will move him to observe more closely, and ponder more earnestly, what is going on within his own experience."—*Amer. Journ. Med. Science.*

"One of the most remarkable works which has, for a long time, been presented to the profession; a work full of original remark, abounding in correct analysis, just reasoning, clear and lucid expositions of doctrine, and judicious practical teachings."—*South. Journ. Med. Pharmacy.*

"We commend the book most heartily to our readers, as one of high value, and not less pleasing than valuable."—*Western Journal.*

"These have all been illustrated by the able and experienced author in a most interesting and lucid manner, so that hereafter no work will be regarded as more essential in studying diseases of the heart than this of Dr. Latham."—*N. Y. Journ. of Med.*

"Throughout the whole work, we meet with the evidences of the deepest reflection, and of the most philosophical caution and acumen in weighing and analysing facts."—*Lond. Med. Gaz.*

A TREATISE ON THE NATURE, CAUSES, AND TREATMENT OF ERYSIPELAS.

By THOMAS NUNNELEY,

Lecturer on Anatomy, Physiology, and Pathology in the Leeds School of Medicine, Surgeon to the General Eye and Ear Infirmary, &c., &c.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"Nothing short of a perusal of the entire book will do justice to the author or reader."—*Western Lancet.*

"The work in its entirety is one which will be accounted necessary to every physician's library."—*Western Journ. of Medicine and Surgery.*

"Did our space allow, it would be both interesting and profitable to enter into a full analysis of this work; but we would advise our readers, one and all, to purchase it, and thus judge of its value from a personal examination of its pages."—*N. Y. Journ. Med. and Collat. Sciences.*

"Mr. Nunneley contends, and we think with success, that puerperal fever and erysipelas are one and the same disease, modified by the seat of the inflammation."—*N. Orleans Med. Jour.*

PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS
ON DISEASES OF THE HEART, LUNGS, STOMACH, LIVER, ETC.

OCCASIONED BY SPINAL IRRITATION,
And on the Nervous System in general, as a Source of Organic Disease.

Illustrated by Cases. By JOHN MARSHALL, M.D.—1 vol. 8vo. half sheep.

CLINICAL LECTURES.

By ROBERT J. GRAVES, M.D., M.R.I.A.,

Professor of the Institutes of Medicine in the School of Physic, Trinity College, Dublin.

Third American, from the Dublin Edition, with additional Lectures and Notes.

By W. W. GERHARD, M.D.,

Lecturer on Clinical Medicine to the University of Pennsylvania, Physician to the Philadelphia Hospital, Blockley, &c.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"The possessor of this treatise will actually have an embodiment of all that is modern in the science to which it is devoted."—*Bost. Med. and Surg. Jour.*

"Is much more comprehensive than its predecessors, and contains a much larger amount of matter; it is in fact scarcely the same work."—*Charleston Medical Journal and Review.*

"In the volume before us, a series of clinical lectures by Dr. Gerhard is given, and forms a most appropriate and acceptable addition to those of Dr. Graves. Between these two distinguished physicians we can trace many points of resemblance. We find in both the same professional zeal,—the same powers of close and correct observation,—the same discriminating tact,—the same disregard of idle theory,—and the same decision in the application of right principles. No student or practitioner should be without this volume. *It is in itself a library of practical Medicine.*"—*N. Y. Lancet.*

"No practitioner of medicine should be without it, since there is scarcely a disease to which the human frame is liable which does not receive in it some illustration, direct or incidental; and as a guide to practice, especially when difficulties arise, it will be found a most useful work for reference."—*British and Foreign Review.*

ANDRAL'S CLINIC ON DISEASES OF THE ENCEPHALON,

“ “ “ ABDOMEN.

“ “ “ CHEST.

Either of the Works can be had Separately.

Three volumes 8vo. sheep.

"The '*Clinique Medicale*' is the great work of its distinguished author. It is an immense storehouse of invaluable information in pathology and therapeutics. No medical library can be complete without it; and every physician, with the smallest pretensions to scientific attainment, or who is desirous of discriminating disease accurately, and of treating it skilfully, should study its pages by day and night."

"Andral's extensive researches in pathology entitle all his works to the careful consideration of the profession; and all must agree that this great philosopher has enriched the science with many important truths, derived from that fruitful source, clinical observation and induction."—*Western Lancet.*

SURGERY.

THE COURSE OF LECTURES ON SURGERY,

Delivered in the Royal College of Surgeons in Ireland,

By the late ABRAHAM COLLES, M.D., for thirty-four years Professor of Surgery in the College.

"Even without the precious impress of Mr. Colles's name, any practical man looking over these pages would at once perceive that he was reading the doctrines of a master in the art."—*Brit. and For. Med. Rev.*

"We feel assured that no medical library in the kingdom will long remain devoid of these volumes."—*Dublin Hospital Gazette.*

"We have no hesitation in affirming that they constitute a better body of surgery than is to be found in any volume which has been offered to the American profession in so accessible a form."—*Western Journ. Med. and Surg.*

"We have concluded our perusal of these lectures with a very high opinion of the judgment and surgical acumen of the late Professor Colles, and can confidently recommend the work as one replete with sound doctrines and practical facts."—*Lond. Med. Gaz.*

"The volume before us is evidently the work of a man of accurate observation and extended experience: not the closest production of a compiler who has acquired his knowledge of diseases only from the recorded observations of others."—*N. Y. Journ. of Med.*

"Those who wish to study surgery, stripped of its technical verbiage, must read these lectures as they fell from the lips of this distinguished Irish professor."—*N. O. Med. and Surg. Journ.*

PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY.

By FREDERICK TYRRELL, Esq.

Fifth American, from the last London edition.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES OF SURGERY.

By JOHN HUNTER, F.R.S.,

With Notes, by JAMES F. PALMER, Senior Surgeon to the St. George's and St. James's Dispensaries, etc., etc. With plates, 1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

LISTON'S ELEMENTS OF SURGERY.

Edited by SAMUEL D. GROSS, M.D.,

Professor of Surgery in the Louisville Medical Institute. Author of Elements of Pathological Anatomy, etc., etc.,

Fourth American, from the last London edition, with upwards of one hundred and sixty illustrative Engravings. 1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"We must not forget to mention that the volume is rendered still more attractive by the addition of numerous wood engravings (some of them introduced by Dr. Gross), all finely executed. These will be found of very considerable advantage to the student, materially assisting him in comprehending the explanation of morbid structure."—*Western Jour. of Med. and Surg.*

"We are here presented with a republication of Mr. Liston's admirable and much praised work on Surgery, which has been subject to the alembic of a critical and learned friend, Dr. Gross. He has added 'copious notes and additions,' such as the progress of surgery in the United States demands in order to meet the wants of the surgeon; and has bestowed unwearied pains to adapt it to the present condition of things. It is modern in every respect, since it contains the latest improvements, and the very last discoveries, in the domain of operative surgery, both here and in Europe."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Jour.*

"In another essential feature this edition is greatly improved. With the principles is taught also with it the practice of surgery; and both morbid structure and operations are doubly described; first by the author and editor, and next by the graver of the artist."—*Bull. Med. Scien.*

"Mr. Liston has seen much, thinks accurately, and speaks independently. From a volume written by such a man, more really valuable practical instruction is to be derived than from all the books that were ever compiled."—*Western and Southern Med. Recorder.*

"It embraces all the principles of surgery, which the work on the operations does not."—*S. Journ. of Med. and Pharm.*

"Few living authors are better qualified for expounding the principles of surgical science, and the evidence of these attainments are abundant in the work before us."—*Philad. Examiner.*

"This is a work of established reputation. It has gone through two editions in Great Britain, and the same number in this country. The additions of the American edition are copious, and add materially to the value of the work."—*Amer. Jour. Med. Sciences.*

"The notes and additions by Prof. Gross, are well arranged and judicious, supplying some evident deficiencies in the original work. It is no mean praise, that this treatise has so readily found its way into the hands of the profession."—*Western Lancet.*

LECTURES ON THE
NATURE AND TREATMENT OF DEFORMITIES.

By R. W. TAMPLIN, F.R.C.S.E.,

Surgeon to the Royal Orthopædic Hospital.—1 vol. royal 12mo., with numerous Illustrations.

"They constitute a work both original and useful. Mr. Tamplin, if we are not greatly mistaken, will be generally admitted to have performed a useful task well, and to have made substantial additions to the treatment of deformities without any parade or self-laudation."—*Bulletin of Med. Science.*

"To those numerous members of the profession desirous of making themselves acquainted with the most recent and approved principles of treating a class of diseases which have hitherto been considered to fall within the special domain of quackery, we cordially recommend Mr. Tamplin's valuable lectures."—*Lond. Med. Gaz.*

"We strongly recommend our professional friends generally, and especially such as reside in the country, to have a copy of it beside them."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

"This work is practical in the strictest sense of the word, being confined to facts and illustrations of principles, furnished in a plain, brief, and systematic style."—*S. Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"Their collection into a separate volume is a just tribute to their intrinsic merit, as well as to the high character of their author."—*St. Louis Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"The author is a sound, practical man, and in these lectures he gives us the result of a large experience in one of the best conducted and most valuable charities of London; a charity devoted exclusively to the treatment of deformities."—*Buffalo Med. Journ.*

"This work may be consulted with much profit by the surgical reader; and we therefore strongly recommend our professional friends generally, and especially such as reside in the country, to have a copy of it beside them."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

HUNTER ON THE VENEREAL DISEASE.

With Notes, by Dr. BABINGTON. With Plates.—1 vol. 8vo.

“Under the hands of Mr. Babington, who has performed his task as editor in a very exemplary manner, the work has assumed quite a new value, and may now be as advantageously placed in the library of the student as in that of the experienced surgeon.”—*Brit. and For. Med. Rev.*

“The notes, in illustration of the text, contain a summary of our present knowledge on the subject; the manner in which these notes are constructed is at once clever and perspicuous; and the modes of treatment prescribed, spring from a right apprehension of the disease. We would recommend to the reader the note on the primary venereal sore; the note itself is an essay in every word of which we fully concur.”—*Med. Gaz.*

LECTURES ON VENEREAL AND OTHER DISEASES ARISING FROM SEXUAL INTERCOURSE.

By M. RICORD.

“Twenty-eight lectures are given, which fully and minutely embody the experience of the past and present day, in the treatment of those maladies having an origin in the source adverted to in the title-sheet. It has an advantage over more costly books upon the same topic, because it is *multum in parvo*, and may be purchased for a trifle.”—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

“The present lectures, clinical in their character, and appearing in a condensed form, seem to fill the hiatus which the profession at large have for some years felt. We regard the work as one which will commend itself to the profession as the most concise and able exposition of the doctrines of syphilis.”—*N. Y. Jour. Med.*

“We cannot close this notice of M. Ricord’s Lectures without expressing an approbation of the manner in which the reporter and translator has executed his task; nor without again repeating the high estimation we place upon the work itself.”—*Charles. Med. Jour. and Rev.*

“The work is written in a concise and agreeable style, and should be in the library of every medical man.”—*Philadelphia Examiner.*

ON CURVATURES AND DISEASES OF THE SPINE, INCLUDING ALL THE FORMS OF SPINAL DISTORTION.

By R. W. BAMPFIELD,

One of the Surgeons to the Royal Metropolitan Infirmary for Diseases of Children.

Edited by J. K. MITCHELL, M.D.,

Professor of the Practice of Medicine in the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, &c.

“The very best treatises on spinal diseases and their treatment extant.”—*Medical Examiner.*

“We heartily recommend this book to all who feel an interest in the matter, and especially in these days of degenerating specialities.”—*N. Y. Journ. of Med.*

“The treatise is a very valuable one, and we cheerfully recommend it to the profession.”—*New Orleans Medical Journal.*

A TREATISE ON THE STRUCTURE, ECONOMY, AND DISEASES OF THE EAR.

By GEORGE PILCHER,

Late Lecturer on Anatomy, Lecturer on Surgery, and Senior Surgeon to the Surrey Dispensatory.

First American, from the second London edition, with Notes and numerous Illustrative Plates.

1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

“The perusal of this work has afforded us much pleasure. A work was wanted to place the whole subject within the grasp of all persons who chose to devote some little exclusive or particular study to the diseases of the ear, and this has fairly and well supplied the place.”—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

“Mr. Pilcher is an experienced, well-informed, and able practitioner, and his treatise on the ear deserves to be ranked amongst the best which have appeared upon the interesting, but two generally neglected, department of surgery to which it relates.”—*Maryland Med. and Surg. Journ.*

“This is a most valuable treatise, illustrated with elegant plates, is a standard work, and must have a great sale in its present form. It tells all about the anatomy and diseases of the ear.”—*N. Y. Herald.*

A TREATISE ON THE TEETH.

By JOHN HUNTER.

With Notes, by THOMAS BELL, F.R.S. With Plates.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

“The treatise on the teeth is edited by Mr. Bell, a gentleman accomplished in his art. Mr. Bell has studied his subject with the greatest minuteness and care; and in appropriate notes at the foot of the page corrects the author with the air of a gentleman, and the accuracy of a man of science. The matter contained in these short notes forms an ample scholium to the text; and without aiming at the slightest display of learning, they at the same time exhibit a ready knowledge on every point, and an extensive information both of comparative anatomy and pathology.”—*Med. Gaz.*

**THE NATURAL HISTORY AND
DISEASES OF THE HUMAN TEETH.**

By JOSEPH FOX, M.R.C.S.L.

Lecturer on the Structure and Diseases of the Teeth, at Guy's Hospital, &c.

First American, from the third London edition.

REMODELED, WITH AN INTRODUCTION, AND NEARLY TWO-THIRDS OF ADDITIONAL MATTER.

By CHAPIN A. HARRIS, M.D., D.D.S.

Professor of Practical Dentistry and Dent. Pathol. in Baltimore College of Dent. Surgeons, &c.

Illustrated with Thirty Plates.—1 vol. super-royal, 8vo. sheep.

"On the whole, considering the vast amount of practical information it contains, the judicious arrangement of its subjects, and last, though not least, the great number of valuable engravings, many of which are not to be met with elsewhere, it is a work which we think every dental student, and especially practitioner, should possess. The plates alone are worth the price of the book."—*Am. Journ. of Dental Science.*

"The known character of this work, together with the reputation of the American Editor, renders it unnecessary for us to say anything in its favor, except that the engravings are executed in the best manner, and the paper and type correspond; and though far superior to, it is sold at about one-third the price of the English edition."—*Dental Intelligencer.*

"The present edition comes forth with the advantages of a careful revision, and the sanction of a distinguished teacher and practitioner of the dental art. That these additions are judicious, we need no better guarantee than the known competency of the editor."—*Phil. Med. Examiner.*

"Its intrinsic scientific worth, the number and beauty of the engravings, and the paper and typography, altogether entitle it to rank among the first, if not the very foremost of the many works issued of late years on the anatomy and diseases of the teeth, and their curative treatment."—*Bulletin of Med. Science.*

**MINOR SURGERY,
OR HINTS ON THE EVERY-DAY DUTIES OF THE SURGEON.**

By HENRY H. SMITH, M.D.,

Lecturer on Minor Surgery, Fellow of the College of Physicians, etc., etc.

Illustrated by two hundred and forty-seven engravings. 1 vol. 12mo. 3d edition, much enlarged.

"And a capital little book it is. . . Minor Surgery, we repeat, is really Major Surgery, and any thing which teaches it is worth having. So we cordially recommend this little book of Dr. Smith's."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

"This beautiful little work has been compiled with a view to the wants of the profession in the matter of Bandaging, &c., and well and ably has the author performed his labors. Well adapted to give the requisite information on the subjects of which it treats."—*Med. Examiner.*

"The directions are plain, and illustrated throughout with clear engravings."—*London Lancet.*

"One of the best works they can consult on the subject of which it treats."—*Southern Journ. Med. and Pharm.*

"A work such as the present is therefore highly useful to the student, and we commend this one to their attention."—*Am. Journ. of Med. Sciences.*

"No operator, however eminent, need hesitate to consult this unpretending yet excellent book. Those who are young in the business would find Dr. Smith's treatise a necessary companion, after once understanding its true character."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"No young practitioner should be without this little volume; and we venture to assert, that it may be consulted by the senior members of the profession with more real benefit, than the more voluminous works."—*Western Lancet.*

MIDWIFERY AND DISEASES OF WOMEN.

LECTURES ON THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF MIDWIFERY.

By ROBERT LEE, M.D., F.R.S.,

Fellow of the Royal College of Physicians, London; Physician to the British Lying-in Hospital,
and Lecturer on Midwifery at St. George's Hospital.

Illustrated with numerous Wood Engravings.—1 vol. 8vo.

"One important feature is the introduction of tables of the results of certain operations, as of craniotomy, and of certain diseases of the puerperal state, as puerperal fever; which constitute a statistical basis for future observations and a present support for active and available practice."—*Bulletin of Med. Science.*

"It is the production of a highly cultivated and practical mind, and has been elaborated with a degree of judgment and care which must render the Lectures a valuable record of professional learning and experience."—*Western Journal of Med. Sciences.*

"Every passage will indicate in the author a discriminating, practical mind, enlightened by learning, and extensive observations." "It is a store-house of facts from which the student may enrich his mind, and to which the practitioner may apply to refresh his memory."—*Western Jour.*

"The aim of the publishers was to give to the profession one of the very best systems of midwifery in the language for the least money—to place a volume of unquestionable excellence within the reach of every medical man in the country. They have been successful."—*Ibid.*

"The present production of Dr. Lee will always rank high, as the offspring of a vigorous mind, stored with all the learning relating to the subject, and enriched with the results of the most extensive experience."—*N. Orleans Med. Jour.*

"I shall take advantage of the present occasion to refer you to that charming volume, 'Lectures on the Theory and Practice of Midwifery, by Robert Lee, M.D., F.R.S., &c., &c.,' a book which I could desire to be in the hands of every one of my pupils, as I look upon its author as the ablest man in all England, in this part of science and practice."—*Meig's Letters on Female Diseases.*

LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF MIDWIFERY.

By JAMES BLUNDELL, M.D.,

Edited by CHARLES SEVERN, M.D.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"The eminently fluent and agreeable style—the large and accurate information—the great experience, and original mind of Dr. Blundell, have secured for him a very enviable reputation as a public lecturer. It is impossible to read these lectures without being delighted—it is equally impossible to avoid being instructed. Were these discourses more generally diffused and studied here—were their sound and judicious directions recollected, and their salutary cautions observed, we would hear of fewer cases of malpractice. This work forms a complete system of midwifery, with the diseases of the puerperal state and of the infant."—*N. Y. Lancet.*

AN ACCOUNT OF SOME OF THE MOST IMPORTANT
DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN.

By ROBERT GOOCH, M.D.—1 vol. 8vo. Second Edition.

"Calmly and clearly he investigates all the phenomena of a disease, and simply registers precisely what is essential."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"Dr. Gooch was an original thinker, and excellent observer."—*Buff. Med. Jour.*

A PRACTICAL COMPENDIUM OF MIDWIFERY.

By the late ROBERT GOOCH, M. D.

Prepared by GEORGE SKINNER, Member of the Royal College of Surgeons, London.

Fourth American edition.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"Wherever civilization and science have been introduced, there the name and character of Dr. Gooch are known."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"We know of no medical work which contains, in an equal number of pages, so much that is practically useful to the obstetrical practitioner."—*Philad. Med. Exam.*

"The well known and deserved reputation of the lectures of Dr. Gooch, renders it scarcely necessary for us to notice it further than to mention the recent publication of a new edition."—*N. Y. Jour. Med.*

"We regard the publication of these works with pleasure, as affording evidence that the profession are not content to depend for knowledge on the compendium and text books, prepared to facilitate the progress of the student, but are disposed to seek for information at its original source. It may be well for the young student, before he is competent to form a judgment, to rely upon the digest prepared for his guidance; but the advanced student, and the practitioner who wishes to be something more than a mere routinist, must consult the great masters of our science, study their opinions in their own writings, compare their views, and form his own opinions. Among these great masters Robert Gooch will always stand pre-eminent, and the profession are under obligations to the publishers for placing his works within their reach."—*Amer. Journ. Med. Science.*

THE HISTORY, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT OF
PUERPERAL FEVER AND CRURAL PHLEBITIS.

By Drs. GORDON, HEY, ARMSTRONG, AND LEE.

With an Introductory Essay, by CHARLES D. MEIGS, M.D.,

Professor of Obstetrics, and the Diseases of Women and Children, in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"We have peculiar satisfaction, in announcing the publication of this very judiciously arranged series of treatises, on one of the most important and interesting diseases, which demand the attention of the physician." "Dr. Meig's Introductory Essay is concise and judicious, and will be read with profit. He speaks in the highest terms of commendation of Dr. Gordon's invaluable treatise—a treatise which cannot be too generally diffused and studied. Altogether this volume presents the most acceptable and useful compend of the doctrines and practice of the best authorities, with regard to 'Puerperal Fever,' with which we have ever met."—*N. Y. Lancet.*

"Taken in connexion, the treatise it comprises presents an invaluable mass of facts in relation to Child-bed Fever, without an acquaintance with which no one can, with propriety, be considered fully qualified to undertake its management."—*Journal of Medical Science.*

"If it were in my power, gentlemen, to put into the hands of every member of the class, a copy of Barrington and Haswell's volume, I would not take the trouble to write this letter; for I believe, that a study of that volume alone—I don't say merely the reading of it, but a careful study and a conscientious examination of that volume alone—is enough for a man's education on the subject of child-bed fever, whether sporadic or epidemic."—*Meig's Letters on Female Diseases.*

LECTURES ON THE FUNCTIONS AND DISEASES OF THE WOMB.

BY CHARLES WALLER, M.D., Bartholomew's Hospital.

ON DISEASES OF THE UTERUS AND ITS APPENDAGES.

BY M. LISFRANC, La Pitie Hospital.

ON DISEASES OF THE PUERPERAL STATE.

BY J. T. INGLEBY, Edinburgh.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"We can very cordially recommend them as affording a concise and practical exposition of the pathology and treatment of a most important class of diseases, and which cannot be too attentively studied."—*N. Y. Lancet*.

"The present volume contains a short and succinct practical account of the principal morbid states either of the functions or the structure of the womb, the best methods of distinguishing them, and the means which experience has shown to be the most effectual in removing them. The reader will find that he obtains, in a small compass, a distinct view of the nature and treatment of each disorder."—*Edinb. Med. and Surg. Journ.*

TOXICOLOGY.**A TREATISE ON POISONS****IN RELATION TO MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE, PHYSIOLOGY AND THE PRACTICE OF PHYSIC.**

BY ROBERT CHRISTISON, M.D., F.R.S.E.,

Professor of Materia Medica in the University of Edinburgh, &c., &c.

"We cannot but hail with satisfaction a new edition of this standard classical book. Its merits are too well acknowledged for it to be necessary to say anything further in its behalf. Wherever Toxicology is known as a science, Professor Christison's Treatise is received as an authority of the greatest weight."—*Lancet*.

"It has, for a long period, been in the hands of barristers, who have not failed to make a good use of it in the cross-examination of medical witnesses; and we believe there are few medical men who venture into the witness box on a trial for poisoning, without having at least consulted it respecting some point on which their evidence is likely to be impugned."—*London Med. Gaz.*

"Dr. Christison's is a very superior guide for the general practitioner and student."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

"We are free to say that it is the best book on the subject in the English language."—*Western Lancet*.

"This book is of the very highest authority on the subject of poisons, and may be said to exhaust it."—*Western Law Library*.

"The author of it has, with singular industry, brought within the compass of a single volume, every variety of useful information and illustration connected with the subject. It is an invaluable addition to the library of the advocate."—*American Law Library*.

EXTRACT FROM A LETTER OF CHIEF JUSTICE TANEY.—"The whole subject is clearly and well arranged, and the symptoms, effects, and tests of different poisons very fully and plainly stated. Accept my thanks for the book."

EXTRACT FROM A LETTER OF JUDGE STORY.—"I return you my sincere thanks for your kindness in presenting me with a copy of Professor Christison's Treatise on Poisons. I shall certainly recommend it to be purchased for our Law Library at Cambridge, as eminently deserving a high rank for the students of Medical Jurisprudence."

DISEASES OF CHILDREN.**PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF CHILDREN.**

BY JAMES M. COLEY, M.D., Member of the Royal College of Physicians in London, &c.

"The diagnosis of diseases of children requires the exercise of all our perspective faculties, and every aid which the experience of others can suggest; and Dr. Coley seems generally well fitted for consultation on this subject through the medium of the pages which lie before us."—*London Lancet*.

"We are agreeably impressed with its comprehensive and practical character."—*Buffalo Med. Journal*.

"As regards treatment it is simplified to a degree which we cannot but admire."—*Ills. and Ia. Medical and Surgical Journal*.

"It will prove a useful reference to the general practitioner."—*S. Med. and Surg. Jour.*

"It is the most thorough treatise hitherto published in this country on the diseases to which it relates."—*West. Jour. of Med. and Surg.*

"A well written and valuable Treatise on the diseases of children."—*West. Lancet*.

"Of the whole book, it may be said, with justice—*multum in parvo*."—*St. Louis Med. and Surg. Journ.*

PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES AND MANAGEMENT OF CHILDREN.

BY RICHARD T. EVANSON, M.D., Professor of Medicine, and

HENRY MAUNSELL, M.D., Professor of Midwifery in the College of Surgeons, Ireland.

Edited by D. F. CONDIE, M.D., From the Fourth Dublin Edition.—1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

"The second chapter embraces the Management and Physical Education of Children. This chapter ought to be printed in gold letters, and hung up in the nursery of every family. It would save many lives, and prevent much suffering."—*Medico-Chirurg. Rev.*

"As this Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Children has before been made known to the medical public, we dare not suppose it a new thing to any intelligent practitioner in this country; still, there may be those who do not own a copy—and to such there is nothing ungenerous in saying we wish that they may always have it in their power to consult such authority."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"The present edition is enlarged, and in its present form constitutes one of the best works on the subject in our language."—*Philad. Med. Exam.*

A TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF CHILDREN.

WITH DIRECTIONS FOR THE MANAGEMENT OF INFANTS.

By the late MICHAEL UNDERWOOD, M.D.

WITH NOTES, by S. MERRIMAN, M.D., MARSHALL HALL, M.D., AND JOHN BELL, M.D.

From the ninth English Edition, with Notes, 1 vol. 8vo. sheep.

A MANUAL OF EXAMINATIONS

UPON ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY, SURGERY,
PRACTICE OF MEDICINE, CHEMISTRY, MATERIA MEDICA, OBSTETRICS, ETC.

TO WHICH IS ADDED A MEDICAL FORMULARY, COMPRISING NEARLY FIVE HUNDRED OF THE MOST RECENT AND APPROVED PRESCRIPTIONS.

Designed for the use of Students of Medicine throughout the United States.

By J. L. LUDLOW, M.D. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. 1 vol. 12mo.

"In this 'Manual of Examinations' the questions are clearly put, and, with few exceptions, well and distinctly answered." "The Manual will be found to be equally available at the three schools in Philadelphia, as at the two in New York, or those of Louisville, Lexington, and Cincinnati, or of Charleston, Augusta, and New Orleans, not to mention the numerous *confreries* for teaching down East."—*Bull. Med. Science.*

"We have no hesitation in saying, that Dr. Ludlow's Manual is decidedly the best, both in relation to comprehensiveness and general accuracy, that has yet been published in this country."—*Western Lancet.*

"Dr. Ludlow discovers a minute knowledge with all the leading departments of professional lore, which he imparts agreeably. He is careful to be exact, without being redundant in any paragraph."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

"Between all the classes whose comfort the Student's Manual is designed to promote, we should think it would obtain not a little currency."—*West. Journ.*

HISTORY OF EMBALMING,
AND ON PREPARATIONS IN ANATOMY, PATHOLOGY, AND NATURAL HISTORY,
Translated from the French of GANNAL, with Notes and additions, by R. HARLAN, M.D.

IS MEDICAL SCIENCE FAVOURABLE TO SCEPTICISM?

By JAMES W. DALE, M.D., OF NEWCASTLE, DEL.

ON SUPERSTITIONS
CONNECTED WITH THE HISTORY AND PRACTICE OF MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

By THOS. JOSEPH PETTIGREW, F.R.S., F.S.A.

Doctor of Philosophy to the University of Gottingen, &c., &c.

"The book will prove instructive, not only on account of the extensive learning which it displays, but the numerous and curious facts which it develops."—*N. Orleans Med. Journ.*

"Mr. Pettigrew's book is amusing to such as are inclined to smile, and instructive to those who are willing to reflect."—*Med. Chir. Rev.*

"From the follies of the past we may derive wisdom for the future, and there is much in the volume before us that may be profitably used for this purpose."—*Med. Exam.*

"It is the common-place book of a literary physician, with a running commentary, giving a unity and continuity to the mosaic."—*Brit. and For. Med. Rev.*

"We do not know of pleasanter reading, either for the physician in the between-whiles of professional labor, or for the general reader who loves to study human nature in its external and often eccentric workings."—*Bulletin of Med. Science.*

"We heartily commend this little work to the curious of all classes of readers."—*N. Y. Journ. of Med.*

"We take leave of his book, from which we have derived not only entertainment but instruction."—*Western Journal.*

MEDICAL AND TOPOGRAPHICAL OBSERVATIONS UPON THE MEDITERRANEAN,
AND UPON
PORTUGAL, SPAIN, AND OTHER COUNTRIES.

By G. R. B. HORNER, M.D., U.S.N. With Engravings. 1 volume 8vo. half sheep.

"An uncommonly interesting book is presented to those who have any disposition to know the things medical in Portugal, Spain, and other countries," and "will doubtless be read, also, with marked satisfaction by all who have a taste for travels."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journ.*

JOHN HUNTER'S WORKS.

Comprising his Lectures on the Principles of Surgery; A Treatise on the Teeth; Treatises on Venereal Diseases; Treatise on Inflammation and Gunshot Wounds; Observations on certain parts of the Animal Economy; and a full and Comprehensive Memoir.

Each of the Works are edited by men of celebrity in Medical Science, and the whole under the superintendence of

JAMES F. PALMER, of the St. George's and St. James's Dispensary.—4 vols. 8vo.

This is the only complete edition of the works of the distinguished physiologist ever published in this country.

"One distinctive feature of the present edition of Hunter's works has been already mentioned, viz: In the addition of illustrative notes, which are not thrown in at hazard, but are written by men who are already eminent for their skill and attainments on the particular subjects which they have thus illustrated. By this means, whilst we have the views of John Hunter in the text, we are enabled, by reference to the accompanying notes, to see wherein the author is borne out by the positive knowledge of the present day, or to what extent his views require modification and correction. The names of the gentlemen who have in this manner assisted Mr. Palmer, are guarantees of the successful performance of their task."—*Med. Gaz.*

THE LIFE OF JOHN HUNTER, F.R.S.

By DREWRY OTTLEY.

"In the summing up of Mr. Hunter's character, Mr. Ottley exhibits equal judgment and candor."—*Brit. and For. Med.*

**THE PHILOSOPHY OF MARRIAGE,
IN ITS SOCIAL, MORAL, AND PHYSICAL RELATIONS,
WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE DISEASES OF THE GENITO-URINARY ORGANS.**

WITH THE PHYSIOLOGY OF GENERATION IN THE ANIMAL AND VEGETABLE KINGDOMS.

By MICHAEL RYAN, M.D.

Member of the Royal College of Physicians and Surgeons in London, &c.

"Members of the Medical Profession will find in it much that is curious and entertaining, as rare cases, anecdotes, recondite opinions of eminent men, interspersed with useful medical instruction."—*Philad. Med. Exam.*

"Dr. Ryan is above reproach or suspicion; and with a singular degree of candor and independence explains, in a true and philosophical manner, every branch of the subject which he considers essential to be understood by all intelligent persons."—*Boston Med. Surg. Jour.*

THE GUMS,

WITH LATE DISCOVERIES ON THEIR STRUCTURE, GROWTH, CONNECTIONS DISEASES AND SYMPATHIES.

By GEORGE WAITE, Member of the London Royal College of Physicians.

BARRINGTON & HASWELL have constantly upon hand a large and varied assortment of

SCHOOL, THEOLOGICAL, MEDICAL, CLASSICAL, AND GENERAL LITERATURE,

WHICH THEY WILL FURNISH AT THE LOWEST CASH PRICES.

* * Orders from the country thankfully received and promptly attended to.

THE LIFE OF JOHN HUNTER, F.R.S.

BY BENJAMIN OTLEY.

THE PHILOSOPHY OF MARRIAGE,
IN ITS SOCIAL, MORAL, AND PHYSICAL RELATIONS,
WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE DISEASES OF THE GENITO-URINARY ORGANS,
WITH ONE PARTMENT OF CONSTITUTIONS OF THE MARRIED AND UNMARRIED STATES.

BY MICHAEL RYAN, M.D.

THE GUMS,
WITH LATE IMPROVEMENT IN THEIR STRUCTURE, GROWTH, CONNECTIONS, DISEASES, AND TREATMENT.
BY GEORGE WALTER MARRIAGE, of the London Hospital, College of Physicians.

THE LIFE OF JOHN HUNTER, F.R.S.
BY BENJAMIN OTLEY.

THE PHILOSOPHY OF MARRIAGE,
IN ITS SOCIAL, MORAL, AND PHYSICAL RELATIONS,
WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE DISEASES OF THE GENITO-URINARY ORGANS,
WITH ONE PARTMENT OF CONSTITUTIONS OF THE MARRIED AND UNMARRIED STATES.

THE GUMS,
WITH LATE IMPROVEMENT IN THEIR STRUCTURE, GROWTH, CONNECTIONS, DISEASES, AND TREATMENT.
BY GEORGE WALTER MARRIAGE, of the London Hospital, College of Physicians.

THE PHILOSOPHY OF MARRIAGE,
IN ITS SOCIAL, MORAL, AND PHYSICAL RELATIONS,
WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE DISEASES OF THE GENITO-URINARY ORGANS,
WITH ONE PARTMENT OF CONSTITUTIONS OF THE MARRIED AND UNMARRIED STATES.

THE GUMS,
WITH LATE IMPROVEMENT IN THEIR STRUCTURE, GROWTH, CONNECTIONS, DISEASES, AND TREATMENT.
BY GEORGE WALTER MARRIAGE, of the London Hospital, College of Physicians.

THE PHILOSOPHY OF MARRIAGE,
IN ITS SOCIAL, MORAL, AND PHYSICAL RELATIONS,
WITH AN ACCOUNT OF THE DISEASES OF THE GENITO-URINARY ORGANS,
WITH ONE PARTMENT OF CONSTITUTIONS OF THE MARRIED AND UNMARRIED STATES.

THE GUMS,
WITH LATE IMPROVEMENT IN THEIR STRUCTURE, GROWTH, CONNECTIONS, DISEASES, AND TREATMENT.
BY GEORGE WALTER MARRIAGE, of the London Hospital, College of Physicians.







